CHRONICLE OF THE YERKES FAMILY
WITH NOTES ON
THE LEECH AND RUTTER FAMILIES

Two hundred and fifty copies printed on paper hand-made for this edition

The decorations were especially drawn for this volume by Edward Stratton Holloway and Emlen McConnell

CHRONICLE OF THE

Yerkes Family

With Notes on the

Leech and Rutter Families

BY

JOSIAH GRANVILLE LEACH, LL.B.

printed for private circulation

ITALIAN GARDEN, FORMING A PART OF THE RESIDENCE OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES, ESQR,
No. 864 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

CHRONICLE OF THE Yerkes Family

With Notes on the Leech and Rutter Families

BY

JOSIAH GRANVILLE LEACH, LL.B.

AUTHOR OF "MEMORANDA RELATING TO THE ANCESTRY AND FAMILY OF HONORABLE LEVI P. MORTON," "MEMORIALS OF THE READING, HOWELL, YERKES, WATTS, LATHAM, AND ELKINS FAMILIES," "GENEALOGY OF HARRY ALDEN RICHARDSON," "HISTORY OF THE BRINGHURST FAMILY, WITH NOTES ON THE CLARKSON, DE PEYSTER, AND DOUOÉ FAMILIES," "HISTORY OF THE GIRARD NATIONAL BANK OF PHILADELPHIA," AND "HISTORY OF THE PENROSE FAMILY," ALSO EDITOR OF "THE JOURNAL OF THE REVEREND SILAS CONSTANT"

Printed for Private Circulation

BY J. B. LIPPINCOTT COMPANY, PHILADELPHIA

MDCCCCIV

H

LIBRARY of CONGRESS
Two Copies received
MAY 23 1904
Copyright Entry
May 23-1904
CLASS a XXc. No.
8 8 0 1 8
COPY B

C 31
Y 48
1904

Copyright, 1904
by
J. Granville Leach

THE PUBLICATION OF

THIS VOLUME

IS DUE TO THE MAGNANIMITY

OF

CHARLES TYSON YERKES, Esq^R

OF NEW YORK

AND TO HIM THE WORK

IS RESPECTFULLY INSCRIBED BY

THE AUTHOR

FOREWORD

THIS CHRONICLE had its inception in 1848, when the late Mr. John Keith Yerkes, of Fox Chase, Philadelphia, conceived the idea of compiling a genealogy of the Yerkes family of Pennsylvania. From that time until his death he gave many of his leisure hours to collecting family records, which, after his death, passed into the possession of Judge Harman Yerkes, of Bucks County, who made material additions thereto. Early in 1903, Judge Yerkes placed the combined collections in the hands of the writer, who immediately entered upon the work of completing the family history, and bringing it into its present form.

The reader of the CHRONICLE will find that the Yerkes family, as a whole, has been strongly attached to rural life. During the Eighteenth Century but two of the name abandoned the country for the city, and one of these eventually retired to his rural seat, and there passed his declining years. It is also worthy of note that the business activities of the family have been chiefly exerted in the line of agriculture, which has justly been placed at the head of the sciences, and which, as Washington wrote, "is the most healthful, most useful, and most noble employment of man." For more than one hundred and twenty-five years, the men of the family, with few exceptions, engaged in farming, and each was the owner of the plantation he cultivated, which was usually one of large dimensions.

The plantations of the early Yerkeses were located among the fertile hills of the Manor of Moreland and along that beautiful stream, the Pennypack, and amidst these surroundings there was bred a race of sturdy yeo-

men, who gave strength to the State and added substantially to its solid wealth.

The Yerkes family, as the reader will discover, has been notedly a religious one. The earlier generations were almost universally of the Baptist faith, which affiliation was clearly the outgrowth of the marriage of the emigrant ancestor, Anthony Yerkes, with the widow of the Reverend John Watts, Pastor of the Pennepek Baptist Church, and of that of his son, Herman Yerkes, with a daughter of this esteemed divine. In the later generations, while this faith has predominated, the family has embraced within its folds many representatives in the leading bodies of the Christian Church.

J. G. L.

PHILADELPHIA, March, 1904.

CONTENTS

THE YERKES FAMILY

PAGE

FIRST GENERATION 1

SECOND GENERATION 9

THIRD GENERATION 13

FOURTH GENERATION 27

FIFTH GENERATION 51

SIXTH GENERATION 97

SEVENTH GENERATION 169

NOTES ON THE LEECH FAMILY 205

NOTES ON THE RUTTER FAMILY 225

INDEX OF NAMES 233

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

PAGE

ITALIAN GARDEN OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES ..... *Frontispiece.*

SITE OF THE HOME OF ANTHONY YERKES 4

RESIDENCE OF ANTHONY YERKES 10

THE PENNYPACK CREEK (VIEW NO. 1) 14

BRIDGE OVER THE PENNYPACK CREEK 20

GRAVESTONE OF ELIAS YERKES[3] 24

SOUTHAMPTON BAPTIST CHURCH 28

ABINGTON PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH 34

RESIDENCE OF HARMAN YERKES[4] 40

RESIDENCE OF DANIEL YERKES 42

GRAVESTONE OF TITUS YERKES 48

ABINGTON (FRIENDS) MEETING-HOUSE 54

RESIDENCE OF SILAS YERKES[5] (SON OF HARMON) 58

PORTRAIT OF SILAS YERKES[5] (SON OF SILAS) 60

PORTRAIT OF MRS. MARY (LEECH) YERKES 60

PORTRAIT OF REVEREND STEPHEN YERKES 66

SILHOUETTE OF REVEREND THOMAS B. MONTANYE 70

PORTRAIT OF WILLIAM YERKES[5] (SON OF JOSEPH) 80

RESIDENCE OF TITUS YERKES[4] 94

THE PENNYPACK CREEK (VIEW NO. 2) 104

PORTRAIT OF JOHN KEITH YERKES 114

PORTRAIT OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES[6] 120

CERTIFICATE OF BIRTH AND BAPTISM OF GEORGE LINK 122

PORTRAIT OF REAR-ADMIRAL MCNAIR 126

PORTRAIT OF HONORABLE JOHN WATSON YERKES 130

PORTRAIT OF DR. HARMAN YERKES 132

LIST OF ILLUSTRATIONS

PAGE

Portrait of Honorable Harman Yerkes 134

Residence of Honorable Harman Yerkes 134

Portrait of Reverend David John Yerkes, D.D. 136

Portrait of Honorable William Harman Yerkes 138

Portraits of Charles, George, Harrison, Silas Allen, Joseph Dennis, William Purdy, and Robert Yerkes 148

Residence of Robert Yerkes 150

Portrait of Colonel Krewson Yerkes 170

Portrait of Royden Keith Yerkes 186

Portrait of Charles Tyson Yerkes, of New York 190

Residence of Charles Tyson Yerkes 192

Entrance hall of residence of Charles Tyson Yerkes 194

View of portion of Art Gallery of Charles Tyson Yerkes 194

Parish Church at Cheltenham, England 204

Gravestone of Toby and Esther Leech 208

Residence of Toby Leech 212

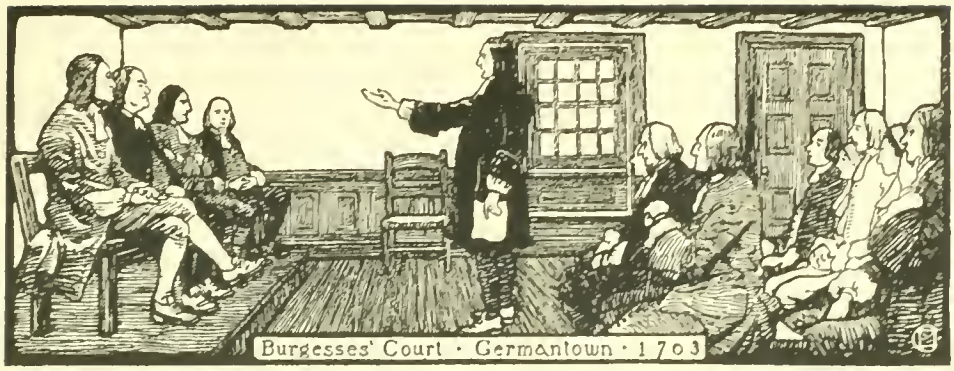
Trinity Church, Oxford, Philadelphia 218

Sampler of Mary Leech, wife of Silas Yerkes 220

Marriage Certificate of Silas Yerkes and Mary Leech 222

Clock of Silas and Mary (Leech) Yerkes, with portions of their tea-service ... 224

Chart of the Ancestry of Charles Tyson Yerkes, of New York 232



CHRONICLE OF THE YERKES FAMILY

ANTHONY YERKES[1], the founder of the Yerkes family in Pennsylvania, came to that Province about 1700, or possibly a few years prior to that date. The earliest record of him in the Province is under date of 11 September, 1702, on which day he served as a juryman in a cause heard before the Court of Record at Germantown, Philadelphia. Is it likely that he would have been selected for this service had he not been a resident there for at least a few years?

The place of nativity of Anthony Yerkes remains a matter of conjecture. It has been assumed by others that he was a German, but the writer has found no evidence to establish such assumption. It is possible, however, that he came to Pennsylvania from Germany, and was a resident of the latter country at the time of his emigration. But, wheresoever the place of his birth, there are some items of circumstantial evidence which tend to indicate that he was of Holland descent. This evidence is found in the facts that he became a member of the Low Dutch Reformed Church organized in 1710 in Whitemarsh Township, Philadelphia (now Montgomery) County; that most of his fellow

church-members * were of Dutch birth or of Dutch descent; and that another of his surname, undoubtedly a Hollander, earlier emigrated to New York, and was a member of the Dutch Church in that city.

Conjectural as may be the place of birth of Anthony Yerkes and the nationality of his immediate ancestors, the author is strongly of the opinion that the family is of Norman extraction, and that it acquired its surname from the town of Jurquez, in France, which town is mentioned in the Norman Rolls as early as A.D. 1417.†

The varying orthography of the name affords an interesting etymological study. In Pennsylvania the variations have been: Gerkes, Gerckes, Jerghes, Jerghjes, Yercas, Yerkhas, Yerkas, Yerkiss, Yerkus, and Yerkes. The Yerkeses themselves, however, have almost universally written it Yerkes, the variance from this form being chiefly in old records and documents written by others than the family. In New York the spelling has been: Jurcx, Jurckes, Jurcksen, Jurckzen, Yerks, Yercks, and Yerkes, the latter being the form of spelling now in general use there. In Holland the name would appear to have been Yerscke, and the family there located in the province of Zealand, where it bore for arms *Party per fess in chief gu. a fess wavy arg. in base ermine.*

Upon coming to America, Anthony Yerkes settled at Germantown, the fair name of which place had no doubt come to his attention before he departed from his home in the old world to establish one in the new. On his arrival he probably found some old acquaintances, and possibly some kinsfolk. Among the early settlers of the town was one David Scherkes, the sheriff of the municipality in 1692. It has been suggested that "Scherkes" was another of the variations in the spelling of the surname Yerkes, and that David Scherkes was a kinsman of Anthony.

When Anthony Yerkes settled in Germantown, the inhabitants of that place were enjoying the privileges of a borough government, organized in 1691, under the title and name of "the Bailiffe, Burgesses, and Commonalty of Germantown," by virtue of the charter granted in 1689 by William Penn. This charter gave the corporation large powers, but only those named in it, together with those who were from time to time admitted into membership by the General Court, were entitled to participate in the affairs of government. The first General Court held was presided over by the eminent Francis Daniel Pastorius, the first Bailiff, and at its early sittings the incorporators enacted numerous laws and ordinances for the regulation of the civil affairs of the corporation, among which was the following:

"Each and every one who shall hereafter wish to buy or rent land in

* Our Ancestors, i. 41.

† Rotuli Normanniæ, i. 343. (London, 1835.)

the township of Germantown, or settle within it, shall first procure from the General Court of his fellow-citizens the right or privilege of living there, and without such permission no one shall participate in our privileges."

Anthony Yerkes was an applicant for such right and privileges, and his application met with favor at the hands of the court. In 1702 he was selected, as before mentioned, to serve as a juror in the Court of Record of the borough, and in January, 1702–03, he was chosen by the General Court one of the burgesses, in the place of one who was elected in the previous month but had been excused from serving. At the succeeding annual election, 1 December, 1703, he was re-elected Burgess, and duly qualified for the office on the 28th of the same month, as appears from the following abstract of the minutes of the General Court under that date:

"Arents Klinker, Bailiff, Hans Heinrich Meels, Peter Schumaker, Jr., and Anthony Gerkes, three eldest burgesses, Simon Andrews recorder and William De Wees constable, were all attested to serve in their respective places." *

The bailiffs and burgesses were the chief public functionaries of the municipality, and selections to fill these offices were made from among the leading men in the corporation. These officials acted as justices of the peace, and they constituted the Court of Record provided for in the charter, and their presence was necessary to compose a legal meeting of the General Court of the borough, in which various capacities Mr. Yerkes rendered service during the two terms in which he held a burgess-ship.

Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and engaged in this pursuit upon his settlement at Germantown. The acreage of the town was so limited that it precluded extensive land-holdings by a single individual, and Mr. Yerkes, after carrying on farming there for a few years, concluded to extend his agricultural operations by establishing himself on a larger plantation than could be had in that place, and to this end he purchased, in 1709, a tract of three hundred acres in the Manor of Moreland, to which he removed with his family. As this is the earliest recorded purchase of real estate by the founder of the Yerkes family, it is believed that the deed of conveyance for the same cannot fail to be of interest to his descendants, so a copy of the same is here inserted:

"To ALL CHRISTIAN PEOPLE to whom these Presents Shall Come greeting KNOW YE that I John Holme of Dublin Township, County of Philadelphia and Province of Pennsylvania Yeoman for and in consideration of the Sum of Seventy five Pounds Current Silver

* Klinker, the bailiff, is said to have come to Philadelphia with William Penn, and to have built the first two-story house in Germantown, Penn attending the "raising dinner." (Watson's Annals, ii. 20.) Schumaker and Meels, the associates of Yerkes in the burgess-ship, figured prominently in the early history of Germantown. The former, with Klinker, was appointed in 1701 on a committee to collect subscriptions for a school and arrange with a teacher.

Money of the Province aforesaid to me in hand payed before the Ensealing hereof by Anthony Yercas of the Same place Yeoman the receipt whereof I do hereby acknowledge and Myself therewith fully Satisfied and Contented and thereof and of every part thereof do Exonerate and discharge the Sd Anthony Yercas his heirs, Executors and Administrators for ever by these presents Have given, granted, Bargained, Sold, Alienated, Conveyed and Confirmed And by these presents do freely, fully and absolutely give, grant, Bargain, Sell, Alien, Convey and Confirm unto the Sd Anthony Yercas his heirs and assigns forever ONE CERTAIN Quantity of Land Situate Lying and being upon the Manor of Moreland Beginning at a Black Oak Marked for a corner thence Northwest by Thomas Woods Land to a White Oak Saplin Marked for a corner one hundred and Thirty seven perches, thence Southwest three hundred fifty two perches and one half perch to a Hickory along by other Land of the Sd Manor, thence South East one hundred and Thirty seven perches to a post for another corner, thence North East three hundred fifty two perches and one half perch along by the Lands of the Sd Manor and Thomas Perrys Land to the place of Beginning. CONTAINING three hundred acres of Land the sd Tract of Land and premises was located in Two Tracts and Seased upon for Certain Just debts due from Nicholas Moore deceased unto Benjamin Chambers President of the free Society of Pennsylvania by two Writs of Venditioni Exponas and by virtue of the High Sheriff his Office for the City and County of Philadelphia did seize the sd Tract of Land according to the Laws of this Province And the Sd High Sheriff, Benjamin Wright, did make sale of the sd Tract of Land unto the sd John Holme by Virtue of a Deed of Conveyance from the sd Benjamin Wright unto the sd John Holme bearing date the Twenty Sixth day of November in the fourth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lady Queen Ann over England Anoq Dom one thousand Seven hundred and five and the same being acknowledged in Open Court held at Philadelphia the Sixth day of December ano One Thousand Seven hundred and five relation being thereunto had May More at Large appear To have and To hold the sd Granted and Bargained premises with all the appurtenances privileges and Com . . . to the the same belonging or in any wise appertaining to him the Sd Anthony Yercas his heirs and assigns forever To the only proper use, benefit and behoof forever And I the sd John Holme for me my heirs, Executors, Administrators do Covenant, promise and grant To and with the sd Anthony Yercas his heirs and assigns that before the Ensealing hereof I am the True and Sole and Lawful Owner of the above Bargained premises and am Lawfully Seized and possessed of the same in Mine own proper right as a good, perfect and absolute Estate of Inheritance and have in Myself good right full power and Lawful Authority to grant, Bargain, Sell, Convey and Confirm the Sd Bargained Premises in Manner as above said AND that the sd Anthony Yercas his heirs and assigns shall and may from time to time and at times forever hereafter by Virtue of these Presents Lawfully, peaceably & quietly have, hold, use, occupy, possess and Enjoy the sd Demised and bargained Premises with all the appurtenances and privileges with the ways, Waters, Woods, Trees, Meadows and Marshes with all the Mines, Minerals, Quarries, Hawking, hunting, fishing, fowling, fully and clearly acquited Exonerated and discharged of and from all and Maner of former Gifts, Grants, Bargains, Sales, Leases, Mortgages, Wills, Intails, dowers, Judgements, Executions, Incumbrances and Troubles Whatsoever Save only the Quit Rents thereof accrueing to the Proprietary of the sd Province from the date of these Presents Exquivolent to the rest of the Sd Manor Land to be payed by the sd Anthony Yercas or his heirs, Executors, administrators or assigns but the sd John Holme or his heirs, Executors or administrators shall pay all the Quit Rents, Taxes, County or Provincial by gone to the date hereof for the above sd Tract and Premises. And I the sd John Holme do further Covenant and bind Myself My heirs, Executors and administrators firmly by these presents to Warrant and defend the sd Anthony Yercas his heirs and assigns in quiet and peaceable possession of all and Singular the granted premises against any Just & Lawful claim of any person or persons whatsoever but shall & will warrant and forever defend by these presents And

SITE OF THE HOME OF ANTHONY YERKES, THE FOUNDER OF THE YERKES FAMILY IN PENNSYLVANIA, ON THE PENNYPACK CREEK, IN THE MANOR OF MORELAND

that the said John Holme his heirs and assigns shall and will at any time within the space of Seven Years next ensueing ye date hereof at the request, Costs and Charges of the sd Anthony Yercas his heirs and Assigns make do and Execute all such other Conveyances and assurances in the Law Needfull for the further assuring and Conveying of the Sd Three hundred acres of Land and premises as by him or them or by his or their Councell Learned in the Law Shall be required and So as the Persons thus requested be not Compelled to Travel from the place of their abode above an Ordinary days Journey for ye doing thereof and so as the Same Contain no other Covenant or Warranty than is above mentioned.

"IN WITNESS WHEREOF I the sd John Holme have hereunto set my hand and Seal the first day of November Anoq Dom One Thousand Seven hundred and Nine and in the Eighth year of the Reign of our dread Sovereign Lady Queen Ann over England, Scotland and France and Ireland defender of the faith.

"JOHN HOLME [SEAL]

"Sealed & Delivered in the
presence of us
"ALEXANDER ARBUTHNOT
"JOSHUA LAWRENCE"

The Manor of Moreland, in which the plantation above conveyed was located, has been the birthplace of numerous descendants of Anthony Yerkes, and from the time he settled there, down to the present day, it has been the home of some of his progeny. The Manor was composed of a tract of ten thousand acres, and was created, in 1682, by a grant from William Penn to Dr. Nicholas More, who became the first president of the Free Society of Traders, the first speaker of the Provincial Assembly, and the first chief justice of the Province. The chief part of the Manor was in the county of Philadelphia, but since the organization of Montgomery County it has formed Moreland Township in that county. In the early records it is variously described as the Manor of Moreland, Moreland Township, and Moreland, and when these names are given in this work they are to be taken as synonymous.

Anthony Yerkes appears to have been so comfortable in his financial circumstances that he was able to retire from active business a few years after he occupied his plantation in Moreland, and to hand over the plantation to his sons. He gave two hundred acres of the same to his eldest son, Herman, and one hundred acres to his youngest son, Adolphus, and he subsequently executed deeds of conveyance for their respective portions. In a deed dated 11 June, 1719,* he is styled "of Dublin Township," to which point he is believed to have removed upon his retirement from business. His second wife's relatives, the Wattses, resided in the latter township, and the motive prompting his removal there may have been a desire to gratify her wish to be near her family.

The date of Mr. Yerkes's death has not been ascertained. He was living 20 August, 1723, when he executed a deed to his son Herman, but died prior

* Philadelphia Deeds, F, i. 392.

to 1 March, 1744, when Herman made a deed for a portion of the land conveyed to him by his father, in which the father is mentioned as being deceased. He married twice. His first wife, Margaret, emigrated with him to Pennsylvania, and died before 17 November, 1705, on which day, as is learned from the Register of Christ Church, Philadelphia, he married Sarah Watts, the widow of Reverend John Watts,* the eminent pastor of the Lower

* REVEREND JOHN WATTS, the first husband of Sarah Eaton, and the father of Elizabeth Watts, wife of Herman Yerkes, the eldest son of Anthony Yerkes, was born at Leeds, co. Kent, England, 3 November, 1661, and died in Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, 27 August, 1702. He was a son of Henry Watts by his wife Ellinor Duck, and grandson of Gregory and Margaret Watts, of Leeds.

John Watts came to Pennsylvania about the year 1686, and in the following year was baptized in the Baptist faith, and connected himself with the Lower Dublin Baptist Church,—popularly known as the Pennepek Baptist Church,—the first congregation of this denomination organized in Philadelphia County. In 1688 Mr. Watts entered the ministry, and two years later became the pastor of this church, and held such charge until his death.

The Pennepek Church was for many years the centre of Baptist influence in the Middle Colonies, and it occupies an historic position as the oldest organization in Pennsylvania of the second largest Protestant denomination in America. Mr. Watts's labors were not confined to his own parish. He visited the scattered companies of Baptists in New Jersey, to preach and baptize, and he was for some years virtually the minister of the small congregation at Philadelphia which later became the First Baptist Church in that city.

Morgan Edwards, in his noted "History of the Baptists," pronounced Mr. Watts a "sound divine." That he was a man of scholarly attainments is evidenced in his writings. He was the author of a Baptist Catechism, printed in 1700, one of the earliest publications in the Province. He also wrote a work entitled "Davis Disabled," a reply to "Jesus the Crucified Man, the Eternal Son of God," written by William Davis. The main doctrine set forth in Davis's book was "that the divine nature and human were so blended in the person of Christ that he was not properly God nor properly man, but a compound of both." Davis had been a preacher among the Friends, but left this Society in the separation of 1690, with George Keith, and was one of the forty-eight who signed the reasons and causes of such separation. In 1697 he embraced the principles of the Baptists and joined the Pennepek Church, where he began to inculcate the above-named doctrine with great assiduity. Mr. Watts and his congregation deemed such teaching heresy, and on 17 February, 1698, expelled Mr. Davis from their church.

Mr. Watts was buried in the graveyard of his church, where his tombstone bears the following acrostical inscription, now almost undecipherable:

"I nterred here I be,
O that you could now see
H ow unto Jesus for to flee,
N ot in sin still to be.

W arning in time pray take
A nd peace by Jesus make.
T hen at the last when you awake,
S ure at his right hand you'll partake.

Died
August y^e^
27, 1702."

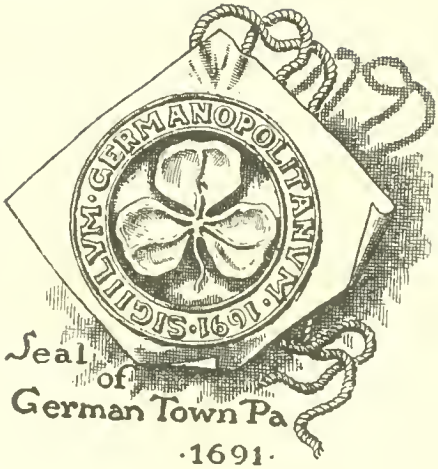
Mr. Watts married, 23 February, 1687-88, Sarah Eaton, born in Wales, 1 April, 1655; died in the Manor of Moreland, Pennsylvania, 27 June, 1723; daughter of John Eaton.

A fuller sketch than is here given of Mr. Watts, as well as an account of some of his descendants, will be found in the author's work, "Memorials of the Reading, Howell, Yerkes, Watts, Latham, and Elkins Families," printed in 1898.

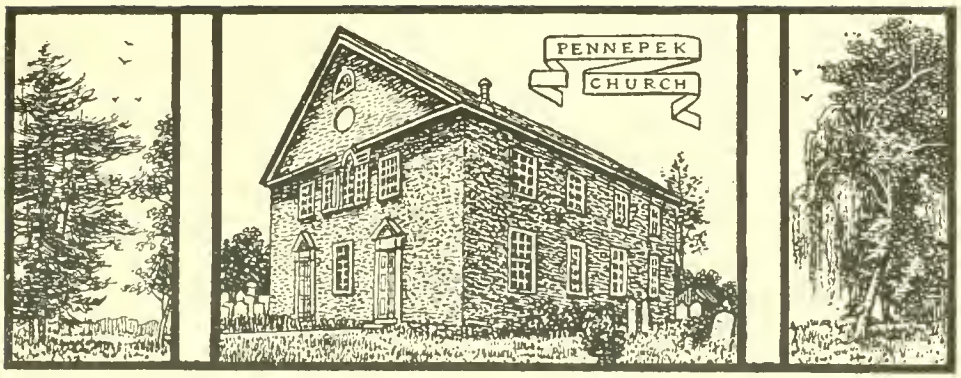
Dublin or "Pennepek" Baptist Church, and the sister of George and John Eaton, who were among the early Welsh colonists of Pennsylvania. She died 27 June, 1723, and was survived by her husband. Mr. Yerkes's children were by his first wife, Margaret, whose maiden name is not known.

Children of Anthony[1] and Margaret Yerkes:

2. Herman Yerkes[2], born *circa* 1689; died *circa* 1750–51; married Elizabeth Watts.
3. Adolphus Yerkes[2], living 5 October, 1744; married Ann ——.



Seal of German Town Pa
·1691·



SECOND GENERATION

2. HERMAN YERKES[2] (Anthony[1]) was born *circa* 1689. He emigrated to Pennsylvania with his parents, and no doubt resided with them, at Germantown, until 1709, when his father purchased a plantation of three hundred acres in the Manor of Moreland, to which estate the family doubtless removed about that time. Subsequently—probably at the time of the marriage of Herman Yerkes—the father set apart to his son two hundred acres of the above named plantation, and formally conveyed to him such portion by deed dated 20 August, 1723.*

Herman Yerkes was a farmer and miller, and he conducted his business affairs with such energy, prudence, and success, that he came to possess considerable wealth, in the accumulation of which he was materially assisted by the strong hands of his eight sturdy sons. He added largely to his landed estate, acquiring in all about eight hundred acres of the best farm land in the Manor of Moreland. In 1744 he formed a co-partnership with Walter Moore in the milling business, and, as partners, they built a water grist-mill on the bank of the Pennypack Creek, upon a portion of

* Philadelphia Deeds, H, viii. 415-417.

the plantation of Mr. Yerkes, who set apart nineteen acres of the same for milling purposes. Mr. Yerkes devised his interest in the mill property to his four youngest sons,—Silas, Stephen, Elias, and Titus,—and the three last named released their interests to their brother Silas, who, 4 July, 1757, conveyed all of his rights to Walter Moore, the former partner of his father. At a later period this property was acquired by one Shelmire, and was long known as "Shelmire's Mills."

Mr. Yerkes died on his plantation in Moreland, between 2 May, 1750, the date of his will, and 4 March, the following year, the time it was proved at Philadelphia. The following is a copy of the principal provisions of the will:

"In the name of God amen, the Second Day of May One Thousand Seven hundred and fifty I, Herman Yerkes of the Manor of Moreland County of Philadelphia and Province of Pennsylv[a] Yeoman being well in Health of Body and of perfect Mind and Memory Thanks be given unto God yet calling to mind the mortality of my Body and knowing that it is appointed for all men once to dye do make and Ordain this my Last Will & Testament That is to say Principally and first I give and recommend my Soul into the Hands of God that gave it & my Body I recommend to the Earth to be Buried in Decent Christian Buriel at the Discretion of my Executors Nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the mighty Power of God and as Touching such Worldly Estate wherewith it hath Pleased God to bless me with in this Life I give Demise & Dispose of the same in the following manner & form ffirst that all my Lawfull Debts be paid, if there be any. Imprimis. I give and Bequeath to Elizabeth my Dearly beloved wife the sum of Twelve Pounds Current and Lawfull money of Pennsylvania Yearly to be Leved out of my Estate as Long as She lives to her own proper use & Behoof. Together with her Bed & Bedding & what Cow she pleases with her own Mare and the Sorrel Colt to be kept on the place for her use and also which room she thinks most proper for her self in the House and Likewise Sarah Griffied to attend her till she becomes free. I also give and Bequeath to my four Eldest Sons Anthony, John, Josiah, & Herman Yerkes Together with what they have already had, the sum of One Pound each to them and their Heirs for ever it is also my Will that if Josiah my son thinks proper to keep the Thirty acres that is over and above the fifty acres that I gave him he may keep it he Paying my two Daughters Sarah and Elizabeth the Sum of Sixty Pounds (viz) Thirty Pounds each Current Money of Pennsylvania to them or their Husbands and to their Heirs for Ever at the Expiration of One Year after my Decease otherways it shall be joyned again to my own Plantation and the Sixty Pounds for my two Daughters as above shall be Leved out of my Estate and given to them or their Husbands and their Heirs for ever. I also give & Bequeath to my four Youngest Sons (viz) Silas, Stephen, Elias & Titus Yerkes all the Plantation whereon I now live with my Part of the mill and all Privileges Belonging or appertaining Thereto with all & Singular my Goods, Chattels, and Moveables thereto belonging Excepting what is above Expressed to be payd out of my Estate to them and their Heirs for Ever to be Equally divided amongst them at my Death (viz) to Silas Yerkes & Stephen Yerkes, Elias Yerkes & Titus Yerkes & to their Heirs for ever they paying their mother & Brethren & sisters as before mentioned if Josiah will not keep the Thirty acres as above and Likewise I allow all my Debts to be paid out of this my Estate. I Likewise Constitute and ordain Elizabeth my well beloved Wife and Silas Yerkes my Son Sole Executors of this my Last will & Testament."

HOME OF ANTHONY YERKES, THE FIRST OF THE NAME IN PENNSYLVANIA, AND LATER THE HOME OF HIS SON HERMAN YERKES, SITUATED ON THE PENNYPACK CREEK, IN THE MANOR OF MORELAND

Mr. Yerkes married,* 8 February, 1711, Elizabeth Watts, born in Philadelphia County, 15 April, 1689; died 11 October, 1756; daughter of the noted Baptist minister, Reverend John Watts, by his wife Sarah Eaton.†

Children of Herman[2] and Elizabeth (Watts) Yerkes; born in the Manor of Moreland, Philadelphia, (now Montgomery) County, Pennsylvania:

4. Anthony Yerkes[3], born 28 November, 1712; died 9 March, 1791; married Jane ——.
5. John Yerkes[3], born 21 February, 1714; died in 1790; married Alice McVaugh.
6. Sarah Yerkes[3], born 15 July, 1716; married Jacob Hufty.
7. Josiah Yerkes[3], born 28 November, 1718; died in September, 1793; married Mary ——.
8. Harman Yerkes[3], born 18 January, 1720; died 29 November, 1804; married (1) Mary Stroud; (2) Mrs. Mary Clayton; (3) Mrs. Elizabeth Tompkins.
9. Silas Yerkes[3], born 15 February, 1723; died 25 September, 1795; married Hannah Dungan.
10. Elizabeth Yerkes[3], born 29 January, 1725; died 11 March, 1793; married John Howell, Esq[r].
11. Stephen Yerkes[3], born 3 August, 1727; died in December, 1811; married Rebecca Whiteside.
12. Elias Yerkes[3], born 7 February, 1729; died 16 January, 1799; married Rebecca Foster.
13. Titus Yerkes[3], born in 1731; died in 1762; married Margaret Paul.

3. ADOLPHUS YERKES[2] (Anthony[1]) is supposed to have emigrated to America with his parents. The earliest record of his presence in Pennsylvania is under date of 10 June, 1719, when he joined his father in conveying to John Simcock one hundred acres of land, with the buildings thereon, located in the Manor of Moreland, being a portion of the plantation of three hundred acres which the father had bought from John Holme, 5 November, 1709, and which one hundred acres the father had previously given, but not conveyed, to the son. The consideration money expressed in the deed is £137 6*s.* 8*d.*, and the son is styled therein as "of Moreland, yeoman." ‡ At that date he was doubtless residing on the estate so sold.

The day following such conveyance Adolphus Yerkes purchased from Simcock all his right, title, and interest of, in, and to the share which he, Simcock held in the stock of the Society of Free Traders, together with the rights to liberty lands and city lots in Philadelphia, which attached to the ownership of the stock, paying therefor the sum of £100.§ A few days later Adolphus Yerkes assigned unto his brother, Herman Yerkes, three fourth parts of the estate so acquired from Simcock.‖

* Records of Christ Church, Philadelphia.
† See note, page 6.
‡ Philadelphia Deed Book F, No 1, page 392. § Ibid., 388. ‖ Ibid., 390.

But little further is known of Adolphus Yerkes. He had a wife, Ann, and three children.* Ann Yerkes was a Baptist, and received a letter of dismission from the Pennepek Baptist Church, in 1724, to join the Montgomery Baptist Church, and in 1727 received a similar letter from the latter to the former church, from which it would appear that about this time the family removed to the locality of the Pennepek Church in Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia County. Both Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes were living 5 October, 1744, on which day they renounced their right to administer upon the estate of their deceased son, Anthony, but whether or not they were in Pennsylvania at that time is not known. There is a tradition in the family that one of the sons of Anthony Yerkes, the emigrant, removed to Virginia, but no record has been discovered to support such tradition.

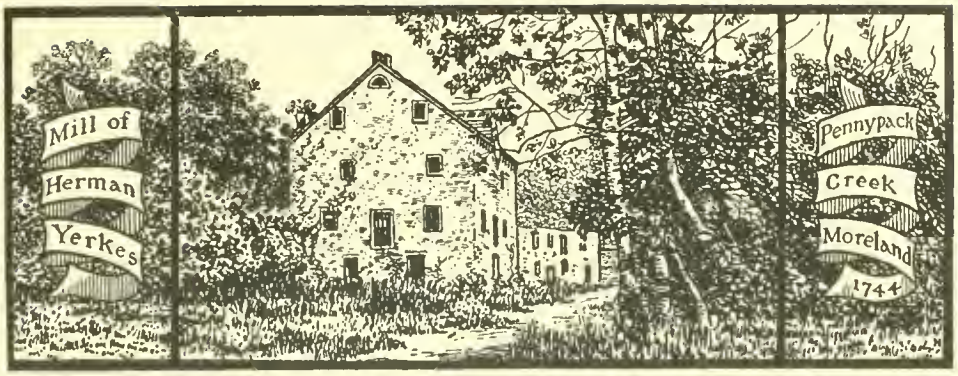
Children of Adolphus[2] and Ann Yerkes:

14. Anthony Yerkes[3], died in 1744, probably unmarried and without issue. On 5 October of that year letters of administration on his estate were granted at Philadelphia unto two of his creditors, John Harrison and James Eaton. The inventory filed in his estate includes: "Bible, Young Man's Companion, Sermon Book & journal of Mr. Whitefield, 2 Hymn Books & a Psalm Book."
15. Hannah Yerkes[3], married,† 12 December, 1735, Richard Paine.
16. Samuel Yerkes[3], married,‡ 15 May, 1743, Elizabeth, daughter of James and Mary Rue, of Bensalem Township, Bucks County. The time and place of his death or that of his wife are unknown, but his wife was doubtless living 20 September, 1768, as she is named in her mother's will of that date.

* Since the text was written the writer has concluded that Adolphus Yerkes had four children, and that the fourth child was the Sarah Yerkes who married, 6 March, 1747, Daniel Evans.

† Records of First Presbyterian Church, Philadelphia.

‡ Ibid.



THIRD GENERATION

4. ANTHONY YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), the eldest son of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 28 November, 1712, and died there, 9 March, 1791. He was a farmer, and resided in said Manor, on a tract of land which he purchased from his father. This tract contained one hundred acres, and lay on the east side of the road leading from Philadelphia to Southampton, Bucks County, and near the "old mill." He also owned a tract of over eighty acres, which he purchased from his brother, Elias Yerkes, and which was located on the west side of this road, opposite the first-named tract. He was a member of the Southampton Baptist Church, Bucks County, and in 1772 was one of the committee for the building of a new meeting-house. The *Pennsylvania Gazette* of 2 July, 1767, contains the following:

"FIVE POUNDS REWARD.

"Stolen, last night, out of the Pasture of the Subscriber, living in the Manor of Moreland, Philadelphia County, a black Horse, about 15 hands high, well set, a Star in his forehead, a thick curly mane, hanging on the right side, a white spot on one of his left feet, hath been used to Gears, Paces, Trots, and Gallops. Whoever takes up said Horse, and

brings him to the Subscriber, or to William Whitehead's Tavern, in Second Street, Philadelphia, and secures the Thief, so that he may be brought to Justice, shall have the above Reward, and for the Horse only Three pounds, with reasonable charges paid by

"ANTHONY YERKES.

"N.B.—The Horse is about eight years old."

No record of the marriage of Anthony Yerkes has been found. The Christian name of his wife was Jane, and she died 12 May, 1783, in the seventy-third year of her age. The names of their children, as given below, are from his will,* dated 22 February, 1790; proved 26 April, the following year.

Children of Anthony[3] and Jane Yerkes; all born, no doubt, in Moreland:

17. OBADIAH YERKES[4], who is believed to have died unmarried and without issue.
18. JACOB YERKES[4], born *circa* 1744; died 28 March, 1819; married (1) Elizabeth Gaunt; (2) Sarah Fleming.
19. ANTHONY YERKES[4], born *circa* 1745; died *circa* 1804; married Mary Harper.
20. JOSEPH YERKES[4], born *circa* 1746; died 24 December, 1807; married Hannah Ashton.
21. ELIZABETH YERKES[4], married —— Fulton; is named in her father's will, at the making of which she was living in Virginia. She may have had issue.
22. DAVID YERKES[4], born 12 August, 1752; died 24 January, 1818; married Mrs. Elizabeth Thomas, *née* Wilmerton.
23. SARAH YERKES[4], married (license dated 11 January, 1775) Robert Grant, a farmer, of Moreland.†

5. JOHN YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 21 February, 1714, and died there in 1790. He was a farmer, and probably resided throughout his life in said Manor, where he owned a plantation of ninety-five acres, upon which he and his wife Alice executed a mortgage to Joseph Spangenburg, 2 September, 1747.‡ It is, however, possible that he may have resided for a few years upon a plantation of two hundred acres in Plymouth Township, same county, which he purchased on 24 May, 1873,§ one hundred and thirty-seven and one-half acres of which he sold to his brother, Herman Yerkes, 18 May, 1747, the latter paying therefor £297.

He married, *circa* 1741, Alice McVaugh, born 5 April, 1717; daughter of John McVaugh, of the said Manor, and granddaughter of Edmond

* Montgomery County Wills, i. 248.

† They are known to have had at least three children, who were baptized at the Abington Presbyterian Church, as follows: Anthony Grant, 10 March, 1776; Jane Grant, 27 July, 1777; Robert Grant, 7 May, 1780.

‡ Philadelphia Deeds, G, vii. 509.

§ Ibid., H, xx.

VIEW OF THE PENNYPACK CREEK AS IT FLOWS BY THE HOME OF ANTHONY YERKES, THE FIRST OF THE NAME IN PENNSYLVANIA

AREA OF USE RESTRICTED - PERMISSION TO COPY OR USE IN WHOLE OR PART MUST BE OBTAINED FROM THE COPYRIGHT OWNER

McVaugh,* of Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia County, by his wife Alice Dickinson.

Children of John[3] and Alice (McVaugh) Yerkes; born in the Manor of Moreland:

24. Rachel Yerkes[4], born 1 February, 1742.
25. John Yerkes[4], born 6 October, 1743; died in 1803 or 1806; married Ann Coffing.
26. Catharine Yerkes[4], born 15 April, 1746.
27. Elizabeth Yerkes[4], born 1 September, 1748.
28. Harman Yerkes[4], born 22 November, 1750; died 16 June, 1821; married Margaret Scott.
29. Silas Yerkes[4], born 20 December, 1752; died in 1779; married Hannah Craft.
30. Sarah Yerkes[4], born 26 May, 1755; married John Watson.
31. Benjamin Yerkes[4], born 28 April, 1758; died 11 August, 1841; married Margaret Jones.
32. Alice Yerkes[4], born 18 January, 1763; married, 10 April, 1798, Demas Worrell, and is said to have had issue, but no record of her family has been obtained.

6. SARAH YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and third child of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 15 July, 1716, married † Jacob Hufty, of Abington. He died in the latter part of 1750, or in January, 1750–51, as on the 30th of that month letters of administration on his estate were granted at Philadelphia unto his widow, Sarah Hufty, "during the minority of the minor children," her brother, Anthony Yerkes, being one of the sureties on the bond filed. She was living 30 April,

* Edmond McVaugh (sometimes spelled McVeaugh or McVeagh), came to Pennsylvania in 1682, in the employ of Captain Thomas Holme, the first Surveyor-General of that Province, and a member of the Provincial Council. McVaugh settled in Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia County, where, in 1702, he possessed three hundred and one acres of land. On 19 October of that year he appeared before the Commissioners of Property,* and requested a re-survey of his land made up of three tracts adjoining each other. One tract consisted of two hundred and fifty acres, purchased of Peter Baynton, and two tracts contained together one hundred and one acres, purchased from Silas Crispin, son-in-law of Captain Holme; all of which lands were within the large tract in Lower Dublin Township, which Captain Holme purchased from William Penn, and through the centre of which Holme laid out a road called Susquehanna Road.†

Edmond McVaugh died in 1739, his will being proved 3 November of that year. He is known to have had sons Edmond, Jeremiah, and John, and daughter Sarah, wife of Walter Moore, and, as his son Edmond is not named in his will, it is possible that he had other children than those named therein. He married Alice Dickinson, who came to Pennsylvania in 1682, with the family of James Harrison. The latter was appointed Chief Justice of Pennsylvania in 1685, but declined the office. Mrs. McVaugh was living 29 March, 1727, when she joined her husband in a deed.‡ Among the descendants of Edmond McVaugh was Colonel Benjamin McVeaugh, who commanded a battalion of the Philadelphia County militia in the Revolution.

† In compiling the "Memorials of the Reading, Howell, Yerkes, Watts, Latham, and Elkins Families" (Philadelphia, 1898), I supposed that Sarah Yerkes above was the one of that name who married, 6 March, 1747, Daniel Evans, as stated in that work (page 192). Later information shows that I was then in error.

* Pennsylvania Archives, 2d ser., xix. 330.
† Ibid., 303.
‡ Philadelphia Deeds, H, iv. 449.

1752, when she joined with some of her brothers and a sister in conveying to their brother, Josiah Yerkes, land of which their father had died possessed, and she is styled in the conveyance "of Moreland, widow." On the back of the administration bond the names of the children appear as follows:

33. Elizabeth Hufty[4].
34. Mary Hufty[4].
35. John Hufty[4].
36. Jacob Hufty[4].

7. JOSIAH YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth child and third son of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 28 November, 1718; died there, in September, 1793. He was a farmer, and resided on a farm given to him by his father, in Moreland, on the Pennypack Creek, above the mills of his brother Silas. . On 22 July, 1747, he mortgaged * his land, consisting of eighty-four acres, to Joseph Spangenburg. His wife Mary joined him in this mortgage; also in a mortgage † of the same land, given to George Sharswood, of Philadelphia, 16 April, 1765, to secure the payment of £200; and in a deed,‡ dated 11 February, 1755, by which he conveyed certain lands to his brother, Stephen Yerkes. The date of his marriage or the maiden name of his wife is not certainly known, although it is probable that the name was Walton, as Nathaniel Walton, of Moreland, in his will, dated 6 February, 1777, names "my sister Mary Yerkes." § Mr. Yerkes no doubt survived his wife, as she is not named in his will.|| This instrument, dated 2 December, 1791, proved 1 October, 1793, describes him as "of the Manor of Moreland," and names son Joshua, son Josiah, daughter Rebecca Wood, granddaughter Sarah Boore, daughter Margary, daughter Mary, and son Nathaniel, the latter being named as executor, and the devisee of his plantation, which at that time consisted of one hundred acres.

Children of Josiah[3] and Mary Yerkes; born in the Manor of Moreland:

37. Joshua Yerkes[4].
38. Josiah Yerkes[4], married Rachel Edwards, *née* Brooks.
39. Rebecca Yerkes[4], living at the date of her father's will; married, 30 January, 1765, Thomas Wood.
40. Sarah Yerkes[4], married, in May, 1774, Thomas Bower, of Moreland. The marriage was performed by the Reverend John Blackwell, as appears from the records of the Southampton Baptist Church. In the marriage license, dated 20 April, 1774, and printed in Pennsylvania Archives, second series, ii. 322, the name is spelled "Bower," while Josiah Yerkes, in his will, named his

* Philadelphia Mortgages, G, xiii. 507.
‡ Montgomery County Deeds, xiii. 396.
|| Montgomery County Wills, i. 355.
† Ibid., X, x. 86.
§ Philadelphia Wills, S, 497.

"granddaughter Sarah Boore," probably a misspelling of Bower. Such granddaughter is thought to have been the only issue of Sarah Yerkes.

41. MARGERY YERKES[4], died *circa* 1835; married Peter Saurman.

42. MARY YERKES[4].

43. NATHANIEL YERKES[4], born 9 August, 1763; died 5 June, 1831; married Sarah Johnson.

8. HARMAN YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 18 January, 1720; died there, 29 November, 1804. He began his business career as a farmer and miller. From 1752 until 1755, he engaged in mercantile pursuits at Plymouth, but returned to farming the latter year, and continued therein until 1788. He was a large land-owner. His first real estate purchase was made when he was but twenty-six years old, and consisted of a tract of one hundred and thirty-seven acres, located in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, which he bought, 18 May, 1747, from his brother John, paying him therefore two hundred and ninety-seven pounds. It is believed that he removed to the land so purchased at about the time he acquired the same, and that he continued there until about 1762, when he is supposed to have become a resident of Warminster, Bucks County, where, in 1765, he was an overseer of the poor, and where, in 1772, he purchased a plantation of one hundred and eighty-one acres from Joseph Noble. This tract was situated on the Street Road at what is now Johnsville Station on the Northeast Pennsylvania Railroad, and on this tract Harman Yerkes established the first homestead of the Yerkeses in Bucks County, and there some of his descendants have ever since resided. He returned to the Manor of Moreland in 1788, which continued to be his place of residence the remainder of his life.

Mr. Yerkes was an active supporter of the War of Independence, and in 1775 he and his son Edward, who was but eighteen years of age, enrolled themselves in the Warminster Company of Associators. On 31 July, 1777, he was recommended to the Executive Council by Judge Henry Wynkoop to look after billeting the poor. It is probable that his military service was with the militia only. On more than one occasion the British troopers from Philadelphia were his unwelcome visitors, and his family was subjected to the actual terrors and trials of grim war. In this connection Judge Harman Yerkes, of Bucks County, has contributed the following item:

"His wife, Mary Clayton, proved herself worthy of the duty of taking charge of a young family in such times, as is shown by the following incident, which the writer heard related from the lips of one (Stephen Beans, then a small boy) who was present.

"The house then occupied by the family stood where the smaller end of the present homestead now stands. It contained a sitting-room and kitchen on the first floor, with an

out attachment used as quarters for the slaves. The second floor was divided into convenient rooms by plain board partitions.

"The battle of 'Crooked Billet,' fought in 1778, began less than two miles away, and the retreat, or rather rout, of the Americans drifted directly over the adjacent lands. Some of the most harrowing scenes of that dreadful butchery occurred within sight of the Yerkes homestead.

"The narrator of the story lived at the next place north, on the Street Road, and, the men of the neighborhood being away at the scene of strife, or in concealing the horses and cattle, he [Beans] accompanied his mother to the Yerkes place at the first alarm. While the two women and children were in the sitting room, an American soldier hastily ran into the house, coming from the south side, and took refuge under a bed which stood in the northeast corner of the room. He stated that he was being pursued by the enemy, and in much alarm asked that his place of hiding be concealed. Mrs. Yerkes told him he would not be safe there, but that by going out of the back door he could put the house between him and his pursuers, and might reach the next place, where there was a large pile of buckwheat straw, in which he could hide himself. He obeyed her directions, and in a very short time four British soldiers came in the opposite door and inquired for him. The ladies protested that he was not there. The soldiers then looked under the bed, searched the up-stairs rooms, and, after maliciously sticking their bayonets through the bed-clothing, continued the pursuit.

"The American afterwards returned and thanked the ladies for his deliverance, and stated that the British had trampled over the straw and thrust their bayonets far into it, but fortunately without touching him. They spoke of setting fire to it, but owing to some alarm, abandoned the idea and departed."

The religious affiliations of Harman Yerkes are matters of some interest to his descendants. His earliest church connection was, probably, either with the Low Dutch Church, in which faith his father was no doubt born, or with the Baptists, the faith of his mother, but on the eve of his first marriage he identified himself with the Society of Friends, his first wife being of that persuasion. After this, his speech and manners are said to have conformed to the custom of the Friends; nevertheless, his second and third marriages were performed by Baptist clergymen, and he seems to have become a member of the Southampton Baptist Church, Bucks County, as he was one of the committee of that church, in 1772, for the building of a new meeting-house, and was buried in the graveyard of the same. These latter facts suggest the strong probability that shortly before his second marriage he attached himself to the faith of his mother, and of his distinguished grandfather, the Reverend John Watts.

His death is thus recorded in the *American Daily Advertiser,* under date of 7 December, 1804:

"DIED, in Moreland Township, Montgomery County, on the 29th of November, Mr. HARMAN YERKES, in the 85th year of his age, and on the 2d inst. his remains were interred in the Baptist burial-ground, at Southampton, followed by a numerous train of relatives and friends. In him was united the tender husband, the affectionate father, and the steady friend.

"Yes, he must die! the nearest friend must part;
The Victor Death, excepts not of a claim;
And though the stroke may crush a kindred heart
He heeds it not,—to supplicate is vain!

"He has gone, his spirit has flown to regions of everlasting bliss; but long will he exist in the hearts of those whom he hath left behind,—yea, until time with them shall be no longer, until they like him shall be no more."

He married (1), at Plymouth Meeting-House, 22 March, 1750–51, Mary, daughter of Edward Stroud, of Whitemarsh. She died *circa* 1771, and he married (2), 30 September, 1773, Mrs. Mary (Houghton) Clayton, widow of Richard Clayton. She died in 1785, and bequeathed a sum of money to the Southampton Baptist Church for building a wall around its graveyard, with which church she was actively identified, and by whose pastor, Reverend Jonathan Blackwood, she was married to Mr. Yerkes. He married (3), 28 March, 1788, Mrs. Elizabeth (Ball) Tompkins, widow of John Tompkins. She died in 1819. After this marriage Mr. Yerkes removed to his wife's home, on the Old York Road, in Moreland, where the "widow" Tompkins kept an inn and store, the management of which now fell to Mr. Yerkes.

Children of Harman[3] and Mary (Stroud) Yerkes:

44. William Yerkes[4], born 10 February, 1751–52; died in infancy.
45. Elizabeth Yerkes[4], born 5 September, 1753; married, 14 April, 1770, John Hufty.
46. Catharine Yerkes[4], born 19 June, 1755; died prior to 30 June, 1821; married Major Reading Howell.
47. Edward Yerkes[4], born 19 April, 1757; was a soldier in the Revolution and later a sea-captain; died at sea.
48. Sarah Yerkes[4], born in July, 1759; died in infancy.
49. Stephen Yerkes[4], born 20 October, 1762; died in 1823; married Alice Watson.
50. Mary Yerkes[4], born 5 January, 1765; died unmarried.
51. Harman Yerkes[4], born 25 July, 1767; died 12 February, 1837; married Margaret Long.
52. William Yerkes[4], born 23 June, 1769; died in 1823; married Letitia Esther Long.

9. SILAS YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth child and fifth son of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, 15 February, 1723; died there, 25 September, 1795, and was buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church. He was a large land-owner and a prosperous miller and farmer. Under the will of his father, Silas Yerkes became entitled to a one-fourth interest in the property in Moreland that had been the homestead of the father and grandfather, and by deed of 10 February, 1755, the remaining interests in the property, which consisted of two hundred acres, were conveyed to him by his mother and his brothers Stephen, Elias, and Titus. At this time Silas Yerkes was residing in Warwick Township, Bucks County,

where he would seem to have been engaged in the milling business, as he is described as "miller" in the conveyance here mentioned, and he continued to reside there until after the birth of his daughter Elizabeth, when he removed to the homestead estate in Moreland, and there continued the milling business, as well as carried on farming. The mill property later came into possession of the Shelmire family, and was long known as "Shelmire's Mills." The mills were destroyed by fire some years ago. The spot where they stood is one of the most picturesque localities in Montgomery County. In 1780 the tax list of Moreland contained over four hundred names, the third highest assessment being that of Silas Yerkes.

Mr. Yerkes was a man of much intelligence and a devout Christian. In 1755 he united with others in founding the Union Library Company of Hatboro, one of the earliest library organizations in Pennsylvania, and he was an active member of the Baptist Church, the principles and doctrines of which he imbibed from his mother and inherited from his grandfather, the Reverend John Watts. A formal profession of religious faith was, however, not made until 1 June, 1742, when he was baptized in the Pennypack Creek, and became a member of the Southampton Baptist Church, Bucks County, retaining membership until his death. Mr. Yerkes no doubt received his Christian name in honor of his uncle, Silas Watts.

Silas Yerkes was married by the Reverend Joshua Potts, pastor of the Southampton Baptist Church, 14 June, 1750, to Hannah Dungan; born in Bucks County, 24 September, 1725; died at the seat of her husband, 22 August, 1792; daughter of Thomas and Esther Dungan, and granddaughter of the Reverend Thomas Dungan * by his wife Elizabeth Weaver. Silas Yerkes's will,† dated 21 March, 1795, was proved 22 October, same year, and names the

* Reverend Thomas Dungan was a son of William Dungan, a merchant of London, England, by his wife Frances Latham, and was born in that city about 1632. His mother was a daughter of Lewis Latham, Sergeant-Falconer to Charles I. Upon the death of William Dungan, his widow married Captain Jeremiah Clarke, with whom, accompanied by her children, she emigrated to New England, and settled at Newport, Rhode Island, where Captain Clarke rose to prominence. Captain Clarke dying, his widow married, for third husband, Reverend William Vaughan, a Baptist clergyman, of Newport. Thomas Dungan imbibed the Baptist faith, and became a Baptist clergyman, having received his instruction in theology, it is thought, from his step-father, Reverend William Vaughan. He was one of the patentees of East Greenwich, Rhode Island; was a representative of that town in the Assembly of that Colony in 1678 and 1681, and served as sergeant in the Newport militia. In 1682 he sold his estates at East Greenwich and Newport, and shortly afterwards removed to Pennsylvania, settling at Cold Spring, Bucks County, where he founded a Baptist Church, the first in that Province, and the first English congregation there outside of the Friends. Mr. Dungan became the pastor of the church, and continued his ministrations as such until his death in 1688. He married, at Newport, Elizabeth, daughter of Sergeant Clement Weaver by his wife Mary Freeborn. Sergeant Weaver was a member of the Rhode Island Assembly in 1678, and William Freeborn, his wife's father, was a member in 1657. (See "Memorials of the Reading, Howell, Yerkes, Watts, Latham, and Elkins Families" for fuller mention of Reverend Thomas Dungan, and some account of his family connections.)

† Montgomery County Wills, i. 471.

STONE BRIDGE OVER THE PENNYPACK CREEK, AT WHICH POINT THE CREEK FLOWS THROUGH THE PLANTATION PURCHASED BY ANTHONY VERKES IN 1709

PASSAGE OF MOUNT CENIS
PASSAGE OF THE LITTLE ST. BERNARD
PASSAGE OF THE GREAT ST. BERNARD

children given below, with the exception of Thomas and John, both of whom are supposed to have died before the will was made. His five eldest children were born in Warwick Township, Bucks County, and the others at the homestead in Moreland.

Children of Silas[3] and Hannah (Dungan) Yerkes:

53. Elias Yerkes[4], born 7 December, 1751; died 15 January, 1828; married ——.
54. Deborah Yerkes[4], born 3 September, 1753; died 11 February, 1826; married Samuel Ayres.
55. Esther Yerkes[4], born 13 February, 1755; married Charles Ayres (a brother of William Ayres, who married her sister Deborah), and had one child: (56) Mary Ayres[5], who married Jonathan Yerkes (No. 265).
57. Thomas Yerkes[4], born 24 September, 1756; died in 1781.
58. Elizabeth Yerkes[4], born 26 March, 1758; died 2 September, 1826; married Daniel Howell.
59. John Yerkes[4], born 26 September, 1760; probably died young.
60. Silas Yerkes[4], born *circa* 1762; died 15 January, 1837, unmarried and without issue. His death is thus noted in the records of the Southampton Baptist Church: "Silas Yerkes, beloved disciple, fell asleep in Jesus, we think, on Sunday, about noon, the 15th of January, 1837, and was buried at Southampton."
61. Hannah Yerkes[4], born *circa* 1764; married John Wright, by whom she had: (62) Esther Wright[5], who never married.
63. Daniel Yerkes[4], born 23 July, 1767; died 30 September, 1824; married (1) Martha Collom; (2) Esther Lykens.
64. Benjamin Yerkes[4], born 22 February, 1768; died 25 June, 1847; married Rachel Buzart.

10. ELIZABETH YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and seventh child of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 29 January, 1725; died, probably at Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia, 11 March, 1793; married John Howell, Esq[r], born in Amwell Township, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, 8 August, 1721; died at Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia, 27 July, 1808; son of Captain Daniel Howell,* of Hunterdon County, New Jersey, by his wife Elsie Reading, daughter of Colonel John Reading, of the same place, and sister of Honorable John Reading, the first native-born governor of New Jersey.

Mr. Howell received under the will of his father one-half interest in a grist-mill and in a plantation of sixty acres, located in Hunterdon County, on the banks of the Delaware. How long he resided at Amwell is not known. His uncle, Benjamin Howell, resided in Philadelphia, at what is now Chestnut Hill. He was childless, and it is conjectured that upon the decease of his brother Daniel he became interested in the latter's son John, and induced him

* Some account of his ancestry, and a record of his descendants will be found in "Memorials of the Reading, Howell, Yerkes, Watts, Latham, and Elkins Families," published in 1898, by the author of the present work.

to settle at Chestnut Hill. The uncle died in 1774, and evidenced his esteem for his nephew by naming him executor of his will and residuary legatee and devisee thereunder.* John Howell engaged in the business of a saddler and harness-maker. He came to be highly regarded by his fellow-citizens, as is abundantly shown in his election as justice of the peace, to which he was duly commissioned, 7 June, 1780, by the Supreme Executive Council of Pennsylvania. He maintained the dignities and performed the duties of a "country squire" until 11 January, 1785, when he tendered his resignation to the Council, as shown by his letter published in the records of that body. Both Mr. Howell and his wife were members of the First Baptist Church, Philadelphia, and, later, of the Ridge Avenue Baptist Church at Roxborough, Philadelphia, in the burying-ground of which they were doubtless buried.

Children of John and Elizabeth[3] (Yerkes) Howell; all born probably at or near Chestnut Hill:

65. Mary Howell[4], married Thomas Norton.
66. Hannah Howell[4], born 30 December, 1752; died 28 October, 1820; married, 8 January, 1778, Major John Levering, an officer in the Revolutionary service.
67. Daniel Howell[4], born about 1753; died in February, 1830; married Elizabeth Yerkes (No. 58).
68. Sarah Howell[4], born *circa* 1761; married, about 1784, Anthony Levering.
69. Elizabeth Howell[4], married —— Schuler.
70. Reading Howell[4], married, 3 June, 1792, Mary Busby.

11. STEPHEN YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and eighth child of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, 3 August, 1727, and died there, probably shortly before 23 December, 1811, the date of the probate of his will. He was a farmer and land-owner, and resided in Moreland throughout his life. His father devised to him a one-fourth share in the two hundred acre plantation which he, the father, had received from *his* father, Anthony Yerkes, which share Stephen Yerkes sold to his brother Silas.

Stephen Yerkes married Rebecca Whiteside, who was living 28 July, 1811, and is named in her husband's will of that date. The others named therein are: sons Samuel and Joseph, daughters Rebecca and Rachel, and grandchildren Mary, Emma, and Thomas, the children of his deceased daughter Elizabeth, "late the wife of Eli Morgan." His son Samuel Yerkes and George Shelmire were appointed executors. Mr. Yerkes was a member of the Union Library Company of Hatboro, and he and his wife were members of the Southampton Baptist Church.

* Philadelphia Wills, ii. 44.

Children of Stephen[3] and Rebecca (Whiteside) Yerkes; born in the Manor of Moreland:

71. JAMES YERKES[4], born 24 December, 1756; died in infancy.
72. STEPHEN YERKES[4], born 4 June, 1759; died at about fifty years of age, unmarried.
73. JAMES YERKES[4], born 2 October, 1761; died at Ovid, New York, in June, 1804; married, 23 December, 1783, Rachel Shaw. He removed with his family to Ovid, New York, after 22 September, 1800, on which day he conveyed land in Moreland, which his father had conveyed to him 6 May, 1797, and the son is described in the former conveyance as "of Moreland." He is said to have had ten children, "all of whom died young." His will,* dated Ovid, 11 June, 1804, proved 28th of same month, names wife Rachel, and mentions "sons" and "daughters," but only one child by name,—Stephen. He directs that his estate should be sold, debts paid, and that his family should remove to Pennsylvania, "among my relations, and there remain until my youngest child be twenty-one years of age." As none of the family are mentioned in his father's will, it is believed that all had died before the date thereof.
74. ELIZABETH YERKES[4], born 18 February, 1764; died before 28 July, 1811; married, by the Reverend William Van Horne, Pastor of the Southampton Baptist Church, 17 February, 1782, to Eli Morgan, by whom she had, according to the will of her father: (75) MARY MORGAN[5]. (76) EMMA MORGAN[5]. (77) THOMAS MORGAN[5].
78. REBECCA YERKES[4], born 2 October, 1766; married Levi Watson, son of Joseph Watson† by his wife Rachel Croasdale, and had issue. Mr. and Mrs. Watson removed to Wayne County, New York, but the writer has failed to obtain their family record. It is said that Mr. and Mrs. Watson had two sons and one daughter, and it is known that their daughter, Sarah Watson, married, in 1817, Samuel Smith, a prominent school-teacher, of whom see "Scharf's History of Delaware," 742.
79. JOSEPH YERKES[4], born 5 July, 1769; died 10 January, 1850; married Mary Purdy.
80. RACHEL YERKES[4], born 4 November, 1772; married James Rogers.
81. SAMUEL YERKES[4], born 24 September, 1775; died 19 March, 1861; married Elizabeth Rutherton.

12. ELIAS YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), ninth child and seventh son of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 7 February, 1729; died there, 16 January, 1799. He was a farmer, and resided throughout his life in the Manor of Moreland. The *Pennsylvania Gazette* of 23 August, 1770, contained this advertisement:

"Supposed to be Stolen, on Tuesday night, the 14th of this instant August, from the plantation of ELIAS YERKES, living in the Manor of Moreland, Philadelphia County, a dark bay mare, 9 years old between 14 & 15 hands high, a large star on her forehead, behind feet white, shod before, she can pace and trot, but is more inclined to pace. Whoever takes her up and secures said Mare, so as the owner may have her again shall have Ten shillings, and

* Seneca County, New York, Wills, A, 7.

† JOSEPH WATSON was a son of Mark Watson, Esq[r], of Bucks County, Pennsylvania, who was, for many years, a member of the Provincial Assembly, and one of the justices of the courts of Bucks County.

if stolen Twenty shillings, for the Mare, and three pounds for the mare and thief, and reasonable charges paid by me.

"ELIAS YERKES."

Mr. Yerkes married, 18 March, 1756, Rebecca Foster, who died 30 November, 1820, in the eighty-fifth year of her age. Her will, dated 16 February, 1807, was proved in Montgomery County, 23 November, 1821, and names sons Isaac, David, Elias, and Arthur, and daughters Mary, Rebecca, Sarah, and Susanna. Both Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes were baptized according to the Baptist faith, 10 October, 1773, and were received into membership in the Southampton Baptist Church, the religious home of many of the Yerkes family. They were buried in the graveyard of that church, where a stone marks their grave, as is shown in the accompanying illustration.

Children of Elias[3] and Rebecca (Foster) Yerkes; born in the Manor of Moreland:

82. ELIAS YERKES[4], born 16 January, 1757; died 21 June, 1844; married ——.
83. GEORGE YERKES[4], born 18 September, 1758; died 25 December, 1839; married Rebecca ——.
84. ELIZABETH YERKES[4], born 3 October, 1760; married, by the Reverend David Jones, pastor of the Southampton Baptist Church, 9 April, 1789, to Nathan Marple. It would appear from the will of her sister Mary that she had by this marriage a daughter: (85) ELIZABETH MARPLE[5].
86. SUSANNA YERKES[4], born 27 September, 1762.
87. ISAAC YERKES[4], born 17 March, 1765; died unmarried and without issue. His will, dated 7 September, 1823, proved in Montgomery County, 26 May, 1827, names brother David, and Elias, "son of my brother Arthur," and gives the remainder of his estate to Horatio Gates Yerkes, another son of his brother Arthur.
88. MARY YERKES[4], born 15 November, 1766; died, unmarried, *circa* 1852. Her will, dated 12 April, 1848, proved 14 September, 1852, names sisters Sarah Michener and Rebecca Yerkes, nephew Horatio Gates Yerkes, and Lydia Lukens, "daughter of my brother Elias," and Elizabeth Edwards, "daughter of my deceased sister" Elizabeth Marple.
89. REBECCA YERKES[4], born 15 November, 1766; died 18 August, 1850.
90. ARTHUR YERKES[4], born 11 February, 1769; died 23 October, 1840; married Elizabeth Hart.
91. SARAH YERKES[4], born 11 June, 1772; died 17 May, 1856; married Thomas Michener, Jr.
92. DAVID S. YERKES[4], died unmarried; will, proved 21 May, 1849, names David S. Y. Lukens, "son of my niece Lydia."

13. TITUS YERKES[3] (Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eighth son and tenth and youngest child of Herman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Watts, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, *circa* 1731; died there in 1762, and letters of administration on his estate were granted, 13 October of that year, unto his widow, Margaret Yerkes. He was a farmer and miller, and owned a farm of seventy acres,

GRAVESTONE OF ELIAS YERKES (No. 12) AND HIS WIFE REBECCA FOSTER

since known as the "Factory Farm," located in what is now Terwood, in Moreland Township. Two streams met upon the farm, the united water-power of which was utilized by Titus Yerkes to turn his saw-mill. He married, about 1757, Margaret Paul, who was no doubt a descendant of Joseph Paul, the founder of the well-known Paul family of Philadelphia. After the death of Mr. Yerkes she married, as second husband (license issued 4 January, 1764), John Nesmith, a miller of Moreland, and she died 16 January, 1823, in the eighty-eighth year of her age. On 17 September, 1764, a few months after her second marriage, as the administratrix of Mr. Yerkes's estate, she presented a petition to the Orphans' Court of Philadelphia County for leave to sell the plantation and saw-mill of her late husband. Mr. Yerkes was a member of the Union Library Company of Hatboro.

Children of Titus[3] and Margaret (Paul) Yerkes; born in Moreland:

93. Jonathan Yerkes[4], ! rn 8 December, 1759; died 27 March, 1835; married Elizabeth Jarrett.
94. Titus Yerkes[4], born 15 November, 1762; died 15 June, 1846; married Mary Streper.

FOURTH GENERATION

18. JACOB YERKES[4] (Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Jane, was born in the Manor of Moreland, about 1744, and died there, 28 March, 1819, in the seventy-fifth year of his age. He was a farmer, and received under his father's will two large plantations in the Manor of Moreland, one of which consisted of one hundred acres, located on the east side of the public road leading from Philadelphia to Southampton, and the other of over eighty-three acres, on the west side of that road, and opposite the first-named tract. He was earnestly loyal to the cause of American Independence, and during the Revolution was first lieutenant of the Second Company, First Battalion, Philadelphia County militia, Lieutenant-Colonel George Smith commanding. He was a prominent member of the Southampton Baptist Church, and at one time one of the trustees of that organization, and is buried in its graveyard. He married (1) Elizabeth Gaunt, daughter of Thomas Gaunt by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Peter Gardiner, Sen[r], of Philadelphia, and sister of John Gardiner, a merchant of that city. She died before May, 1795, at which time he married (2) Sarah Fleming, the marriage ceremony being

performed by the Reverend Thomas Memminger, pastor of the Southampton Baptist Church. She died before 17 November, 1840, on which day letters of administration upon her estate were granted by the Register of Wills of Montgomery County.

Child by first wife, Elizabeth Gaunt:

95. WILLIAM G. YERKES[5], married, and is said to have had two daughters, one of whom married John Stockdale, and the other Jacob Stockdale.

Children by second wife, Sarah Fleming:

96. CASSANDRA T. YERKES[5], died in 1871; married her cousin, Joseph Yerkes (No. 101).
97. JANE YERKES[5], born 6 January, 1798; died 11 November, 1867; married (1) John Wynkoop Hogeland; (2) John Martindale.

19. ANTHONY YERKES[4] (Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Jane, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, *circa* 1745; died there, *circa* October, 1804, letters of administration on his estate being granted on the 19th of that month. He loved the soil, as had his ancestors, and spent his uneventful life engaged in farming in the locality in which he was born. He served in the Pennsylvania militia in the Revolution. He married (license issued 7 March, 1772) Mary, daughter of Robert and Sarah Harper.

Children of Anthony[4] and Mary (Harper) Yerkes:

98. JANE or JEAN YERKES[5], born 16 February, 1773.
99. ROBERT YERKES[5], born 15 October, 1774; died 19 April, 1849; married Mary Wright.
100. JACOB YERKES[5], born 19 January, 1776; died 28 February, 1846; married Mary Beans.
101. JOSEPH YERKES[5], born 11 October, 1777; married his cousin, Cassandra T. Yerkes (No. 96).
102. JONATHAN YERKES[5], born 3 September, 1782; died 23 September, 1846; married Maria Watkins.
103. SARAH YERKES[5].
104. MARY HARPER YERKES[5], married Giles McDowell.

20. JOSEPH YERKES[4] (Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Jane, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, *circa* 1746, and died there, 24 December, 1807. He removed to Philadelphia prior to 1768, where he established a private school, which he conducted until 1800, when he retired to his estate in Moreland. The columns of the *Pennsylvania Gazette* of 22 September, 1768, contain the following:

SOUTHAMPTON BAPTIST CHURCH AT SOUTHAMPTON, BUCKS COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

"PHILADELPHIA, September 22, 1768.

"On Monday, the Third October, the Subscribers propose to open Evening Schools at their respective School Houses in this City, where will be taught, Writing, Arithmetic, Book-Keeping, &c. Likewise the most useful Branches of the Mathematics, at the usual Prices, by David Ellison, William Oliphant, Todd and Dickinson, Moles Patterson, John Willson, James Cannon, Alexander Power, Andrew Porter, Patrick Lanagan, and Joseph Yerkes."

Those named were no doubt the chief school-masters in Philadelphia of that day, and it is an item of some interest to know that Joseph Yerkes is the only one who was of Dutch or German descent, and that most of the others were either of Scotch-Irish birth or lineage. William Oliphant and Alexander Power were tutors at the College of Philadelphia, now the University of Pennsylvania. James Cannon was Professor of Mathematics at the same institution, and Andrew Porter became a distinguished officer in the Revolution, and was the ancestor of many noted Pennsylvanians.*

When Samuel Hazzard came to write his "Annals of Philadelphia and Pennsylvania in the Olden Time," he recalled a few of the old school-teachers of Philadelphia, among them Joseph Yerkes. In his article on "Education," Hazzard writes:

"Common education, to become general, should be low in price, and the places be occupied by patient, unambitious men, of peculiar minds—such as most like retirement and freedom from business excitements, and who, for that cause, are well satisfied to content themselves with small things. There are such men—and there were such men. The good Anthony Benezet taught his scholars at ten shillings a quarter; and we can remember the long and quiet lives of such school-masters as Lyttle, Todd, Trip, Clark, Rankin, Yerkes, Gartly, and others, at the same terms. They acquired a little home in a long life, were quite content, and only aimed at most to qualify their children for more aspiring situations. They never thought of vacations and indulgences, wherein the pupils lost half as much by absence as they had acquired. They conceived, and conceived truly, that their business was to make their scholars good writers, good arithmeticians, good readers, and intelligent grammarians; and then they justly inferred that they were qualified, by their own separate exertions, to improve themselves at home, if they would, in all manner of intellectual attainments, such as history, philosophy, belles-lettres, etc."

* ANDREW PORTER was appointed by Congress, 19 June, 1776, captain in the marine service, and was afterwards transferred to Lamb's Artillery, Continental Line. On 19 April, 1781, he was promoted major in the Pennsylvania Artillery Regiment, Continental Line, and on 24 December, 1782, lieutenant-colonel, to rank as such from 1 January, 1782, and he commanded that regiment from October, 1781, until the close of the war. Immediately after the war he was tendered the chair of Mathematics in the University of Pennsylvania, but declined the same, saying that "as long as he had commanded men he would not return to flogging boys." He subsequently became a major-general in the Pennsylvania militia, and at his death was Surveyor-General of the State. He was the father of David Rittenhouse Porter, governor of Pennsylvania, 1832–1845; George Bryan Porter, governor of Michigan, 1832–1834; and of James Madison Porter, a distinguished jurist; the grandfather of Honorable William A. Porter, a judge of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania, and of General Horace Porter, the present Ambassador of the United States to France; and the great-grandfather of Colonel John Biddle Porter, U.S.A., Colonel William Brooke Rawle, and other prominent Philadelphians.

Mr. Yerkes was a member of the Society of Friends. At the time of his removal from Philadelphia he resided and had his school at the northwest corner of Third and Branch Streets, which property he owned. From his will,* dated 22 11 mo. (November), 1807, proved 21 January, 1808, we learn that he owned several tracts of land in Moreland. Two of these he purchased from his brother Jacob, two from his brother Anthony, and one from his uncle Silas.

He married Hannah Ashton. She did not survive her husband.

Children of Joseph[4] and Hannah (Ashton) Yerkes; born in Philadelphia:

105. HANNAH YERKES[5], married —— Tompkins, by whom she had: (106) JOSEPH YERKES TOMPKINS[6]. (107) ELIZABETH TOMPKINS[6], married —— Lukens.

108. ANTHONY YERKES[5], born *circa* 1776; died 28 February, 1836; married Susanna Canby.

22. DAVID YERKES[4] (Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Jane, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 12 August, 1752; died at Baltimore, Maryland, 24 January, 1818. He was an officer in the Revolutionary army, serving as first lieutenant of Captain Josiah Hart's company,† in the Fourth Battalion of Philadelphia County militia. He held positions of public trust in Baltimore, and was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Mechanical Company of Baltimore, the oldest organization in that city. He married,‡ 1 November, 1787, Mrs. Elizabeth Thomas, *née* Wilmerton, born 15 March, 1750; died at Baltimore, 22 September, 1828; daughter of John and Mary Wilmerton; and at about the time of his marriage he removed to Baltimore, where he remained until his death. The following obituary appears in the *American Daily Advertiser,* of Philadelphia, under date of 31 January, 1818:

"DIED—at Baltimore, on Saturday evening last, of an apoplectic fit, Mr. DAVID YERKISS, in the 65th year of his age, for many years a respectable inhabitant of that City. Mr. Yerkiss was a native of Pennsylvania, and was bred in the Calvinistic faith, but was among the first in this City to receive the heavenly doctrines of the New Jerusalem, promulgated in the theological writings of Emanuel Swedenborg, and has through life verified his faith by a deportment the most amiable and inoffensive. If to die without leaving a solitary enemy behind be evidence of worth, such may literally and truly, we believe, be said of Mr. Yerkiss, and his friends were as numerous as his acquaintances. He left an amiable wife and party to bemoan his loss and bathe with tears of anguish the fondly cherished memory of an affectionate husband, and indulgent parent."

* Montgomery County Wills, iii. 1.

† Pennsylvania Archives, 2d ser., xiii. 591, 605.

‡ Records of Abington Presbyterian Church.

Children of David[4] and Elizabeth (Wilmerton) Yerkes; born in Baltimore:

109. Eliza Wilmerton Yerkes[5], born 12 March, 1788.
110. Jane Yerkes[5], born 27 February, 1790; died 11 March, 1790.
111. Anthony Yerkes[5], born 6 November, 1793; died 2 August, 1821; married Sarah Richards.

25. JOHN YERKES[4] (John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of John Yerkes by his wife Alice McVaugh, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 6 October, 1743; died in Whitemarsh Township, same county, in 1803 or 1806. The date marked on the inventory filed in his estate is 4 February, 1803, and the administration bond is dated 4 February, 1806. One of these is no doubt an error. He was a farmer, and resided in Whitemarsh Township. He married (license dated 20 August, 1769) Ann Coffing, daughter of Abraham and Margaret Coffing.* She was a member of Abington Meeting at the time of her marriage, but married "out of meeting,"—that is, not according to the custom of the Society of Friends,—and in consequence of such "out going" she was deprived of her membership in that society.†

Children of John[4] and Ann (Coffing) Yerkes:

112. Abraham Yerkes[5], born 29 May, 1770; died 23 or 28 October, 1827; married Mary Jones.
113. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], born 9 February, 1772; married Isaac Jones.
114. Harman Yerkes[5], born 21 May, 1774; died 15 March, 1845; married Elizabeth Weaver.
115. William Yerkes[5], born 16 July, 1776; married Deborah Streper.
116. John Yerkes[5], born 20 October, 1778; died 16 May, 1848; married (1) Ann Spies; (2) Elizabeth Stump.
117. Jonathan Yerkes[5], born 30 August, 1780; married Elizabeth Stump.
118. Sarah Yerkes[5], born 13 December, 1783.

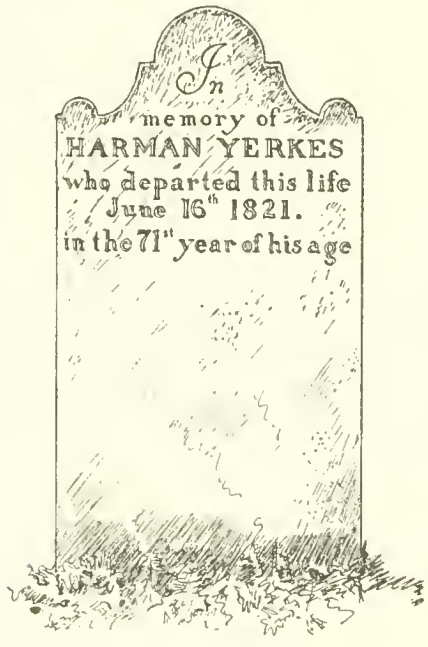
28. HARMAN YERKES[4] (John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fifth child of John Yerkes by his wife Alice McVaugh, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Penn-

* Abraham Coffing, in his will, dated 22 October, 1766, and proved at Philadelphia, 28 November, same year, names wife Margaret, and children Jacob, Ann, Margaret, Grace, and Martha. He was a member of Abington Meeting of Friends, from the records of which society it appears that his daughters Ann, Grace, and Martha married into the Yerkes family. Ann's marriage is given in the text. The Meeting records, under date of 19 September, 1769, note that "Grace Yerkes, late Coffin, is gone out in her marriage and don't incline to make satisfaction," and under date of 30 November, 1772, the same fact is noted as to "Martha Yerkes, late Coffin." "Going out" in marriage was marrying "out of Meeting," but while the fact of the marriages of Grace and Martha Coffing is not in doubt, the Christian names of their Yerkes husbands are unknown. Abraham Coffing was a son of Jacob Coffing, Sen[r], who was in Pennsylvania as early as 1690, and died in Northampton Township, Bucks County, in 1732. The will of the latter, dated 26 August, and proved 9 October, 1732, names sons Jacob, William, and Abraham. In some records the name is spelled Coffin.

† Records of Abington Meeting under date of 25 December, 1769.

sylvania, 22 November, 1750; died there 16 June, 1821; married, 12 November, 1776, Margaret Scott, born 13 October, 1759; died 18 February, 1825; daughter of George and Esther Scott, of Moreland.* After his marriage, Mr. Yerkes went to reside with his father-in-law, and became the manager of his farm. Upon the death of the latter he continued to reside at the farm, engaging in farming until his death. He and his wife are buried in the graveyard of the Abington Presbyterian Church, of which he became a member in 1783.

Children of Harman[4] and Margaret (Scott) Yerkes, born in Moreland:



119. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], born 16 February, 1782; married Matthew Marshall, who died soon after marriage. Issue: (120) Harman Yerkes Marshall[6], born in January, 1818; died in May, 1891; married (1) Jane Willard, by whom he had several children who died in infancy; (2) Christiana, daughter of Philip Lauer, Esqr; died 26 March, 1891. No issue by second marriage.

121. Silas Yerkes[5], born 7 August, 1784; died 30 January, 1863; married Elizabeth Mann.

122. Susanna Yerkes[5], born 19 October, 1786; married Josiah Stockton Mann.

123. Esther Yerkes[5], born 3 June, 1789; died, unmarried, 30 July, 1841.

124. Margaret Yerkes[5], born 20 January, 1792; married John Webster Wright.

125. George Scott Yerkes[5], born 4 August, 1794; died 5 April, 1842; married Ann ——, born 6 November, 1786; died 13 April, 1859. No issue.

126. Mary Yerkes[5], born 25 September, 1797; died in 1891, unmarried.

127. John Yerkes[5], born 16 April, 1802; died 20 April, 1870; married Margaret Benner.

29. SILAS YERKES[4] (John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of John Yerkes by his wife Alice McVaugh, was born in Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 20 December, 1752; died in Abington Township, same county, in 1779; married, *circa* 1778, Hannah Craft, born *circa* 1758; died † 12 September, 1830, in the

* George Scott was a native of Scotland, and on emigrating to Pennsylvania, he settled on a farm located partly in the Manor of Moreland and partly in Abington Township. He was a member of Abington Presbyterian Church, and a notedly worthy Christian gentleman. At his death about eighty acres of his farm came into the possession of his son-in-law, Harman Yerkes. Mrs. Scott was a daughter of Thomas Darragh, of Bedminster Township, Bucks County, and is named in his will, dated 16 March, 1750. She died 7 March, 1792, aged seventy-seven years. Mr. Scott died 11 March, 1793, in the eighty-ninth year of his age, and his funeral sermon was preached by his personal friend and pastor, Reverend William Tennant.

† Record of Abington Monthly Meeting.

seventy-second year of her age; daughter of Barnet Craft by his wife Ann Leedom. Administration on Mr. Yerkes's estate was granted to his widow 9 October, 1779, the sureties on the bond being Jacob Paul and John Craft. The latter was a brother of Mrs. Yerkes, and married, 3 May, 1781, Sarah, daughter of John and Sydney Paul, of Philadelphia. Mrs. Yerkes settled her administration account 20 December, 1780, and charged herself with an estate of £2223 19*s.* 6*d.* She married, as second husband, Levi Tyson, by whom she had issue.* The only issue by her first husband was her son Silas, who was born some weeks after his father's death.

Child of Silas[4] and Hannah (Craft) Yerkes:

128. SILAS YERKES[5], born 11 December, 1779; died 31 January, 1868; married Mary Leech.

30. SARAH YERKES[4] (John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth daughter and seventh child of John Yerkes by his wife Alice McVaugh, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 26 May, 1755; married John Watson. The record of this family is incomplete.

Children of Sarah[4] Yerkes by her husband John Watson:

129. BENJAMIN WATSON[5], said to have died unmarried and without issue.
130. ALICE WATSON[5], married her second cousin, Stephen Yerkes (No. 49).

31. BENJAMIN YERKES[4] (John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth and youngest son and eighth child of John Yerkes by his wife Alice McVaugh, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 28 April, 1758; died there, 11 August, 1841; married Margaret Jones, born 23 August, 1768; died 18 September, 1850; daughter of Joshua and Hannah Jones. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and he and his wife and several of their children are buried in the grounds of the Pennepek Baptist church.

Children of Benjamin[4] and Margaret (Jones) Yerkes:

131. HANNAH YERKES[5], born 21 March, 1788; died 21 December, 1823; married Isaac Dirling, by whom she had a daughter, who married Richard Simons and had issue.

* Issue of Levi Tyson by his wife Hannah (Craft) Yerkes:
BARNET TYSON, born 30 June, and died 8 August, 1785.
GEORGE TYSON, born 13 August, 1786.
DANIEL TYSON, born 18 March, 1788; died 27 October, 1817.
ANN TYSON, born 20 September, 1789.
ROBINSON TYSON, born 18 February, 1791; died 3 November, 1797.
HANNAH TYSON, born 10 April, 1796.
CHARLES TYSON, born 27 October, 1798.
LYDIA TYSON, born 19 August, 1801; died 17 August, 1802.

132. THOMAS YERKES[5], born 18 October, 1790; died 19 January, 1856; married Martha Wright.

133. BENJAMIN YERKES[5], born 17 February, 1792; died 24 May, 1851; married Sarah Addis.

134. MARGARET YERKES[5], born 22 March, 1794; died, unmarried, 3 May, 1875.

135. JOSHUA YERKES[5], born 16 September, 1796; died 31 May, 1847, unmarried and without issue.

136. MOSES YERKES[5], born 24 May, 1799; died 9 August, 1823, unmarried and without issue.

137. ELIZABETH YERKES[5], born 7 October, 1801; died 10 May, 1845, unmarried and without issue.

138. AMOS YERKES[5], born 6 August, 1804; died 26 September, 1887; married Ann Wynkoop.

139. ISAAC YERKES[5], born 17 September, 1806; died 2 April, 1854; married Catharine Wynkoop.

140. JONES YERKES[5], born 3 March, 1810; died 29 May, 1887; married Sarah Morrison.

141. SARAH YERKES[5], born 3 October, 1813; died 28 July, 1853; married Samuel P. Robinson.

38. JOSIAH YERKES[4] (Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), was a son of Josiah and Mary Yerkes, and was, doubtless, born in the Manor of Moreland, but the date of his birth or death has not been ascertained. He was a Revolutionary soldier, and he married, 23 December, 1783, Mrs. Rachel Edwards, whose maiden name was Brooks. Of this marriage only one child is known, and the fact that he had such child is obtained from "The Hogeland Family in America," page 226, where it is noted that "Elizabeth Yerkes, daughter of Josiah and Rachel (Brooks) Yerkes," married Joshua Hogeland. Mr. Yerkes is said to have died when the daughter Elizabeth was "only a few years old." It is possible that he went to reside with his daughter, and died at her home.

Child of Josiah[4] and Rachel (Brooks) Yerkes:

142. ELIZABETH YERKES[5], married Joshua Hogeland.

41. MARGERY YERKES[4] (Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), daughter of Josiah and Mary Yerkes, is said to have died in 1835. She married (date unknown) Peter Saurman, who is said to have died in the West in 1830. He was a son of Peter Saurman, who emigrated from Germany with his family, *circa* 1743. Dr. Joseph C. Martindale, in his "History of Byberry and Moreland," pages 326–328, gives the following account of Peter Saurman, the son:

"PETER SAURMAN was born in Germany, and at the time of immigration to America was about three years old. He learned the trade of shoemaking from his father, but, having a taste for military life, he entered the British army during the latter part of the French

ABINGTON PRESBYTERIAN CHURCH, AT ABINGTON, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

ANNA LEONOWENS PUBLIC LIBRARY, LANSING, KY
PROPERTY OF MONTESSORI SCHOOL OF LANSING, KY

and Indian War, and served therein about one year. He then returned to Philadelphia, where he followed his occupation until the Revolutionary War, when he entered the army under Washington. He remained with it until it was disbanded in 1783, and although he was in all the battles fought by it, yet he was never wounded or taken prisoner, and never sick during the whole time. On the evening preceding the battle of the Billet he obtained leave of absence to visit the young lady afterwards his wife, who was then residing at Thomas Wood's house, near Hatboro. He remained here all night, and early the following morning he saw an English soldier, armed with a musket, coming up the lane. He immediately secreted himself behind a large cherry-tree, and waited until the soldier walked past, when he stepped out and ordered him to surrender, at the same time presenting a pistol. The summons was obeyed, and the English soldier became a prisoner. Upon examining the captive's gun, it was found to be filled with mud and water. Upon the principle that 'to the victors belong the spoils,' Peter cleaned the gun and loaded it with three buckshot and a bullet, after which he started towards Hart's (William Hallowell's) Mill, where he saw five English soldiers along the roadside dividing their booty. He attempted to shoot them, but the gun missed fire, and he was forced to run for his life. As he leaped over a fence the British fired at him, one ball passing through his coat pocket and two others striking the fence near him, but he escaped unhurt. After serving his country faithfully during the war, he returned to his trade, and located on the Pennypack, near what is now John Shelmire's Mill, in Moreland, Montgomery County. In 1788 he moved to Hatboro, and in 1795 to Bucks County, where he commenced farming. In 1804 he purchased a farm of ninety-four acres, near the Sorrel Horse, for $46.52 per acre, where he remained until 1812, when he sold out and went to the West. He died there in 1830, aged about ninety years. He married Margery, daughter of Josiah Yerkes, of Moreland. She died in 1835."

Children of Peter and Margery[4] (Yerkes) Saurman: *

143. Ann Saurman[5], died in 1845; married James Vansant, of Somerton, Philadelphia, and had issue.
144. Josiah Saurman[5], married and had issue. He removed to West Virginia and later to Sandusky County, Ohio.
145. Mary Saurman[5], died unmarried.
146. Rebecca Saurman[5], died unmarried in 1859, aged seventy-five years.
147. Jacob Saurman[5], born 14 April, 1789; died at Philadelphia, 27 July, 1865; married, 12 September, 1819, Sarah M., daughter of Daniel Hallowell, and had issue.
148. Yerkes Saurman[5], born 20 January, 1791; was a copper-plate printer in Philadelphia; married Mrs. Martha Brown, and had issue.
149. Jonathan Saurman[5], died at Philadelphia in 1850; married Sarah McShane, and had issue.

43. NATHANIEL YERKES[4] (Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Josiah and Mary Yerkes, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 9 August, 1763; died at Romulus, New York, 5 June, 1831. He received under the will of his father an estate of one hundred acres in Moreland, and was made executor of the will. By deed † of 19 August, 1799, he and his wife Sarah conveyed to George Shelmire certain water rights on the Pennypack Creek, attached to the

* For a further account of this family, see "History of Byberry and Moreland," 328–330.
† Montgomery County Deeds, viii. 187.

above tract, and, on 1 April, 1818, they conveyed unto Joel K. Mann the said tract, then described as consisting of one hundred and five acres. Mr. Yerkes is styled in this conveyance as "of Moreland," and it is believed that at about the time of the conveyance he removed with his family to Seneca County, New York, and settled there, in the town of Romulus. He married, in Pennsylvania, Sarah Johnson, born 20 September, 1765; died at Romulus, New York, 20 April, 1835; daughter of Philip * and Sarah Johnson. Of the children of Nathaniel Yerkes, the only one the writer has been able to trace is his son Josiah. One of the latter's descendants writes that other members of the family "removed West."

Children of Nathaniel[4] and Sarah (Johnson) Yerkes; all probably born in Moreland:

150. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], born 30 August, 1787.
151. Philip Yerkes[5], born 20 November, 1789. He was in service in the Pennsylvania militia in the war of 1812.
152. Nancy Yerkes[5], born 13 March, 1793.
153. Mary Yerkes[5], born 27 July, 1796.
154. William Yerkes[5], born 24 January, 1798; died in 1859.
155. Josiah Yerkes[5], born 3 August, 1800; died 7 October, 1866; married (1) Mrs. Margaret Blain, *née* Knight; (2) Rodah Barnum Church.
156. Sarah Yerkes[5], born 5 October, 1802; died at Minneapolis, Minnesota, 13 April, 1887; married, at Romulus, John C. Frost, and had issue, but the writer has not been able to find any of such issue. The family removed West, and are supposed to have resided at Minneapolis, Minnesota.

45. ELIZABETH YERKES[4] (Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Mary Stroud, was born (probably in the Manor of Moreland) 5 September, 1753; married, 14 April, 1770, John Hufty, who is thought to have been her cousin, and son of Jacob Hufty by his wife Sarah Yerkes. (See No. 35.) The marriage is recorded on the books of the First Baptist Church, Philadelphia, and on the printed list of marriages of that church the name is erroneously given as "Huffdale." John Hufty lived upon lands of his wife's father, and afterwards occupied and farmed the plantation of her brother-in-law, Major Reading Howell, on the Street Road in Warminster Township, Bucks County, later removing with his family to Greene County, Pennsylvania, where he is said to have died. They are said to have had two daughters,—Phebe, given below, and one whose Christian name is unknown.

* Philip Johnson was a farmer of Bensalem Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, and a descendant of an ancient family of that county. His will, dated 7 January, 1796, and proved 8 February, 1797, names wife Sarah, children Richard, Sarah, George, William, Henry, Mary Severns, Sarah Yerkes, and Elizabeth Hill, and grandchildren Elizabeth and Jesse Johnson.

Children of John and Elizabeth[4] (Yerkes) Hufty:

157. PHEBE HUFTY[5], married Daniel Dance, and had issue. The family are said to have removed to the West. Their son, Jacob Dance[6], married Harriet Love, and had daughter, Ann[7], who married Rezin Beall Johnson, and had son, Hubert Rex Johnson[8], who was of Narberth, Pennsylvania, in 1898.

158. —— HUFTY[5], married —— Webster.

46. CATHARINE YERKES[4] (Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), daughter of Harman Yerkes by his wife Mary Stroud, was born (probably in the Manor of Moreland) 19 June, 1755; died prior to 30 June, 1821; married, 28 March, 1782, Major Reading Howell, born in Amwell Township, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, in 1743; died in Warminster, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 26 November, 1827; son of Daniel Howell by his wife Julianna Holcombe.* Major Howell was an eminent civil engineer, the profession of civil engineering having been the occupation of his grand-uncle, Governor John Reading. In the early part of the Revolution he served as quartermaster of the Second Regiment, Hunterdon County militia.† During the war he removed to Pennsylvania, and, 5 April, 1780, was commissioned deputy quartermaster-general of the Continental army, and stationed for duty in Chester County, Pennsylvania.‡ In 1789, the Assembly of that State adopted measures for improving the navigation of rivers and for the construction and improvement of public roads, and the Supreme Executive Council appointed commissioners to carry out these objects. On 2 October, 1789, Major Howell was appointed a commissioner to explore, survey, and make necessary drafts of the rivers Delaware and Lehigh, his co-commissioners being Colonel Timothy Matlack and Colonel William Dean.§ The work was immediately begun and promptly executed, as shown by a message sent by Governor Mifflin to the Assembly, 9 February, 1790, reporting that "the commissioners to view the river Delaware have completed the task assigned to them."‖ The brief time in which the work was accomplished was no doubt largely due to the knowledge Major Howell possessed of the subject-matter of the investigation from having been engaged in making extensive surveys in the State and in preparing a map of the same. In the following year Major Howell received a similar appointment, when, under a resolution of the Assembly of 31 March, 1790, he, with Colonel Frederick Antes and Colonel William Dean, were named by the Council as commissioners to explore the country near the headwaters of the Delaware River and east branch of the Susquehanna, and of

* For a fuller account of Major Howell's ancestry, as well as of his descendants, see "Memorials of the Reading, Howell, Yerkes, Watts, Latham, and Elkins Families" (Philadelphia, 1898).

† Jerseymen in the Revolutionary War, 342.

‡ Pennsylvania Colonial Records, xii. 306.

§ Ibid., xvi. 178, 278.

‖ Ibid., 274.

the Lehigh and Schuylkill Rivers.* This was begun 23 May, and finished 31 August, same year.

Major Howell's most important achievement, and that for which he is best known, is his Map of Pennsylvania. The earliest knowledge of the preparation of this map is gained from the message of the President and Supreme Executive Council to the General Assembly, under date of 9 February, 1790. The Assembly received the project with favor, and subsequently appropriated three hundred pounds to enable Major Howell to proceed with his undertaking. The map was completed, and published in 1792.

Major Howell was appointed Surveyor of Philadelphia in 1804, and held the office until his decease, when he was succeeded by Enoch Lewis, Esq^{r}. He was the engineer of Thomas Leiper in the construction of a railway in Delaware County to connect Leiper's quarries with the waters of Ridley Creek. The railway was built in 1809, the second, if not the first, in the United States.†

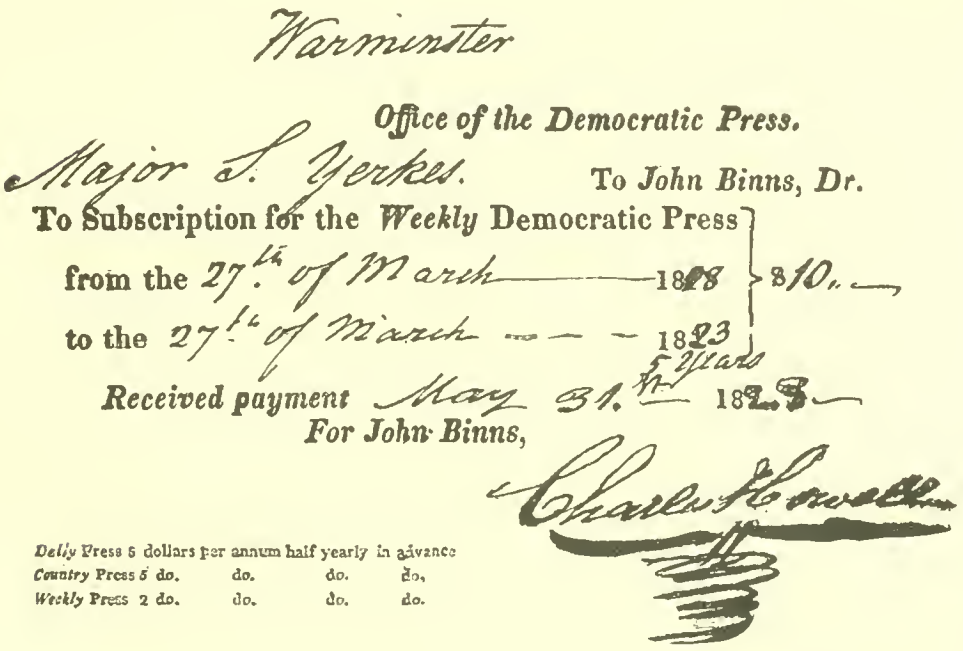
Children of Major Reading and Catharine[4] (Yerkes) Howell:

159. Clarissa Juliana Howell[5], died at Philadelphia, 1874, unmarried.
160. Harriet Ann Howell[5], born at Philadelphia, 8 February, 1842; married, 28 May, 1811, Joseph Montgomery.
161. Henrietta Maria Howell[5], died at Philadelphia, 26 May, 1858; married, 27 August, 1807, John James Wheeler.
162. Courtland Daniel Howell[5], married, 27 July, 1815, Eliza McEuen.
163. John Fisher Howell[5], died, unmarried, 11 September, 1821. He was a sergeant in Captain Condy Raguet's company in the war of 1812, and was in the United States navy at the time of his death, and was buried in St. Paul's churchyard, at Norfolk, Virginia.
164. Edward Yerkes Howell[5], died at Philadelphia, 13 March, 1850, unmarried. He was graduated at Princeton in 1813, studied medicine, and in 1822 was graduated M.D. at the University of Pennsylvania.
165. Rebecca Howell[5], died at Philadelphia, September, 1881, unmarried.
166. Catharine Augusta Howell[5], born in 1800; died at Philadelphia, 21 November, 1900, in the one hundred and first year of her age. She married General Thomas Flourney, of Augusta, Georgia.

49. STEPHEN YERKES[4] (Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Mary Stroud, was born (probably in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania) 20 October, 1762; died there in 1823, his will being proved on 4 July of that year. He was a farmer, and, on 27 May, 1793, he purchased from his father a farm of over seventy acres, and on 9 May, 1800, he purchased of the heirs of Joseph Hough a farm of over one hundred and sixteen acres. The mansion house

* Pennsylvania Colonial Records, 319.
† Martin's History of Chester, 242.

which he erected on one of these tracts stood for nearly one hundred years, when it was torn down, its site being within a few yards of the Northeast Pennsylvania Railroad. It is said to have been the first smooth-dressed stone house in the county, and was built of large square blocks of sandstone, closely fitted together. He parted with some of his landed possessions during his lifetime, but at his death he owned the plantation mentioned in his will, which was on the west side of the York Road, and extended down to the county line. He was a member of the military organization of the State, and as early as 1803 became major of one of the Bucks County regiments of militia. He was also a subscriber to the *Democratic Press,* and among his papers is the following receipt:



Warminster

Office of the Democratic Press.

Major S. Yerkes. To *John Binns, Dr.*

To Subscription for the *Weekly* Democratic Press
from the 27th of March 1818 } $10.—
to the 27th of March 1823 } 5 Years

Received payment May 31st 1823

For John Binns,

Charles Harvell

Daily Press 6 dollars per annum half yearly in advance
Country Press 5 do. do. do. do.
Weekly Press 2 do. do. do. do.

He married his cousin, Alice Watson, born 17 November, 1787; died on her seventy-second birthday, 17 November, 1859; daughter of John Watson by his wife Sarah, daughter of John Yerkes. (See No. 130.) This was probably his second marriage, as Alice Watson was not the mother of his eldest son, Edward.

Child of Stephen Yerkes[4], mother unknown:

167. Edward Yerkes[5], who died without issue in 1825. When the Centre Regiment of Bucks County Volunteers was organized during the war of 1812, William

Long was made colonel, and Samuel D. Ingham (who afterwards became Secretary of the Treasury under President Jackson) and Edward Yerkes were chosen majors. He married Maria Shelmire, who, after the death of Major Yerkes, married Moore Stephens.

Children of Stephen[4] and Alice (Watson) Yerkes:

168. JOHN WATSON YERKES[5], born 22 December, 1811; died 24 January, 1884; married his cousin, Caroline Yerkes.

169. MARY YERKES[5], born 27 September, 1813; died 13 July, 1896; married Honorable John McNair.

170. STEPHEN YERKES[5], born 27 June, 1817; died 28 March, 1896; married (1) Mrs. Amanda L. Tyson; (2) Mrs. Amelia R. Anderson.

51. HARMAN YERKES[4] (Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and eighth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Mary Stroud, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 25 July, 1767; died there, 12 February, 1837. He was a farmer, as had been his father, grandfather, and great-grandfather, and as were all of his brothers, and, like all these, he was also a land-owner. On 24 May, 1793, he purchased from his father the homestead tract of one hundred acres and ninety perches, lying partly on the Street Road, although the principal portion lay back of the tract of his brother, Stephen Yerkes, and was heavily wooded. In 1799 he built upon this tract the large stone barn still standing, and in 1812 he erected the large stone mansion house, which still stands as perfect as the day it was built.

In 1800 he purchased from his brother Stephen the balance of the one hundred and eighty-one acres that had belonged to the father. He later bought the "Job Noble tract," lying upon both sides of the York Road and along the County Line Road, and called the "Moland property," and also the farm lately owned by his grandson, Harman Yerkes Montanye. Mr. Yerkes was successful in the development of his real estate, and so prospered in all his worldly affairs that he came to be rated as a man of considerable wealth. He is said to have been the first farmer in his neighborhood to sell hay in the Philadelphia market. He died a large landed proprietor, and left to each of his children (except Edwin, who received the store at Centreville) a farm or its equivalent.

He married, in 1790, Margaret Long, born 8 January, 1771; died 4 March, 1849; daughter of Captain Andrew Long* by his wife Mary Carr.

* CAPTAIN LONG was a son of Andrew and Mary Long, and was born about 1730, and died in Warrington Township, Bucks County, 4 November, 1812. On 6 April, 1776 he was commissioned a captain of a company in the Pennsylvania Rifle regiment, commanded by Colonel Samuel Miles, which position he resigned on account of ill health, 14 October, same year. In 1779 he was appointed a justice of the peace and of the Courts of Common Pleas of Bucks, which office he held many years.

HOME OF HARMAN YERKES (No. 51) IN WARMINSTER, BUCKS COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA, THE BIRTHPLACE OF JUDGE HARMAN YERKES, OF THAT COUNTY, AND THE PRESENT RESIDENCE OF STEPHEN YERKES (No. 544)

STEAMER ARRIVES / TO SAIL / AT 5 P.M.
HOME OF HARVEY FERRIS / NO. 21 / MARKET PLACE
FROM THE HARBOR / AND THE BREEZY / BLUE CONCH
SEE THE PEOPLE / AND THE BUILDINGS / ON THE SHORE
(NO. 345)

Children of Harman[4] and Margaret (Long) Yerkes; born in Warminster Township, Bucks County:

171. Mary Yerkes[5], born in 1791; died, unmarried, 9 January, 1816.
172. William Yerkes[5], born 8 July, 1792; died 28 July, 1826; married Penelope McDowell.
173. Andrew Long Yerkes[5], born 25 August, 1794; died 14 July, 1862. He was a soldier in the war of 1812. He married Eliza Everhart.
174. Edward Yerkes[5], born 11 February, 1797; died 5 September, 1799.
175. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], born 26 May, 1800; died 24 May, 1875; married John C. Beans.
176. Clarissa Yerkes[5], born 12 October, 1802; died 12 December, 1873; married Samuel E. Montanye.
177. Edwin H. Yerkes[5], born 28 November, 1804; died 22 June, 1864; married Catharine R. Williamson.
178. Harman Yerkes[5], born 9 March, 1807; died in 1889; married Rebecca Valentine.
179. Stephen Yerkes[5], born 19 May, 1809; died 25 July, 1865; married Amy Hart Montanye.
180. Margaret Yerkes[5], born 8 October, 1815; died 29 December, 1815.

52. WILLIAM YERKES[4] (Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), youngest son and child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Mary Stroud, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 23 June, 1769; died in 1823; married, 22 January, 1795, Letitia Esther Long, a sister of Margaret, the wife of his brother Harman, and daughter of Captain Andrew Long.

Children of William[4] and Letitia Esther (Long) Yerkes:

181. Harman Yerkes[5], born *circa* 1795; died in 1860.
182. Joseph Ball Yerkes[5], born 29 April, 1797; died 11 July, 1876; married (1) Maria Rapp; (2) Hannah John.
183. Mary Yerkes[5], born in 1802; died 22 May, 1882; married Theodore Thornton.
184. Andrew Long Yerkes[5], born 2 September, 1804; died 11 February, 1889; married Susan Austin Jarrett.
185. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], died young.

53. ELIAS YERKES[4] (Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Hannah Dungan, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 7 December, 1751; died in Moreland Township, Montgomery County, 15 January, 1828. He was a farmer, and resided in Moreland. The name of his wife has not been ascertained. She is not named in her husband's will, and doubtless died before the making thereof.

Children of Elias[4] Yerkes:

186. Hannah Yerkes[5], died 12 February, 1844; married John Morrison.
187. Deborah Yerkes[5], married Jacob Van Buskirk. Issue: (188) Elias Van Buskirk, who married and had issue. (189) Joseph Van Buskirk. (190) Silas Yerkes Van Buskirk. (191) Margaret Van Buskirk. (192) Jesse Van Buskirk, who had issue.
193. Ann Yerkes[5], married Philip Lauer, and died without issue.

54. DEBORAH YERKES[4] (Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second child and eldest daughter of Silas Yerkes by his wife Hannah Dungan, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 3 September, 1753; died 11 February, 1826; married, 12 December, 1772, Samuel Ayres, born 28 March, 1749; died 26 October, 1804; son of William Ayres by his wife Mary Kean. They resided at what is now Bethayres, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, and both were members of Abington Presbyterian Church, in the graveyard of which they were buried.

Children of Samuel and Deborah[4] (Yerkes) Ayres:

194. SILAS AYRES[5], born 15 June, 1774; died 13 November, 1795.

195. WILLIAM AYRES[5], born 13 December, 1776; died 14 December, 1854; married, 22 January, 1801, Mary Shelmire, born 24 February, 1776; died 30 August, 1846; daughter of George Shelmire. Issue: (196) CHARLES AYRES[6], born 24 December, 1801; died in 1887. (197) DEBORAH AYRES[6], born 21 March, 1803; died 10 July, 1854; married David Shepp. (198) SAMUEL AYRES[6], born 20 September, 1805; died 24 June, 1866; married, 15 June, 1829, Emily W. Sheets. (199) RACHEL AYRES[6], born 8 November, 1816; married William H. Hart.

200. ESTHER AYRES[5], born 15 September, 1781; died 15 March, 1855; married John Carr, born 31 August, 1775; died 15 March, 1845. Issue: (201) WILLIAM CARR[6], born 10 August, 1801; died 17 January, 1859. (202) COURTLAND CARR[6], born 25 November, 1802; died 10 August, 1806. (203) SAMUEL CARR[6], born 26 August, 1804; died 20 August, 1806. (204) ELIZA CARR[6], born 4 September, 1806; died 21 May, 1877; married John Shelmire, born 21 September, 1806; died 25 December, 1846. (205) COURTLANDT CARR[6], born 14 February, 1808; died 24 October, 1876; married Anna Elizabeth Long. (206) SAMUEL A. CARR[6], born 8 July, 1809; died 14 April, 1868; married Frances Bowen. (207) MARY A. CARR[6], born 17 March, 1812; died 29 April, 1888; married Garrett Wynkoop. (208) HIRAM A. CARR[6], born 8 January, 1814; died 1 February, 1888; married Rebecca Sager. (209) JANE MURDOCK CARR[6], born 12 January, 1819; died 12 March, 1893; married Isaac Mann Yerkes (No. 395). (210) JOHN CARR[6], born 15 September, 1820; died 13 November, 1865; married Susan Featherman. (211) JOSEPH CARR[6], born 5 September, 1820; died 11 October, 1822. (212) CHARLES CARR[6], born 9 September, 1822; died 7 April, 1877; married Caroline W. Blake.

213. ELIZABETH AYRES[5], born 25 February, 1791; died at Beaver Farm, Chester County, Pennsylvania, 25 August, 1863; married James Comly, Esq[r].

214. HIRAM AYRES[5], born 13 August, 1795; died 17 October, 1870; married (1) Mary Ralston; (2) Elizabeth Neville.

58. ELIZABETH YERKES[4] (Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), daughter of Silas Yerkes by his wife Hannah Dungan, was born in Warwick Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 26 March, 1758; died in Moreland Township, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 2 September, 1826; married, *circa* 1773, her cousin, Daniel Howell (No. 67), born at Chestnut Hill, Philadelphia, *circa* 1753; died in Moreland Township, February, 1830; son of John Howell, Esq[r], by his wife Elizabeth, daughter of Herman Yerkes.

RESIDENCE OF DANIEL YERKES (No. 63), AND LATER THE HOME OF HIS SON HARRISON YERKES, AT TERWOOD (FORMERLY YERKESVILLE), MORELAND TOWNSHIP, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

VOL. XXXVII, NO. 3, PP. 631–1000 (FEBRUARY, 2008)
PUBLISHED BY THE AMERICAN MATHEMATICAL SOCIETY

Children of Daniel and Elizabeth[4] (Yerkes) Howell; born in Moreland Township:

215. Hannah Howell[5], born 30 July, 1774.
216. Sarah Howell[5], born 15 July, 1776.
217. Elizabeth Howell[5], born 19 February, 1779.
218. Esther Howell[5], born 15 December, 1780; died 2 July, 1860; married Jacob Gordon.
219. John Howell[5], born 15 November, 1782; died 15 August, 1849; married Mary Peart.
220. Deborah Howell[5], born 2 November, 1784; died in 1848; married Uriah Wilson.
221. Mary Howell[5], born 16 August, 1787; died 20 August, 1871; married Aaron Hise.
222. Rebecca Howell[5], born 22 March, 1790; died 16 December, 1859; married William Lukens.
223. Martha Howell[5], born 26 August, 1792.
224. Susanna Howell[5], born 5 December, 1794; died 12 August, 1867; married George Elkins. They were the parents of the late Colonel William L. Elkins, the noted capitalist of Philadelphia.
225. Silas Howell[5], born 20 March, 1797; died 2 August, 1880; married Mary J. Henderson.

63. DANIEL YERKES[4] (Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and ninth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Hannah Dungan, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 23 July, 1767; died there, 30 September, 1824; married (1), 13 December, 1787, Martha Collom, who died 3 February, 1789, aged twenty-three years and three months; daughter of John Collom. He married (2), 5 October, 1792, Esther Lykens, born 12 April, 1772; died 1 October, 1869; daughter of Jonathan Lykens. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided at Yerkesville, now Terwood, in Moreland, where his children were born.

Children of Daniel[4] and Esther (Lykens) Yerkes:

226. Silas Yerkes[5], born 20 September, 1793; died 20 April, 1876; married Margaret Fetter.
227. Jonathan Yerkes[5], born 3 February, 1795; died 17 May, 1866; married Juliana Colladay.
228. Charles Yerkes[5], born 5 January, 1797; married Rachel Jones.
229. Martha Yerkes[5], born 4 May, 1800; married Amos Knowles.
230. Jane Yerkes[5], born in 1802 or 1803; died 9 December, 1884; married Simeon Fenton.
231. Sarah Yerkes[5], born in 1805; married John Wynkoop.
232. Hiram Yerkes[5], born 11 February, 1810; died 19 November, 1893; married Anna Lewis.
233. Harrison Yerkes[5], born 13 October, 1813; died 7 April, 1890; married Mary Elizabeth Lesher.

64. BENJAMIN YERKES[4] (Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and tenth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Hannah Dungan, was born in the

Manor of Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 22 February, 1768; died at Rochester, New York, 25 June, 1847, and is buried there in the "Old Rapids Cemetery." He was a cooper. In 1820 he removed, with his wife and some of his youngest children, to Rochester, and was one of the pioneers in establishing a cooperage business in that city, in the conduct of which he was most successful. He married, at New Hope, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 10 May, 1791, Rachel Buzart (or Bozart), of Kingwood, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, born 10 May, 1772; died at Rochester, 20 June, 1853.

Children of Benjamin[4] and Rachel (Buzart) Yerkes:

234. Samuel Yerkes[5].
235. William Yerkes[5].
236. Benjamin Franklin Yerkes[5].
237. Jacob Buzart Yerkes[5], born 10 March, 1798; died 18 November, 1864; married Maria Tyson.
238. Silas Ayres Yerkes[5], born 1 November, 1799; died 1 August, 1878; married Susannah Sarah Hill.
239. Almira Yerkes[5], born in 1801; died in January, 1863; married Peter Springsted.
240. Hannah Yerkes[5], married Eben Hoopes.
241. Mary Jane Yerkes[5].
242. Thomas Yerkes[5].
243. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], married Israel Reynolds, of Rochester, New York. No issue.

79. JOSEPH YERKES[4] (Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and sixth child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Whiteside, was born in the Manor of Moreland, Montgomery (formerly Philadelphia) County, Pennsylvania, 5 July, 1769; died at Plymouth, Michigan, 10 January, 1850. He was bred a farmer, and followed such occupation throughout his life. About 1797 he removed with his family to Romulus, Seneca County, New York, and there continued until 1826, when he removed to Plymouth township, Wayne County, Michigan, where he settled upon section two of township one south, range eight east, taking up the land from the government. "With axe and firebrand he soon made a clearing in the wilderness of forest, and planted his family hearthstone within the four walls of a settler's cabin. Though well advanced in years, and the father of a numerous family, he wrought with a strong arm, which soon transformed a dense forest into a beautiful and productive farm. . . . His life history, which possessed nothing that could be called thrilling or miraculous, has, nevertheless, an interest to all admirers of Michigan's pioneers, as well as those contemporary with his life and labors." *

* Extract from a paper by Elias S. Woodman, Esq., published in the Collections of the Michigan Pioneer and Historical Society, xiii. 383-388.

He married,* in Pennsylvania, 21 November, 1793, Mary Purdy, who died at Ovid, New York, in June, 1821. She was a daughter of Robert Purdy, Esqr, by his wife Mary Roney.

Children of Joseph[4] and Mary (Purdy) Yerkes; the eldest born in Moreland, Pennsylvania, and the others, at Romulus, New York:

244. William Yerkes[5], born 11 September, 1794; died 5 January, 1884; married Hester Dennis.
245. John Yerkes[5], born 29 August, 1799; died 14 February, 1877; married Sarah Thornton.
246. Mary Yerkes[5], born 30 March, 1802; died, unmarried, 20 September, 1879.
247. Sarah Yerkes[5], born 26 July, 1805; died in December, 1878; married Ephraim H. Utley.
248. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], born 20 July, 1809; married James Wilkinson.†
249. Hannah Yerkes[5], born 15 December, 1812; died 2 April, 1839; married Clark Augustus Griswold.
250. Joseph Yerkes[5], born 3 June, 1815; died 6 September, 1890; married (1) Almira Whitaker; (2) Miriam Morehouse.

80. RACHEL YERKES[4] (Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh child and third and youngest daughter of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Whiteside, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 4 November, 1772; died at Romulus, New York, date unknown. She married James Rogers, born (possibly in Ireland) in 1769; died at Novi, Michigan, 2 August, 1833. He was a farmer, and removed from Pennsylvania to the State of New York, and later to Michigan.

Children of James and Rachel[4] (Yerkes) Rogers:

251. Samuel Rogers[5], died at the age of six months.
252. Stephen Yerkes Rogers[5], born 15 June, 1798; died at Farmington, Michigan, 15 August, 18—; married Nancy Madden.
253. John Rogers[5], died at the age of twenty-one years.
254. George Rogers[5], born 22 September, 1800; died at Novi, 19 January, 1874; married Jane Swartout, born 4 May, 1810; died at Novi, 18 March, 1875.
255. Samuel Rogers[5], born in 1806; died at Novi, 17 April, 1875; married Jane Sayre, born 13 September, 1813; died at Novi, 21 May, 1858.
256. William Rogers[5], married Mary Odell.
257. Levi Watson Rogers[5], born 22 March, 1810; died at Novi, 29 October, 1879; married Elizabeth Sayre; born 24 August, 1817.

* Records of Presbyterian Church at Abington, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania.

† Since the text was in type the following record of the family of Elizabeth Yerkes has been received. Her husband, James Wilkinson, was born at Mayfield, New York, 24 February, 1800, and died at Novi, Michigan, 3 February, 1872. Their children were: Harman Wilkinson[6], born 24 February, 1830; died 20 February, 1849. Albert Hamilton Wilkinson[6], born 19 November, 1834; married, 4 July, 1859, Elvira Maria Allen, born 28 February, 1834; daughter of Henry Allen by his wife Catharine Bassett. Mary Jane Wilkinson[6]. James Milton Wilkinson[6], born 9 November, 1838; died 24 January, 1898. Melissa Wilkinson[6], born 18 October, 1841; died 11 May, 1896. William Lewis Wilkinson[6], born in 1845; died 18 September, 1873. Charles Melvin Wilkinson[6], born 23 September, 1848.

258. Elizabeth P. Rogers[5], born in 1813; died at Plymouth, Michigan, 6 March, 1889.
259. Rebecca Rogers[5], born in 1815; died at Novi, 1 October, 1876; married Perley C. Shaw; born 12 April, 1817; died at Novi, 8 May, 1895.

81. SAMUEL YERKES[4] (Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and youngest child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Whiteside, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 24 September, 1775; died at Farmington, Ontario County, New York, 19 March, 1861. He was bred a farmer on his father's estate in Moreland. He was one of the executors of his father's will, and resided on the homestead farm in Moreland until 1825, when he sold the same to Isaac Roberts, and removed to what was then known as the "Genesee Country," in New York, and settled in the town of Farmington, where he engaged in farming until his death.

He married Elizabeth Rutherton, born 14 February, 1783; died at Farmington, 2 October, 1852; daughter of John Rutherton. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes were Baptists.

Children of Samuel[4] and Elizabeth (Rutherton) Yerkes; born in Pennsylvania:

260. Mary Yerkes[5], born 28 November, 1803; died 28 October, 1841; married Alexander Grant.
261. Joseph Yerkes[5], born 21 June, 1805; died 23 August, 1884; married Rosalinda Brown.
262. Rebecca Watson Yerkes[5], born 16 July, 1816; died at County Line, Otsego County, New York, 9 January, 1894; married Silas Gage, who died 8 February, 1864, aged forty-nine years and three months. No issue.

82. ELIAS YERKES[4] (Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and child of Elias Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Foster, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 16 January, 1757; died there, 21 June, 1844. Administration on his estate was granted in Montgomery County, 20 August, the same year. On 24 May, 1799, his brother and sister conveyed unto him all their right, title, and interest in the homestead farm in Moreland, and here Mr. Yerkes carried on farming, the occupation of his ancestors for some generations. He served as a private in the Pennsylvania militia during the Revolution.* He was baptized in the Baptist faith, 10 August, 1783, when he united with the Southampton Baptist Church, of which he became a prominent member. He is buried in the graveyard of that church, and his tombstone bears the following inscription:

"In Memory of | Elias Yerkes | who was a worthy member | of the Baptist church of | Southampton, Bucks County, Pa | almost 61 years: | was Baptized August 10th 1783 |

* Pennsylvania Archives, 2d series, xiii. 248.

appointed Deacon of said church | December 11th 1794 | and was Senior Deacon near 50 years | He departed this life June 21st | 1844 | Aged 87 years 5 months & 5 days." |

"Remember friends as you pass by
"That all mankind are born to die,
"Then let your cares on Christ be cast
"That you may dwell with him at last."

He was a farmer, and married, but the name of his wife is unknown.

Children of Elias[4] Yerkes:

263. Lydia Yerkes[5], born 14 October, 1816; married Samuel Lukens.
264. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], died without issue; married Baker Lukens.

83. GEORGE YERKES[4] (Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Elias Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Foster, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 18 September, 1758; died there, 25 December, 1839. His will, dated 2 July, 1835, with codicil dated 5 July, 1837, was proved 9 January, 1840,* and named sons Jonathan and David, daughter Susanna Edwards, and granddaughter Susannah Walton, late Edwards. The date of his marriage, or the maiden name of his wife Rebecca, has not been secured. She joined him in a deed, 24 May, 1799; and died 13 May, 1835. Both are buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church.

Children of George[4] Yerkes, presumably by wife Rebecca:

265. Jonathan Yerkes[5], born 2 May, 1784; died 28 June, 1854; married Mary Ayres.
266. David Yerkes[5], married Charity Bennett.
267. George Yerkes[5], died unmarried and without issue.
268. Susanna Yerkes[5], married Jesse Edwards.

90. ARTHUR YERKES[4] (Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and eighth child of Elias Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Foster, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 11 February, 1769; died there, 23 October, 1840. He, too, was a farmer. He married, 30 March, 1797, Elizabeth Hart, born 13 December, 1779; died 23 October, 1834; daughter of Colonel Josiah Hart by his wife Ann Watts. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are buried in the ground of the Southampton Baptist Church. Mrs. Yerkes's father, Colonel Hart, was a son of Colonel Joseph Hart, a prominent officer in the Revolution. Her mother was a great-granddaughter of the Reverend John Watts, Pastor of the Pennepek Baptist Church, and her sister, Amy Hart, became the wife of Major-General John Davis, of Bucks County, and the mother of General William Watts Hart Davis, a veteran of the Mexican and Civil Wars, and the publisher and editor of the *Doylestown Democrat* since 1858.†

* Montgomery County Will Book, xiii. 58.
† History of the Hart Family, published by General W. W. H. Davis, in 1867.

Children of Arthur[4] and Elizabeth (Hart) Yerkes:

269. Ann Yerkes[5], born 27 July, 1798; married, 26 December, 1820, William Michener.
270. Elias Yerkes[5], born 20 June, 1800; died 2 July, 1875; married Harriet Krewson.
271. Horatio Gates Yerkes[5], born 22 June, 1802; died 4 February, 1861; married Eliza Ann Addis.
272. Rebecca Yerkes[5], born 14 March, 1805; died 12 April, 1846; married Christopher Krewson; born 16 January, 1799; died 3 February, 1864. Issue: (273) Elizabeth Jane Krewson[6], born 1 February, and died 18 August, 1824. (274) Rebecca Krewson[6], born 12 April, 1846.
275. William Yerkes[5], born 23 September, 1807; died 9 February, 1888; married his cousin, Eliza B. Yerkes.
276. Isaac Yerkes[5], born 9 September, 1809; died 25 April, 1878; married, 12 January, 1847, Ellen M., daughter of Thomas McKinstry. She died in April, 1887. No issue.
277. Arthur Watts Yerkes[5], born 3 October, 1813; died 11 November, 1856; married Charlotte Knight.
278. Elizabeth Yerkes[5], born 14 March, 1816; married Isaac Clarkson Addis.

93. JONATHAN YERKES[4] (Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Margaret Paul, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 5 December, 1759; died at Damascus, Wayne County, Pennsylvania, 27 March, 1835. He was a farmer and miller, and acquired his early knowledge of these occupations on the farm and in the mill of his stepfather, John Nesmith, formerly the property of his father, who died when the son Jonathan was but three years of age. In 1789 Jonathan and his only brother Titus determined to form a copartnership and enter upon the milling business on their own account, and on 18 June, of that year, they purchased two tracts of land in Germantown Township, one consisting of forty-seven acres, and the other, an adjoining tract, of twenty-two and one-quarter acres,* to which estate they removed, and there engaged in the milling business, pursuing the same until about 5 May, 1802,* on which date Jonathan Yerkes released and conveyed his half-interest in the land so purchased, and the mills on the same, unto his brother Titus.

At the time of this conveyance Jonathan Yerkes had, it is assumed, concluded to remove his family to and settle in Wayne County, Pennsylvania, as such removal was effected late the same year, or early in 1803. He purchased four hundred acres of land in Damascus Township, in the latter county, of Thomas Shields. The land was located on Calkins Creek, not far distant from the Delaware River, into which the creek emptied. Here he constructed a saw-mill, and later a grist-mill, and continued farming and milling until his death.

Mr. Yerkes and his wife were Baptists, and, before moving to Wayne

* Philadelphia Deeds, E, F, viii. 581.

GRAVESTONE OF TITUS YERKES
(No. 94)

County, were members of the Montgomery or Hilltown Baptist Church in Montgomery County, and they were among the organizers of the Baptist church at Damascus, of which Mr. Yerkes was for a time the clerk.

He married, *circa* 1789, Elizabeth Jarrett, who was born (probably in Moreland) 16 August, 1770; died at Damascus, 3 March, 1833. His six eldest children are believed to have been born at Germantown, and the others were born at Damascus.

Children of Jonathan[4] and Elizabeth (Jarrett) Yerkes:

279. Joseph Waln Yerkes[5], born 11 September, 1790; died 20 January, 1854; married Elizabeth Burcher.
280. Titus Yerkes[5], born 25 December, 1791; died 10 August, 1869; married Helen Burcher.
281. Jacob Paul Yerkes[5], born 9 February, 1794; died 15 December, 1836; married Huldah Lord Skinner.
282. Jonathan Yerkes[5], born 15 June, 1796; died 6 March, 1797.
283. Mary Ann Yerkes[5], born 24 January, 1798; died 3 January, 1864; married Elijah Bailey Clark.
284. Nathan Livingstone Yerkes[5], born 16 July, 1800; died 13 March, 1883; married (1) Margaret Stoutenburgh; (2) Margaret Young.
285. Margaret Yerkes[5], born 28 December, 1802; died 4 August, 1857.
286. Sebastian Jarrett Yerkes[5], born 11 June, 1805; died 9 September, 1889; married Mary Burr Sherwood.
287. David Shields Yerkes[5], born 23 April, 1807; died 1 January, 1894; married Caroline Calkins.
288. Hannah S. Yerkes[5], born 30 April, 1810; married Ira Sherwood.

94. TITUS YERKES[4] (Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Margaret Paul, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 15 November, 1762, a few weeks after the death of his father; died there, 15 June, 1846, and was buried in the graveyard of the Abington Presbyterian Church. He was bred a farmer and miller under the tutelage of his step-father, John Nesmith. In 1789 he formed a copartnership with his brother Jonathan, and joined with him in the purchase of an estate in Germantown, where they engaged in the milling business. In 1802 he purchased his brother's interest in this property, at which time, as it appears from the deed conveying such interest, he was residing in Lower Merion township, Montgomery County. Some years later he erected a mill for the manufacture of cotton yarns on land that had belonged to his father, at what was Yerkesville, and is now Terwood, in Moreland, and there pursued such manufacture to the end of his life. He was for several years the proprietor of the Red Lion Inn, afterwards the States Union Hotel, Market Street, Philadelphia.

He married, 18 June, 1801, Mary Streper, born 28 October, 1770; died

at Philadelphia, 14 April, 1855; daughter of Abraham Streper * by his wife Hannah Roberts.†

Children of Titus[4] and Mary (Streper) Yerkes:

289. Robert Ansley Yerkes[5], born 20 August, 1804; died 21 May, 1859; married Regina Husband.

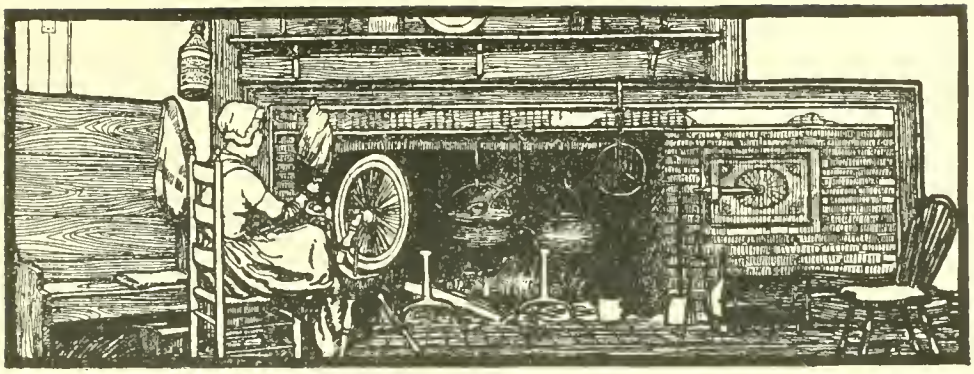
290. Richard Eckroyd Yerkes[5], born 17 March, 1809; died 23 March, 1877; married Mrs. Lydia Walton, *née* Husband.

291. Mary Paul Yerkes[5], born 12 June, 1814; died 4 December, 1890; married Joel Cook, Esq[r].

* Abraham Streper was born 4 November, 1747, and was a son of William Streper, of German town, grandson of Leonard Streper, great-grandson of Leonard Streper, the elder, who was a son of William Streper, one of the founders of Germantown, and a large land-owner there.

† Hannah Roberts was a daughter of Phineas Roberts by his wife Anne Wynne, granddaughter of Thomas Wynne, Jun[r], by his wife Mary Warner, and great-granddaughter of Jonathan Wynne, the son of Dr. Thomas Wynne, who was an intimate friend of William Penn and one of the most prominent of the early settlers in Pennsylvania.*

* An account of Dr. Thomas Wynne, by Colonel Thomas Allen Glenn, will be found in "Merion in the Welsh Tract."



FIFTH GENERATION

97. JANE YERKES[5] (Jacob[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), daughter of Jacob Yerkes by his second wife Sarah Fleming, was born in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 6 January, 1798; died 11 November, 1867; married (1) John Wynkoop Hogeland,* born 6 October, 1791; died 7 October, 1824. She married (2), as second wife, John Martindale,† son of Jonathan Martindale by his wife Rachel Morgan.

Child by first husband:

292. HENRY HOGELAND[6], married and had issue.

Children by second husband:

293. MARY ANN MARTINDALE[6].
294. JONATHAN MARTINDALE[6].
295. RACHEL MARTINDALE[6].
296. JACOB MARTINDALE[6].
297. JOHN MARTINDALE[6].

99. ROBERT YERKES[5] (Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Mary Harper, was born in the Manor of

* See "Hoagland Family in America," 47.
† See "History of Byberry and Moreland," 325.

Moreland, 15 October, 1774; died at same place, 19 April, 1849; married Mary, daughter of Joseph Wright. She died 2 March, 1847. He was a farmer and miller, and resided on the Welsh Road in Moreland, and both he and his wife were members of the Lower Dublin Baptist Church, in the graveyard of which they are buried.

Children of Robert[5] and Mary (Wright) Yerkes:

298. JOHN YERKES[6], born 7 July, 1799; died 27 January, 1886; married Diana Krewson.
299. MARY ANN YERKES[6], born 12 November, 1803; married Benjamin Margerum.
300. HANNAH YERKES[6], born 6 June, 1806; died, unmarried, 30 January, 1878.
301. SARAH YERKES[6], born 1 February, 1809; died 13 January, 1836; married John Ashton. They had issue: (301[a]) MARY ELIZABETH ASHTON[7], who married, and had a number of children.
302. JOSEPH YERKES[6], born 17 October, 1811; died 28 January, 1896; married Mary Ann Neff.
303. REBECCA YERKES[6], born 2 September, 1815; married Alfred Robinson.
304. CATHARINE ANN YERKES[6], born 25 November, 1819; died 27 January, 1888; married Charles W. Rich.

100. JACOB YERKES[5] (Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Mary Harper, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 19 January, 1776; died at Bustleton, Philadelphia, 28 February, 1846; married Mary Beans, born 4 March, 1774; died 13 November, 1848. Mr. Yerkes was a millwright.

Children of Jacob[5] and Mary (Beans) Yerkes:

305. NATHAN HARPER YERKES[6], born in 1798; died, unmarried, in August, 1878.
306. JANE YERKES[6], born 13 December, 1800; married Daniel Starkey.
307. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], married George Danenhower.
308. ADOLPHUS YERKES[6], born 19 October, 1808; died 7 April, 1895; married Harriet Remsen.
309. MARY YERKES[6], born *circa* 1812; died in July, 1844; married Edward Johnson, who is deceased, and by whom she had issue: (310) SARAH C. JOHNSON[7], born 12 September, 1835; since deceased.

101. JOSEPH YERKES[5] (Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Mary Harper, was born 11 October, 1777; married his cousin, Cassandra T. Yerkes (No. 96), born 20 January, 1800; daughter of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Sarah Fleming.

Children of Joseph[5] and Cassandra T.[5] (Yerkes) Yerkes:

311. JACOB YERKES[6], died unmarried.
312. EPHRAIM YERKES[6], married Mary Jolly, and died without issue.
313. JANE YERKES[6], married Charles Wilson, of Dover, Delaware, and had two daughters, one of whom was Rachel Wilson; born 15 July, 1845; married, at Philadelphia, 9 September, 1868, Thomas S. Horne, as is learned from the "Genealogy of the Smedley Family," 332.
314. SARAH YERKES[6].

102. JONATHAN YERKES[5] (Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Mary Harper, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 3 September, 1782; died at Vernon, Michigan, 23 September, 1846. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided in Pennsylvania until about 1823, when he removed with his family to Romulus, Seneca County, New York, where he continued farming for some years, later removing to Vernon Township, Shiawassee County, Michigan, where he died. He was a Baptist, as were, also, his family. He married, in Pennsylvania, Maria Watkins, who died at Romulus, New York, in 1838.

Children of Jonathan[5] and Maria (Watkins) Yerkes; all born in Pennsylvania, except the two youngest, who were born in New York:

315. ANTHONY YERKES[6], born 17 December, 1808; died 19 March, 1886; married Esther Allen.
316. SARAH ANN YERKES[6], died in 1844; married Daniel Gould.
317. JACOB YERKES[6], born 2 October, 1812; died 28 July, 1885; married Sarah Olivia Roberts.
318. MARY YERKES[6], born 1 March, 1815; died 30 November, 1894; married Hughes Supplee.
319. CHARLES REEVES YERKES[6], born 22 February, 1819; died 28 April, 1901; married Margaret Young.
320. JONATHAN WATKINS YERKES[6], born 5 May, 1824; died 20 May, 1848.
321. JOSEPH WATKINS YERKES[6], twin of Jonathan, born 5 May, 1824; died 30 November, 1899; married Sarah Emeline Sawtelle.
322. MARGARET YERKES[6], died in January, 1871; married Banister Winget.

104. MARY HARPER YERKES[5] (Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh and youngest child and third daughter of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Mary Harper; married Giles McDowell.

Child of Giles and Mary Harper[5] (Yerkes) McDowell:

323. WILLIAM L. MCDOWELL[6].

108. ANTHONY YERKES[5] (Joseph[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only son of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Hannah Ashton, was born in Philadelphia, in 1776; died in Moreland, Montgomery County, 28 February, 1836. He was noted for his excellence in penmanship, and is known in the family as Anthony Yerkes, "the Penman." He acquired land in Moreland, under the will of his father. He was a Quaker, as had been his father, and a member of Abington Meeting, where, on 19 March, 1807, he married Susanna Canby, daughter of Benjamin and Susanna Canby, of Wilmington, Delaware.

Children of Anthony[5] and Susanna (Canby) Yerkes:

324. Hannah Littler Yerkes[6], born 13 June, 1808; died 10 July, 1884; married Jacob E. Clayton.
325. Joseph Yerkes[6], born 1 April, 1811; died 25 August, 1844.
326. Catharine Yerkes[6], born 10 April, 1815; died in 1891; married Ezra Croasdale Knight.
327. Ashton Yerkes[6], born 5 April, 1818; died 12 August, 1840.
328. Charles Canby Yerkes[6], born 2 April, 1820; died 30 March, 1837.

111. ANTHONY YERKES[5] (David[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only son and third child of David Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Wilmerton, was born at Baltimore, Maryland, 6 November, 1793; died there, 2 August, 1821; married, 29 March, 1816, Sarah Richards.

Children of Anthony[5] and Sarah (Richards) Yerkes; all born at Baltimore:

329. David Anthony Yerkes[6], born 25 August, 1817; died 5 September, 1888; married (1) Elizabeth Hobbs; (2) Elizabeth Young.
330. George Stiles Yerkes[6], born 9 November, 1819; married Susan Cuyler.
331. Elizabeth Yerkes[6], born 8 July, 1821; married Irenius D. P. Forman, by whom she had issue.

112. ABRAHAM YERKES[5] (John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of John Yerkes by his wife Ann Coffing, was born in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 29 May, 1770; died 23 or 28 October, 1827, and was buried in the grounds of Plymouth Meeting. He was a farmer, and resided in Whitemarsh Township, Montgomery County. He was a member of the Society of Friends. He married, about 1793, Mary Jones, born 3 September, 1774; died 5 November, 1863; daughter of Jonathan and Susanna Jones.

Children of Abraham[5] and Mary (Jones) Yerkes:

332. Ann Yerkes[6], born 26 October, 1794; died 23 May, 1820.
333. Hannah Yerkes[6], born 12 September, 1796; died 2 April, 1886; married Silas Shoemaker.
334. Harman Yerkes[6], born 20 August, 1798; died 17 January, 1862; married Rebecca Jeans.
335. Isaac Yerkes[6], born 18 November, 1800; died 26 December, 1888; married Isabella Fries.
336. John Yerkes[6], born 12 October, 1802; died 11 February, 1886; married Jane Fowler.
337. Jones Yerkes[6], born 28 November, 1804; died 25 August, 1830; married Jane Comfort.
338. Aaron Yerkes[6], born 3 December, 1807; died 19 April, 1882; married Mary Ann Glenn.
339. Mary Yerkes[6], born 15 March, 1810; died 14 February, 1892; married, 28 September, 1837, Levi P. Coats, born in Upper Merion, Montgomery County, 11 June, 1808; died at Frankford, Philadelphia, 9 October, 1874; son of Matthias and Sophia Coats. Issue: (340) Aaron Yerkes Coats[7], born 18 December, 1838; married, 28 September, 1864, Margaret, daughter of John Sheard, born

ARLINGTON (FRIENDS) MEETING-HOUSE

2 May, 1838. (341) MATTHIAS COATS[7], born 4 July, 1840; married, 19 March, 1866, Mary, daughter of John McMullin, born 4 October, 1838. (342) SUSAN YERKES COATS[6], born 4 June, 1844; married, 21 September, 1865, Charles Castor, of Frankford, born 8 September, 1840.

343. SUSAN YERKES[6], born 4 September, 1814; died 3 September, 1899.

344. ABRAHAM YERKES[6], born 21 June, 1819; died, without issue, 18 May, 1901; married, 25 November, 1847, Julia Walton, born 17 September, 1829; daughter of Daniel Walton.

113. ELIZABETH YERKES[5] (John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of John Yerkes by his wife Ann Coffing, was born 9 February, 1772; married Isaac Jones, born 30 May, 1772; died 12 June, 1868; son of Jonathan and Susanna Jones. Isaac Jones resided in Whitemarsh Township, Montgomery County, and his family were members of the Society of Friends, and attended Plymouth Meeting.

Children of Isaac and Elizabeth[5] (Yerkes) Jones:

345. JOHN JONES[6], born 18 December, 1795; married Martha ——, and had issue.*

346. WILLIAM JONES[6], born 17 August, 1798; died 5 October, 1857.

347. JONATHAN JONES[6], born 24 March, 1800.

348. ISAAC JONES[6], born 6 May, 1802; married, 3 November, 1826, Ann, daughter of Ezra and Margaret Comfort, and had issue.†

349. ANN JONES[6], born 18 June, 1804; died, unmarried, 3 July, 1885.

350. SUSAN JONES[6], born 10 January, 1806; died 2 August, 1890; married Thomas Hopkins, of Norristown, Montgomery County, born 10 February, 1809; died 21 July, 1871. They had issue.‡

351. ELIZABETH JONES[6], born 15 April, 1809; died 8 March, 1891; married Charles Sheppard, born 4 November, 1810; died 8 October, 1873. They had issue.

352. CHARLES JONES[6], born 2 February, 1813.

114. HARMAN YERKES[5] (John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of John Yerkes by his wife Ann Coffing, was born in the Manor of Moreland, 21 May, 1774; died at "Yerkes Corner," Whitemarsh Township, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 15 March, 1845. He was a merchant and farmer. Auge, in his "History of Montgomery County," page 63, gives the following account of Mr. Yerkes's life:

"His father, John Yerkes, was a farmer, who, finding his son, Harman, a delicate boy, hardly strong enough for his own calling, placed him at an early age with Samuel Livezey, of Plymouth, as a store help, where he remained a number of years. Having saved of his earnings fifty pounds, he concluded, under the advice of his patron friend Livezey, to start a store for himself at Spring Mill. The manner of his going into business is given in his own words, as related to the writer many years ago: 'Samuel said I served him faithfully, and he would assist me. He went with me to town and introduced me to the merchants, and said to them, "Harman is poor, but he is honest. If he wants a little credit, trust him; but don't trust him too much, for much trust ain't good for a young man."' He soon,

* See "Plymouth Meeting," by Elwood Roberts, 138.

† Ibid., 171. ‡ Ibid., 149, 150.

however, had little need of trust from anybody, for till his death he was known in Philadelphia as the 'money-down' buyer. After continuing several years at Spring Mill, he removed to the store and farm so long known by the name of 'Yerkes Corner,' now Harmanville, at the intersection of the Ridge turnpike road and the Spring Mill road, where he died, universally respected, on March 15, 1845, at the ripe old age of seventy-one years.

"Harman Yerkes was eminently a merchant of the olden time, disposing of everything at exact and uniform prices, and at very small advances. He would as soon have thought of selling with a short yardstick or false bushel as to retail goods on the modern sensational style,—one article at less than cost, and another, not so well known to the buyer, at threefold profits. If goods would not bring their price, they remained on the shelves as mementos or as caution not to buy more. This, perhaps, was not best, but it was his way. Consequently, when his stock was finally closed out, very many things, well kept, were sold to buyers as curiosities of a former age. He was scrupulously honest to the half-penny. If a half-cent was due a customer on an account, or in change, he would, if no half-cent were at hand, give a half row of pins, or the like, to make precise settlement. With equal exactitude and conscientiousness he expected it if due him. In his later years he became wealthy, and loaned considerable money on bonds and mortgages, and, as may be supposed, knew or cared nothing for 'bonuses' in placing loans. Though living with Friends nearly all his life, and attending their meetings with tolerable regularity, he was never a member of the Society."

Harman Yerkes married, about 1803, Elizabeth Weaver, born 29 September, 1781; died 28 April, 1877; daughter of John Weaver, of Germantown, by his wife Susanna Keyser, a daughter of John Keyser.*

Children of Harman[5] and Elizabeth (Weaver) Yerkes; born in Whitemarsh Township:

353. Miriam Yerkes[6], born 31 July, 1804; died, unmarried, 29 December, 1852.
354. Joseph Weaver Yerkes[6], born 15 February, 1806; died 11 February, 1847; married (1) Hannah Davis; (2) Mary F. Harry; (3) Elizabeth Marple.
355. Susan Weaver Yerkes[6], born 14 January, 1808; died, unmarried, 28 April, 1892.
356. Reuben Yerkes[6], born 26 November, 1899; died, without issue, 29 January, 1871; married (1) Mary Shoemaker; (2), 15 November, 1856, Hannah Shoemaker, sister of his first wife.
357. Mary Weaver Yerkes[6], born 9 December, 1811; died 1 February, 1895; married Daniel H. Dager.
358. Martha Yerkes[6], born 1 October, 1813.
359. Hiram Yerkes[6], born 13 December, 1815; died 26 July, 1836.
360. Nathaniel Weaver Yerkes[6], born 13 April, 1818; died 6 August, 1869; married Sarah Jones Leedom.
361. Anna Yerkes[6], born 16 December, 1823.

115. WILLIAM YERKES[5] (John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of John Yerkes by his wife Ann Coffing, was born 16 July, 1776. The date of his death has not been ascertained. In a deed dated 5 March, 1812, he is styled of Germantown Township, Philadelphia County,

* A descendant of Dirck Keyser, one of the early settlers of Germantown. (See "The Keyser Family," 123.)

and by the same he conveyed six acres of land to John Kitler. He married Deborah Streper, born 30 December, 1779; died in New Garden Township, Chester County, Pennsylvania, 24 August, 1844; daughter of Leonard and Margaret Streper, and a descendant of William Streper, one of the founders of Germantown.

Children of William[5] and Deborah (Streper) Yerkes:

362. John Yerkes[6], born 5 March, 1802; died 17 July, 1880; married (1) Catharine Dull; (2) Elizabeth Lloyd.
363. George Yerkes[6], born 24 September, 1804.
364. William Yerkes[6], born 10 March, 1806; died 21 March, 1870; married Sarah Shannon.
365. Jacob Streper Yerkes[6], born 18 May, 1809; died 18 November, 1866; married Ann S. Shoemaker.
366. Jonathan Yerkes[6], born 15 December, 1811; died 12 January, 1896; married Elizabeth Mitchener.
367. Leonard Yerkes[6], born 16 August, 1814; died young.
368. Margaret Yerkes[6], born 16 August, 1814; died young.
369. Samuel Streper Yerkes[6], born 2 August, 1816; died April, 1886; married Anne Maria Bodine.
370. Isaac Jones Yerkes[6], born 26 July, 1819.

116. JOHN YERKES[5] (John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of John Yerkes by his wife Ann Coffing, was born in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 20 October, 1778; died at Easttown, Chester County, Pennsylvania, 16 May, 1848. He was a tanner, and resided at Easttown, where he conducted a prosperous tannery. He married (1), 31 March, 1803, Ann Spies,* who probably died without issue; (2) Elizabeth Stump, who died at Easttown, 6 June, 1864. She was, it would appear, the mother of the following children, as she refers to them as such in her will, by which she bequeathed a large personal estate to her family.

Children of John[5] and Elizabeth (Stump) Yerkes:

371. Mary Yerkes[6], died 11 December, 1883, in her sixty-ninth year.
372. Job Roberts Yerkes[6], born 30 September, 1817; died 7 July, 1888; married Elizabeth Pierce.
373. Morris or Maurice Yerkes[6], born in April, 1821; died 11 April, 1857; married Hannah Mendenhall Pierce.
374. John Yerkes[6], died, unmarried, 21 August, 1890.
375. Elizabeth Yerkes[6], died at Kennett Square, Chester County, 22 September, 1892; married, 18 November, 1869, Peter Supplee.
376. Hannah Yerkes[6], born in 1828; died 8 August, 1893; married James P. Calvert.
377. Jonathan Philips Yerkes[6], born 16 January, 1833; died 15 February, 1900; married Margaret Matilda Barr.
378. Martha Emily Yerkes[6], unmarried.

* Records of German Reformed Church of Germantown.

117. JONATHAN YERKES[5] (John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and sixth child of John Yerkes by his wife Ann Coffing, was born 30 August, 1780; married Elizabeth Stump. It has been difficult to obtain any account of this family.

Children of Jonathan[5] and Elizabeth (Stump) Yerkes:

379. ANN YERKES[6].
380. MARGARET YERKES[6], married Justus P. Jones.
381. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], died 11 January, 1892.
382. LEWIS YERKES[6], born 25 January, 1808; married Esther Fielding Jones.
383. CHARLES YERKES[6], died in Philadelphia, 17 September, 1878; married Hannah Coulter, who died 21 December, 1898, and had issue: (384) ROBERT H. YERKES[7]. (385) SEYMOUR YERKES[7]. (386) MATILDA YERKES[7].
387. ALLOWAY YERKES[6], married, and had issue.
388. HUMPHREY YERKES[6], born 20 October, 1814; died 30 September, 1896; married, 19 December, 1843, Ann Elizabeth McCormick. Their daughter, (388[a]) CARRIE E. YERKES[7], born 14 October, 1852, married, 3 October, 1880, John W. Dunlap, of Hulmeville, Pennsylvania, and by him had issue.

121. SILAS YERKES[5] (Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Scott, was born 7 August, 1784; died in Abington, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 30 January, 1863, and was buried in the graveyard of the Abington Presbyterian Church. He was a farmer, and resided on his estate in Abington, consisting of over one hundred acres of land, sixty acres of which was a portion of his father's homestead. The farm is said to have been in the continuous occupation of the Yerkes family for over one hundred and twenty-five years. Silas Yerkes was a man of more than usual local prominence, and remained in active business life until 1859, when "he retired with a competence." He was prompt and precisely honest in business, and, because of his irreproachable character, held several positions of trust and confidence. He was Ruling Elder of the Abington Presbyterian Church for many years. He was a commissioner of Montgomery County for three years, and held other public positions.

He married, 10 January, 1811, Elizabeth Mann; born 15 February, 1788; died 11 April, 1849; daughter of Samuel Mann, Esq[r].

Children of Silas[5] and Elizabeth (Mann) Yerkes:

389. HARMAN YERKES[6], born 6 March, 1812; died in childhood.
390. SAMUEL MANN YERKES[6], born 2 June, 1813; died 6 May, 1892; married (1) Christiana McNair; (2) Mrs. Emeline (Mather) Rumsey.
391. MARGARET YERKES[6], born 30 September, 1814; died 22 March, 1897; married Bryce Allen. Issue: (392) MARGARET ANNA ALLEN[7], died 22 May, 1847, aged three months.
393. SUSANNA SCOTT YERKES[6], born 5 December, 1815; died 27 July, 1892.
394. JOHN KEITH YERKES[6], born 10 October, 1817; died 19 January, 1894; married Henrietta Lesher.

RESIDENCE OF SILAS YERKES (NO. 121), AND LATER THE HOME OF HIS SON WILLIAM TENNANT YERKES, ON THE WELCH ROAD, IN ABINGTON TOWNSHIP, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA

395. Isaac Mann Yerkes[6], born 13 January, 1819; died 22 March, 1899; married Jane Murdock Carr.
396. Rosanna Keith Yerkes[6], born 3 May, 1820; died 30 December, 1896; married Isaac Newburn Leech.
397. Silas Darrah Yerkes[6], born 10 May, 1822; died 1 May, 1876; married Rachel Shelmire.
398. William Tennant Yerkes[6], born 21 October, 1824; died 25 April, 1890; married Maria Blaker.
399. George Scott Yerkes[6], born 18 September, 1826; died 20 May, 1898; married Jane Moore.
400. Charles Huxham Yerkes[6], born 15 July, 1829; died 7 March, 1872; married Rebecca Holme.
401. Joseph Sanford Yerkes[6], born 13 January, 1832; died in infancy.

122. SUSANNA YERKES[5] (Harman[4], John[2], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and third child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Scott, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 19 October, 1786; died at Philadelphia, 23 April, 1874; married, 10 December, 1811, Josiah Stockton Mann, born in Horsham Township, same county, 2 September, 1789; died in Moreland, 18 February, 1863. Mr. Mann was a brother of Elizabeth, wife of Silas Yerkes.

Children of Josiah Stockton and Susanna[5] (Yerkes) Mann:

402. Samuel Keith Mann[6], born 9 June, 1813; died 29 April, 1894; married, 24 September, 1861, Julia Roberts, born 17 July, 1828. Issue: (402a) Margaret Mann[7], born 20 April, 1864. (402b) Mary Y. Mann[7], born 8 January, 1869.
403. George Yerkes Mann[6], born 26 July, 1815; died in 1901; married, 23 April, 1844, Isabella Shoemaker.
404. Charles Stockton Mann[6], born 6 September, 1817; died 15 September, 1870; married (1), 3 March, 1842, Eliza Brady; (2), 10 February, 1848, Lucy Boucher, died 30 January, 1896. Issue: (404a) Mary Matilda Mann[7], born 4 September, 1849. (404b) Susanna Mann[7], born 3 June, 1858. (404c) Emma B. Mann[7], born 16 June, 1861.
405. Margaret Matilda Mann[6], born 13 July, 1820.
406. William S. Mann[6], born 28 September, 1823; died 5 January, 1898; married, 5 March, 1850, Rachel Clausen. Issue: (406a) Howard Mann[7], born 31 July, 1856; married Amanda Neeman, and had issue.
407. Aaron Mann[6], born 3 March, 1830; died 16 May, 1879.

127. JOHN YERKES[5] (Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and eighth and youngest child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Scott, was born in Abington Township, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 16 April, 1802; died 20 April, 1870. He married Margaret Benner, born 14 December, 1800; died 9 February, 1859; daughter of Jacob Benner. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are buried in the graveyard of the Abington Presbyterian Church.

Children of John[5] and Margaret (Benner) Yerkes:

408. HARMAN YERKES[6], born 17 August, 1827; married Sarah Cauffman, who died at Fargo, Dakota, 24 November, 1893, without issue. Mr. Yerkes resides at Bordentown, New Jersey. He is possessed of considerable wealth, and is a large land-owner.

409. CATHARINE YERKES[6], born 5 February, 1829; died unmarried.

410. MARY YERKES[6], born 17 January, 1831; married John Anderson.

411. ANDREW JACKSON YERKES[6], born 30 September, 1834; married Susan P. Kelsey.

412. SAMUEL MANN YERKES[6], born 11 November, 1836.

413. JACOB BENNER YERKES[6], born 25 April, 1839; died in childhood.

414. RACHEL YERKES[6], born 25 August, 1842; died in childhood.

128. SILAS YERKES[5] (Silas[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Hannah Craft, was born at what is now Ogontz, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 11 December, 1779, a few weeks after his father's death, and died at Philadelphia, 31 January, 1868. His widowed mother married, as second husband, Levi Tyson, of the well-known Tyson family of Philadelphia and vicinity. Silas grew up in the Quaker faith, his mother and step-father being members, in excellent standing, of Abington Meeting. He was carefully educated and prepared for a mercantile life, and finally determined to enlarge his sphere of activity by abandoning the country and establishing himself in business in Philadelphia, whence he removed about 1808, and where he engaged as a flour and feed merchant, in which he prospered. After acquiring a handsome fortune he retired from business.

At the time of his removal to Philadelphia he was a member of the Abington Monthly Meeting of Friends, and upon his removal he attached himself to the Monthly Meeting of Friends of Philadelphia for the Northern District. He was a man of positive views, and was firm in maintaining them. As to his character in these respects, we obtain a shade of light in the following extract from the minutes of the Meeting last mentioned:

"Silas Yerkes, who had a right of membership with us, the religious Society of Friends, has transgressed our Discipline by persisting with others in holding a Meeting Styled the Monthly Meeting of Friends held at Green Street, Philadelphia, after that Meeting had been dissolved by the Quarterly Meeting and the members thereof attached to the Monthly Meeting of Friends of Philadelphia for the Northern District: Also by attending other Meetings held in violation of our established Order.—On these accounts it became our concern to treat with him in order to convince him of his errors, but he denied the authority of the Monthly Meeting, and refused to see the committee appointed to confer with him. Having thus separated himself from the religious Society of Friends, we testify we no longer consider him a member among us—nevertheless desire that through the renewed visitations of Divine Grace he may be favoured to see and condemn his errors and prepared to unite with us in christian fellowship."

He married, 13 March, 1806, Mary Leech; born in Cheltenham township, Montgomery County, 26 June, 1786; died at Philadelphia, 25 July, 1858;

SILAS YERKES

(No. 128)

From a portrait in possession of his grandson Charles Tyson Yerkes, Esq^{r}

LOAN EXHIBITION
OF
PORTRAITS
OF
CHILDREN
PAINTED BEFORE THE YEAR 1800
HELD AT THE
GALLERIES OF
JOHN LEWIS ROSENBERG
NEW YORK
1908

MARY (LEECH) YERKES, WIFE OF SILAS YERKES (No. 128)
From a portrait in possession of her grandson Charles Tyson Yerkes, Esq.

daughter of Isaac Leech by his wife Sarah Holcombe. (See NOTES ON THE LEECH FAMILY.) Their two eldest children were born in Cheltenham Township and the others were born at Philadelphia.

Children of Silas[5] and Mary (Leech) Yerkes:

415. SARAH LEECH YERKES[6], born 22 May, 1807; died 29 April, 1835; married Samuel Parry Shoemaker.
416. CHARLES TYSON YERKES[6], born 28 August, 1808; died 14 March, 1883; married (1) Elizabeth Link Broom; (2) Margaret Patterson.
417. GEORGE YERKES[6], born 28 March, 1810; died at Philadelphia, 8 March, 1895; married Margaret Austin, by whom he had a daughter, who died in infancy. Mr. Yerkes was a successful brush manufacturer, and amassed considerable wealth.
418. HANNAH TYSON YERKES[6], born 22 September, 1811; died 3 February, 1888.
419. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 14 December, 1814; died 26 April, 1898.
420. MARY LEECH YERKES[6], born 1 October, 1816; died 16 April, 1821.
421. ISAAC LEECH YERKES[6], born 14 February, 1819; died 2 September, 1837.
422. MARY LEECH YERKES[6], born 28 February, 1822; died 29 January, 1824.
423. SILAS YERKES, JR.[6], born 1 October, 1824; died 27 October, 1891; married Susan B. Morris, daughter of Morris Morris. He was a wealthy iron merchant, and left an estate of $300,000.
424. RICHARD YERKES[6], born 13 October, 1826; died 25 June, 1828.

132. THOMAS YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Margaret Jones, was born in Moreland Township, 18 October, 1790; died at Fox Chase, Philadelphia, 19 January, 1856. He was a blacksmith, and carried on a smithery at the latter place until failing health compelled him to retire from active business. He sold his estate there, to James C. Davis. He married Martha Wright, daughter of Joseph Wright.

Child of Thomas[5] and Martha (Wright) Yerkes:

425. PHEBE YERKES[6], married, in November, 1834, Anthony Livezey, Jr., son of Anthony Livezey by his wife Esther Bailey. Issue: (426) JANE LIVEZEY[7], married Samuel Livezey. (427) ANN B. LIVEZEY[7], married (1) Robert Blake; (2) William LaRue. (428) THOMAS B. LIVEZEY[7], married Lavinia Blake. (429) MARTHA LIVEZEY[7], married, 4 October, 1866, Morris Wood. (430) ESTHER LIVEZEY[7], married, 29 December, 1874, Alonzo Dallas Eisenhower. (431) SARAH LIVEZEY[7], died young. (432) ANTHONY LIVEZEY[7], died young. (433) SAMUEL LIVEZEY[7], married Margaret Kulp.

133. BENJAMIN YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Margaret Jones, was born in Moreland Township, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 17 February, 1792; died there, 24 May, 1851; married Sarah Addis, born 15 April, 1790; died 9 December, 1864; daughter of Isaac and Jane Addis. Mr. Yerkes was a wheelwright, and resided on his estate on the Pennypack Creek, about one mile north of Bethayres, in Moreland. He and his wife and

several of their children are buried in the graveyard of the Lower Dublin Baptist Church.

Children of Benjamin[5] and Sarah (Addis) Yerkes:

434. Huston Yerkes[6], born 9 April, 1816; married Catharine Ann Lesher.
435. Ann Yerkes[6], born and died 2 September, 1817.
436. Mary Jane Yerkes[6], born 3 November, 1819; died 26 November, 1901; married Charles Boucher.
437. Samuel Jones Yerkes[6], born 2 November, 1821; died 28 December, 1841.
438. Margaret Yerkes[6], born 8 November, 1823; died 24 January, 1842.
439. Moses Yerkes[6], born 26 January, 1826; died 8 November, 1878; married Eleanor Morrison Yerkes.
440. Isaac Addis Yerkes[6], born 6 April, 1828; died 7 December, 1841.
441. Benjamin Yerkes[6], born 6 April, 1828; married Adela H. Roe.
442. Hannah Addis Yerkes[6], born 11 July, 1830; married Christian Snyder.
443. Thomas Jones Yerkes[6], born 15 June, 1834; married Rachel Scott.

138. AMOS YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and eighth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Margaret Jones, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 6 August, 1804; died there, 26 September, 1887; married Ann Wynkoop, born 31 July, 1807; died 20 September, 1892; daughter of Philip Wynkoop by his wife Catharine Vanhorn. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and he and his wife were Baptists.

Children of Amos[5] and Ann (Wynkoop) Yerkes; born at Huntingdon Valley:

444. Albert J. Yerkes[6], born 11 December, 1836.
445. Catharine Yerkes[6], born 17 May, 1839; married, 24 November, 1860, James Bell Lesher, born 17 February, 1836; son of Benjamin Lesher by his wife Mary Maag. Mr. Lesher is a farmer, and resides at Huntingdon Valley. Issue: (446) Ella A. Lesher[7], born 1 October, 1863; married, 24 November, 1885, George Heaton. (446a) Amos Yerkes Lesher[7], born 19 June, 1877; married, 9 April, 1902, Flora Quail.
447. Eliza Jane Yerkes[6], born 5 June, 1845; died 1 February, 1850.

139. ISAAC YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and ninth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Margaret Jones, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 17 September, 1806; died there, 2 April, 1854; married, 18 January, 1838, Catharine Wynkoop, born near Huntingdon Valley, 25 July, 1811; died 10 December, 1883; daughter of Philip Wynkoop by his wife Catharine Vanhorn. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided at Huntingdon Valley. He and his wife were Baptists.

Children of Isaac[5] and Catharine (Wynkoop) Yerkes; born at Huntingdon Valley:

448. Emma Francena Yerkes[6], born 22 October, 1838; married Charles W. Heaton.
449. Caroline Yerkes[6], born 24 July, 1840; died 22 September, 1859.

450. SAMUEL JONES YERKES[6], born 9 August, 1842; married, 9 February, 1876, Ellen Jane Snyder (No. 1198). He is a farmer, and resides at Huntingdon Valley. Issue: (450a) HORACE B. YERKES[7], born 29 July, 1877; died 25 February, 1884. (450b) WALTER CHRISTIAN YERKES[7], born 13 September, 1879; died 27 November, 1901.

451. MARY ELIZA YERKES[6], born 21 November, 1844; died 13 April, 1845.

452. MARGARET WYNKOOP YERKES[6], born 7 July, 1846.

453. SARAH ANN YERKES[6], born 26 November, 1848.

140. JONES YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh son and tenth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Margaret Jones, was born at Huntingdon Valley, 3 March, 1810; died 29 May, 1887; married Sarah Morrison (No. 605), born 30 May, 1818; died 11 October, 1884; daughter of John Morrison by his wife Hannah Yerkes. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer.

Children of Jones[5] and Sarah (Morrison) Yerkes; born in Moreland:

454. JOSEPH JONES YERKES[6], born 15 August, 1842; married Alice Louisa Cornell.

455. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN YERKES[6], born 9 August, 1845; married Jane E. V. Blaker.

456. JOSHUA TAYLOR YERKES[6], born 22 March, 1847; married Rebecca Ann Hare.

141. SARAH YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), youngest daughter and eleventh child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Margaret Jones, was born 3 October, 1813; died 28 July, 1853; married Samuel P. Robinson, who died 5 November, 1863, in the fifty-third year of his age. They had a number of children, but those given below are all that are known to the writer. Mr. and Mrs. Robinson are buried in the graveyard of the Lower Dublin Baptist Church.

Children of Samuel P. and Sarah[5] (Yerkes) Robinson:

457. JOSEPH ROBINSON[6].

458. SAMUEL ROBINSON[6].

459. FRANK ROBINSON[6].

460. MARGARET ROBINSON[6], died 10 September, 1854, in the sixteenth year of her age.

461. BENJAMIN ROBINSON[6], died 19 August, 1853, in the eleventh year of his age.

142. ELIZABETH YERKES[5] (Josiah[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), the only known child of Josiah Yerkes by his wife Rachel Brooks, was born in 1784; married, in 1800, Joshua Hogeland, born at Kingwood, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, 24 November, 1781; died in the State of New York, 3 September, 1828; son of John Hogeland by his wife Francina Opdyke. The record of their children as given below is from the "Hoagland Family in America," page 226, in which work the ancestry of Joshua Hogeland is recorded.

Children of Joshua and Elizabeth[5] (Yerkes) Hogeland:

462. Fanny Hogeland[6], born 4 July, 1801; married William Warwick, of New Jersey.

463. Sarah Hogeland[6], born 19 December, 1802, married Barzillai Bailey, of New Jersey.

464. Charles Edwards Hogeland[6], born 24 October, 1805; married Jane Hilliker, of Union Springs, New York.

465. Agnes Hogeland[6], born 2 November, 1807; married Samuel Tripp, of Union Springs, New York.

466. Susan Hogeland[6], born 6 March, 1809; married Coryden Phelps, of Union Springs, New York.

467. Mary Ann Hogeland[6], born 29 February, 1812; married Philip Yawger, of Union Springs, New York.

468. Eliza Hogeland[6], born 18 March, 1813; married Nelson Peabody, of Ohio.

469. John R. Hogeland[6], born 24 October, 1815; married Adelia M. Sleght, of Union Springs, New York.

470. Catharine Hogeland[6], born 3 April, 1817; married Porter B. Bristol, of Union Springs, New York.

471. Jonathan B. Hogeland[6], born 25 September, 1820; married Mary Ann Dean, of Covert, New York.

472. Henrietta Hogeland[6], born 5 June, 1823; married (1) Charles U. Haviland, of Union Springs; (2) Porter B. Bristol.

473. Josiah Yerkes Hogeland[6], born 13 August, 1825; married Anna B. Greenfield.

155. JOSIAH YERKES[5] (Nathaniel[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of Nathaniel Yerkes by his wife Sarah Johnson, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 3 August, 1800; died at Romulus, New York, 7 October, 1866. He removed with his father to Romulus about 1818. His boyhood life was spent on his father's farm, and some time after his marriage he engaged in farming on his own account, continuing in this occupation until his death. He took a deep interest in the public affairs of Romulus, and held a commission for eight years as Justice of the Peace, and served two years as Supervisor. He was a Presbyterian.

He married (1), 26 December, 1826, Mrs. Margaret Blain, widow of Thomas Blain and daughter of James McKnight; born 10 May, 1792; died at Romulus, 25 June, 1860. He married (2), 5 March, 1862, Rodah Barnum Church, born at New Fairfield, Connecticut, 19 February, 1822; died at Romulus in April, 1887; daughter of Abijah B. Church by his wife Lucena J. Lacy.

Children of Josiah Yerkes[5] by his first wife; born at Romulus:

474. John McKnight Yerkes[6], born 6 December, 1827; died 29 April, 1901; married Lucy Church.

475. Eliza Ann Yerkes[6], born 12 March, 1829; married Thomas Mann.

476. Jesse Yerkes[6], born 8 January, 1831; married, 1 October, 1856, Elizabeth Monroe, born 17 November, 1828; died 15 November, 1901; daughter of

Stephen Monroe by his wife Mary Depue. He is a farmer and an Episcopalian, and resides at Romulus. No issue.

477. MARGARET YERKES[6], born 7 January, 1837; died 28 April, 1841.

Child by second wife:

478. SCHUYLER BARCLAY YERKES[6], born 7 February, 1864; married Hattie Pearl Kuney.

168. JOHN WATSON YERKES[5] (Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Alice Watson, was born in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 22 December, 1811; died at Hatboro, Montgomery County, 24 January, 1884. The occupation of his early business life was that of miller, which he followed at Hatboro for many years. In 187– he was elected Prothonotary of Montgomery County, and held that office three years, during which time he resided at Norristown. Returning to Hatboro, he engaged in business there as a retail merchant. He married, 20 February, 1838, his cousin, Caroline Yerkes (No. 552), born 19 October, 1821; died 31 August, 1862; daughter of Joseph Ball Yerkes by his wife Maria Rapp.

Children of John Watson[5] and Caroline[6] (Yerkes) Yerkes; born at Hatboro:

479. JOSEPH BALL YERKES[6], born 6 July, 1839; married Rebecca Valentine Yerkes.

480. ALICE WATSON YERKES[6], born 22 May, 1841; died 13 January, 1876.

481. STEPHEN YERKES[6], born 10 March, 1843; died 13 August, 1848, his death being caused by accidentally falling from a tree.

482. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 17 March, 1845; died at St. Louis, Missouri, 12 April 1895, without issue; married, 28 January, 1875, John F. Jester.

483. MARY YERKES[6], born 15 November, 1846; married Edward McVaugh. They removed West, and she is said to have died, leaving three children.

484. STEPHEN DECATUR YERKES[6], born 25 December, 1849; married Anna Mary Radcliffe.

485. ANNA WATSON YERKES[6], born 18 May, 1852; died 7 December, 1853.

486. JOHN WATSON YERKES[6], born 29 October, 1855; married Mary Flora Griffith.

169. MARY YERKES[5] (Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and third child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Alice Watson, was born at Hatboro, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 27 September, 1813; died at Brooklyn, New York, 13 July, 1896; married, 1 October, 1832, Honorable John McNair, born in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 8 June, 1800; died near Acquia Creek, Virginia, 12 August, 1861; son of John McNair, Esq[r]; grandson of Samuel McNair, Esq[r], by his wife Mary Mann, and great-grandson of Samuel McNair by his wife Ann Murdock.

Mr. McNair received an academical education, and in early life engaged in teaching. In 1825 he became principal of Loller Academy, at Hatboro, and later established a boarding and day-school for boys in Abington Village.

He took a deep interest in public affairs, and was active in the Democratic party. In 1845 he was elected Clerk of the Courts of Montgomery County, and held that office until 1848, and three years later he was chosen a member of the Thirty-second Congress, from the district composed of Montgomery and Delaware Counties, receiving 5925 votes against 5199 votes cast for the Whig candidate. Two years later he was elected by a vote of 7108, his Whig opponent receiving 6336 votes. On this occasion his district was composed of Montgomery County and a part of Philadelphia County. His service in Congress was from 1 December, 1851, until 3 March, 1855. Shortly after retiring from that body he removed to Virginia, and settled on a plantation in the vicinity of the Bull Run battle-ground.

Children of Honorable John and Mary[5] (Yerkes) McNair:

487. Clara McNair[6], born 13 October, 1833; married, 6 May, 1852, Alexander T. Levine, by whom she had issue.

488. Stephen Yerkes McNair[6], born 16 June, 1836; died at Cleveland, Ohio, 20 March, 1898; married, 8 April, 1854, Mattie Eleanor Knowles, by whom she had issue.

489. Frederick Vallette McNair[6], born 13 January, 1839; died 28 November, 1900; married Clara Warren.

490. Henry McNair[6], born 11 September, 1841; died at Baton Rouge, Louisiana, in 1884; married Rebecca Herbert, of Norfolk, Virginia, by whom he had issue.

491. Alice E. McNair[6], born 9 September, 1844; died in October, 1846.

492. Robert Steele McNair[6], born 27 August, 1847; married, 22 April, 1874, Birdie Windham.

493. John Watson McNair[6], born 8 January, 1851; died in December, 1854.

494. Anthony Adolphus McNair[6], born 3 June, 1854; married, 19 April, 1881, Ella Houston.

170. REVEREND STEPHEN YERKES, D.D.[5] (Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), youngest son and fourth child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Alice Watson, was born in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 27 June, 1817; died at Danville, Kentucky, 28 March, 1896. His father dying during his childhood, he was placed under the guardianship of his uncle, Harman Yerkes, by whom he was carefully educated. Having received all that could be obtained in the way of education at home and at the country schools, he was sent to a classical academy near Philadelphia. There he remained for three years; and in 1833, at the age of sixteen, entered the freshman class at Yale College, from which he was graduated in 1837. Among his classmates were Chief Justice Waite, Honorable William M. Evarts, Professor Edward Silliman, and Honorable Edwards Pierpont. A few months after graduation Mr. Yerkes went to Baltimore, Maryland, where he engaged in teaching, a work which, along varied lines and steadily ascending planes, he was so faithfully to prosecute for nearly sixty years. He connected himself with the church

REVEREND STEPHEN VERKES, D.
No. 170)

of which Reverend Robert J. Breckenridge, D.D., was pastor, under whose direction he studied theology. In 1840 he was licensed to preach, and was ordained to the ministry in 1843. He became pastor of the Chestnut Grove church, and afterwards of the Bethel church, in the Presbytery of Baltimore, and was for some years at the head of a classical academy which he established in Baltimore County. In 1851, in response to an urgent call from the Transylvania University, in Lexington, Kentucky, he became Professor of Greek in that institution, which position he retained until 1857, when, by a unanimous vote of the Presbyterian General Assembly, which met that year in Lexington, he was elected to the chair of Hebrew and Oriental Languages, in the new theological seminary located at Danville in that State, which position he filled with distinction for nearly forty years. W. C. Young, of Danville, Kentucky, thus writes of Mr. Yerkes in the *Presbyterian* of 15 April, 1896:

"The professor's chair was Dr. Yerkes's throne. The subject-matter of the department over which he was placed, Hebrew, is, as is well known to the average theological student, difficult and dry, but everything which an accomplished and gifted instructor could do to render its study profitable and interesting was done by Dr. Yerkes. An accurate and detailed knowledge of the subject brought a comprehensive and intelligent view of its relation and surroundings. Great patience, never-failing courtesy and kindness, a real, deep, personal interest in each one of his students,—these qualities were possessed by him in an eminent degree. They made him a model professor, and secured for him the respect, attention, and affection of all of his students. Nothing could be more beautiful, nor more characteristic of the man, than the relations he sustained with his old pupils,—with many of them, as an adviser and friend, he maintained a constant correspondence. And none ever returned to Danville without calling at his hospitable home, and receiving from him a warm and affectionate welcome.

"While the Seminary was Dr. Yerkes's chief field of labor, yet he was deeply interested in, and rendered valuable service to, the literary institution so closely connected with it, Centre College. Long before, and during the whole of my official relations with the college, Dr. Yerkes belonged to its governing board; for at least one year he taught a number of its classes, and in numberless ways showed that its interests came next to his heart to those of his own special institution, regarding the college as the natural feeder for the seminary, as, indeed, it has always been.

"The intercourse of Dr. Yerkes, with the place he occupies in the hearts of the faculty and students of the seminary, his friends and the citizens of the town during these latter years, no words of mine can adequately express. How gentle and considerate of others, how wise in counsel, how affable and courteous in manner, how tender and sympathetic, how liberal and open-handed in beneficence! How we loved and reverenced him! He was our representative Christian gentleman. When he was taken from us, all felt that Danville had lost one of her best possessions and each one of us had lost a friend.

"During the funeral services, conducted by his colleagues, all the business houses and banks of the town were closed, and the solemnity of every countenance evidenced the sorrow that was in every heart."

Mr. Yerkes married (1), 22 December, 1840, Mrs. Amanda (Lovell) Tyson, daughter of William and Henrietta Lovell, of Baltimore, Maryland.

She was born 6 May, 1816; died 22 May, 1872. He married (2), 13 May, 1875, Mrs. Amelia Owsley (Rodes) Anderson, widow of Honorable William C. Anderson, who was member of Congress from Kentucky at the outbreak of the Civil War.

Children of Reverend Stephen[5] and Amanda (Lovell) Yerkes:

495. ALICE YERKES[6], died in infancy.
496. MARY ALICE YERKES[6], born 19 August, 1843; married John Milton Van Meter.
497. HENRY MCELDERLY YERKES[6], born 14 May, 1845; died 28 January, 1889; married, in January, 1871, Jane Smith.
498. WILLIAM LOVELL YERKES[6], born 30 June, 1847; married (1) Emma Rumsey Wing; (2) Maria Archer Woodford.
499. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 15 April, 1851; married, 27 August, 1872, John S. Van Meter, born 13 September, 1845; son of Solomon Van Meter by his wife Elizabeth Mason Stonestreet. Mr. Van Meter is a clergyman, and resides at Paris, Kentucky. Issue: (500) STEPHEN YERKES VAN METER[7], born 10 July, 1876.
501. JOHN WATSON YERKES[6], born 1 April, 1854; married Elizabeth Owsley Anderson.

172. WILLIAM YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 8 July, 1792, and died at Hatboro, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 28 July, 1826; married Penelope, daughter of Giles McDowell. She was baptized at the Abington Presbyterian Church, 27 October, 1807.

Children of William[5] and Penelope (McDowell) Yerkes:

502. MARY YERKES[6], born 1 January, 1816; died 19 August, 1895; married William H. Force, of Flemington, New Jersey. Issue: (503) WILLIAM H. FORCE[7], married Hannah Palmer. (504) HARMAN YERKES FORCE[7]. (505) STEPHEN YERKES FORCE[7], died in his youth. (506) ISAIAH FORCE[7]. Had also three daughters whose names are not known to the writer.

173. ANDREW LONG YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 25 August, 1794; died there, 14 July, 1862. He received from his father the choicest of his farms (a part of the Moland tract), situated at the junction of the York and County Line Roads, where he engaged in farming and resided until his death. At one time he was also extensively interested in mail contracts and stage lines. He was a soldier in the war of 1812 in Captain William Purdy's company of volunteers. He married, 26 November, 1818, Eliza Everhart, born 5 February, 1800; died at Phœnixville, Pennsylvania, 4 March, 1873; daughter of John Everhart by his wife Sarah Shubert.

Children of Andrew Long[5] and Eliza (Everhart) Yerkes; all born in Warminster Township:

507. HARMAN YERKES[6], born 4 September, 1820; died 10 December, 1888; married Eliza Ann Ivester.

508. SARAH E. YERKES[6], born 13 November, 1821; died 13 February, 1902; married Reverend Andrew Jackson Hay, a Baptist minister, who died 14 April, 1902. Issue: (508a) ANNIE LEVERING HAY[7].

509. JOHN YERKES[6], born 10 September, 1823; died 13 October, 1842.

510. ELWOOD YERKES[6], born 27 July, 1825; married Amanda Bonsall Owen.

511. ANDREW J. YERKES[6], born 9 October, 1828; died 2 September, 1868; married Margaret Meredith.

512. MARGARET LONG YERKES[6], born 7 December, 1832; married Dr. Isaac Zook Coffman.

513. GEORGE HUTCHINSON P. YERKES[6], born 1 February, 1841; married, 6 September, 1866, Elizabeth Yerkes Dager (No. 1019), born 21 August, 1843; daughter of Daniel Hitner Dager, of Norristown, Pennsylvania, by his wife Mary Weaver Yerkes. Dr. Yerkes has been a dental surgeon since 1861, and is practising his profession at Doylestown. He is a member of the State Dental Society of Pennsylvania, the National Dental Association, and the Academy of Stomatology. Dr. and Mrs. Yerkes are Episcopalians. They have no issue living, but had two children who died in early infancy.

175. ELIZABETH YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and fifth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 26 May, 1800; died at Hartsville, same county, 24 May, 1875; married, 5 January, 1826, John Craven Beans, born in Warminster Township, 9 August, 1802; died at Hartsville, 25 April, 1874; son of Thomas Beans by his wife Christiana Craven. Mr. Beans was a farmer, and he and his wife were Presbyterians.

Children of John Craven and Elizabeth[5] (Yerkes) Beans; all born in Warminster Township:

514. THOMAS J. BEANS[6], born 8 October, 1826; married, 28 February, 1854, Mary E. Shoemaker, and has issue. She was born 9 September, 1830, and was a daughter of Elisha Shoemaker.*

515. MARGARET LONG BEANS[6], born 8 March, 1828; married, 15 March, 1849, Ezra P. Carrell, by whom she has issue.

516. ANNA C. BEANS[6], born 3 February, 1830.

517. HARMAN YERKES BEANS[6], born 26 November, 1831; died at Baltimore, Maryland, 12 June, 1864, from wounds received in battle, 28 May, 1864, while serving in the Union army as Sergeant of Captain Shelmire's Company, First New Jersey Cavalry.

518. CATHARINE JANE BEANS[6], born 8 June, 1834.

519. JOHN JOHNSON BEANS[6], born 15 October, 1836; married, 5 October, 1860, Jane Hart Baird, and has issue. He was for several years a justice of the peace, and in 1890 was elected sheriff of Bucks County.

* See "The Shoemaker Family of Cheltenham," 230.

520. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN BEANS[6], born 29 August, 1839; married (1) Mary ——; (2) Emily Aldridge. He resides at Elk Grove, California, and has issue.

521. STACY BROWN BEANS[6], born 22 March, 1843; married Lizzie Marlin, and has issue.

522. ALBERT WILSON BEANS[6], born 10 May, 1846; died 27 July, 1877.

176. CLARISSA YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and sixth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 12 October, 1802; died there, 12 December, 1873; married Samuel E. Montanye, born in 1798; died in 1856; son of Reverend Thomas B. Montanye by his wife Ann Edmunds.

Children of Samuel E. and Clarissa[5] (Yerkes) Montanye:

523. EDWARD YERKES MONTANYE[6], born 7 September, 1823; married (1) Rachel Terry, by whom he had seven children. He resides at Olney, Philadelphia.

524. AMY YERKES MONTANYE[6], born 8 December, 1824; married Bennett Carrell. Issue: (525) MARGARET CARRELL[7], married Thomas Harper.

526. MARY YERKES MONTANYE[6], born 12 February, 1827; married I. Rush Kirk, by whom she had three children.

527. THOMAS B. MONTANYE[6], born 6 September, 1828; died at Johnsville, Pennsylvania, 13 December, 1901; married Sydney Carrell, by whom she had four children.

528. HARMAN YERKES MONTANYE[6], born 6 February, 1831; died 20 February, 1901; married Hettie Matthews. No issue. He was Register of Wills for Bucks County from 1887 until 1890.

529. MARGARET L. MONTANYE[6], born 7 December, 1839; died 10 August, 1860.

177. EDWIN H. YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and seventh child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 28 November, 1804; died at Philadelphia, 22 June, 1864; married, 21 March, 1832, Catharine R. Williamson, of Hunterdon County, New Jersey, born 24 July, 1810; died at Boston, Massachusetts, 21 August, 1866. Mr. Yerkes was a merchant in Philadelphia.

Child of Edwin H.[5] and Catharine R. (Williamson) Yerkes:

530. AUGUSTUS YERKES[6], died 12 February, 1840, aged four years and six months.

178. HARMAN YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and eighth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 9 March, 1807; died in 1889; married, in Hunterdon County, New Jersey, 28 September, 1833, Rebecca Valentine. Mr. Yerkes was Treasurer of Bucks County in 1856.

REVEREND THOMAS B. MONTANYE

Children of Harman[5] and Rebecca (Valentine) Yerkes:

531. JOHN D. YERKES[6], married Mrs. Mary James; both died young, and without issue. He studied medicine, and practised his profession in Bucks County.
532. MARGARET YERKES[6], married Henry M. Stewart, of Abington, and had issue.
533. CHARLES YERKES[6], died without issue; married (1) Sarah, daughter of Jacob Sackett; (2) Julia, daughter of Josiah Markley.
534. HARMAN YERKES[6], died in childhood.
535. MARY YERKES[6], married —— Buskirk.
536. REBECCA VALENTINE YERKES[6], married Joseph B. Yerkes (No. 479).
537. JOSEPH B. YERKES[6], married Mary Boucher.
538. EDWARD YERKES[6].
539. ANNIE YERKES[6], married John Brady.
540. CLARA YERKES[6], married —— Wood.
541. LOUIS YERKES[6], married —— Heller.

179. STEPHEN YERKES[5] (Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and ninth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Margaret Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 19 May, 1809; died there, 25 July, 1865. He commenced farming on an estate owned by his father, situated on the west side of York Road, and adjoining the county line. He continued there until the death of his father in 1837, when he removed to the Warminster homestead, which was devised to him by his father. He added to this estate by purchases from his brother Harman, and died possessed of the two farms occupied by his sons Stephen and Alfred. He and his wife are buried in the ground of the Southampton Baptist Church.

He married, 13 January, 1831, Amy Hart Montanye, born 23 October, 1811; died 22 March, 1866; daughter of Reverend Thomas B. Montanye* by his wife Ann Edmunds. Her tombstone gives her age at death as "48 years 5 months and 3 days."

* REVEREND THOMAS B. MONTANYE was born in New York City, 29 January, 1769, and died at Southampton, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 27 September, 1829. He was ordained to the ministry of the Baptist Church in 1788, and was for twelve years the pastor of the church at Warwick, Orange County, New York. In 1801 he removed to Pennsylvania and became the pastor of the Southampton Baptist Church, and remained such until his death, serving that ancient congregation with ability and with great usefulness. During the war of 1812 he was chaplain of the Bucks County Brigade of militia, commanded by General Samuel Smith. He married Ann Edmunds, born 27 January, 1771; died 2 June, 1860; daughter of Samuel Edmunds, of New York, by his wife Mary Hendricks, and cousin of Honorable John W. Edmunds, who was a judge, and a member of Congress from New York. Mr. Montanye was fifth in descent from

HONORABLE JEAN DE LA MONTAGNE, a French Huguenot, who was graduated in medicine at the University of Leyden in 1615, and in 1637 emigrated to New Netherlands (New York), where he became prominent in public affairs. He was highly esteemed by both Governor William Kieft and Governor Peter Stuyvesant, and served in the council of the former from 1638 until 1646, and in that of the latter from 1647 until 1656. In 1641 he was appointed by Governor Kieft to command a military force sent against the English at Fort Good Hope. In 1643 he was appointed general to command a force against the Indians on Staten Island, and the following year he headed a military expedition against the Indians on Long Island, where one hundred and twenty savages were killed. In 1645 he accompanied Governor Kieft on his first voyage to Fort Orange, to secure the friendship of the Mo-

Children of Stephen[5] and Amy Hart (Montanye) Yerkes:

542. THOMAS MONTANYE YERKES[6], born 14 November, 1831.
543. HARMAN YERKES[6], born 8 February, 1833; died 24 August, 1840.
544. STEPHEN YERKES[6], born 11 April, 1835; married Elizabeth Jamison.
545. ADOLPHUS YERKES[6], born 31 January, died 2 February, 1837.
546. ANNA MARGARET YERKES[6], born 17 January, 1841; died at Germantown, 13 March, 1903; married Captain George H. Buker, who commanded a company in a Maine regiment during the Civil War. No issue.
547. HARMAN YERKES[6], born 8 October, 1843; married Emma Buckman.
548. ALFRED EARLE YERKES[6], born 7 June, 1846; married Mary Ann Haslett.
549. EDWIN AUGUSTUS YERKES[6], born 24 October, 1849; died 21 May, 1900.

182. JOSEPH BALL YERKES[5] (William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of William Yerkes by his wife Letitia Esther Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 29 April, 1797; died near Hatboro, Montgomery County, 11 July, 1876. He was a carpenter and builder, and in such capacity he superintended the erection of the house of the Union Library at Hatboro. He also conducted a hotel at Hatboro for a number of years, and engaged in the milling business there. In 1831 he leased the farm of Edward Yerkes Howell, in Warminster, to which he removed and there farmed. He was an earnest temperance advocate, was active in the affairs of his neighborhood, and was recognized as a man of unusual mental vigor.

He married (1) Maria, daughter of Jacob Rapp; (2), 16 March, 1824, Hannah John, born 11 November, 1799; died 13 August, 1893; daughter of David John.

hawks, on which occasion he conducted an analysis of the war paint of the natives, and discovered gold therein, to the great comfort of Governor Kieft. In 1647 he was retained in the council by Governor Stuyvesant; in 1648 he was despatched to the Delaware River to secure the Dutch acquisitions there, which was successfully done. In 1653 he was in the enjoyment of an income of nearly four hundred dollars a month from his public offices. On 28 September, 1656, he was commissioned by Governor Stuyvesant Vice-Director-General of Fort Orange (Albany), and performed his first official act in this capacity on 12 October, same year. He served with distinction in the directorship until 1664, when he surrendered Fort Orange to the English, and swore allegiance to the new dynasty. His estate ("bouwery") in New York was east of Eighth Avenue, and extended from Ninety-third Street north to Harlem River, containing about two hundred acres, which was called "Vredendael" (peaceful vale). He is mentioned in official documents ("Documentary History of the Colony of New York," i. 341) as "a very learned man." He married, for first wife, at the Walloon Church at Leyden, 12 December, 1626, Rachel de Forrest, daughter of Isaac de Forrest by his wife Marie Cloux. His eldest son,

JEAN (or JAN) DE LA MONTAGNE, JUNR, was a prominent citizen of Harlem, New York, and deacon of the Dutch Church there. He married (1), 14 March, 1655, Peternella, daughter of Jan Pikes, of Amsterdam, Holland, and had by her:

VINCENT MONTAGNE, who married Ariantje Faub, and by her had:

THOMAS MONTAGNE, who married, 25 November, 1718, Rebecca Bryant, and by her had sixteen children, the fifteenth child being

BENJAMIN MONTAGNE, who was baptized in the New York Dutch Church, 16 January, 1745, and married Cornelia Cooper, by whom he had five children, the eldest being

REVEREND THOMAS B. MONTANYE, first above mentioned.

Children of Joseph Ball[5] and Maria (Rapp) Yerkes:

550. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], died in infancy.
551. HARRIET YERKES[6], born 2 April, 1820; married Henry H. Wilson, of Philadelphia, by whom she had eight children.
552. CAROLINE YERKES[6], born 19 October, 1821; died 31 August, 1862; married John Watson Yerkes (No. 168).

Children by Joseph Ball[5] and Hannah (John) Yerkes:

553. DAVID JOHN YERKES[6], born 27 January, 1825; married Sarah E. Taylor.
554. MARY YERKES[6], died young.
555. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], died young.
556. ELIZA YERKES[6], died young.
557. JOSEPHENE YERKES[6], born 25 October, 1831.
558. WILLIAM HARMAN YERKES[6], born 27 July, 1835; died 10 October, 1885; married Wilhelmine Elizabeth Hurst.

183. MARY YERKES[5] (William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and third child of William Yerkes by his wife Letitia Esther Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, in 1802; died at Canton, Illinois, 22 May, 1882; married, 8 March, 1831, Theodore Thornton, who died at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 11 May, 1838, in the thirty-fifth year of his age.

Children of Theodore and Mary[5] (Yerkes) Thornton; born at Philadelphia:

559. STEPHEN YERKES THORNTON[6], born 13 December, 1831. He learned the printing business in the office of the *Doylestown Democrat,* and in 1854 removed to Canton, Illinois, where, in 1856, he became interested in the publication of the *Fulton County Ledger,* of which he is still the publisher. He served two terms as Superintendent of Public Schools of Fulton County; was chosen a member of the Legislature of Illinois in 1872 and 1874; was the Democratic candidate for Secretary of State in 1876, and was a member of the Democratic State Committee of Illinois from 1890 until 1894. He married, 14 February, 1858, Ann Adelaide Baudouine, of Canton. Issue: (560) THEODORE ROBERT THORNTON[7], born 17 February, 1859; died 10 May, 1862. (561) MARY LOUISA THORNTON[7], born 13 February, 1860; died 28 April, 1862. (562) ELLA IRENE THORNTON[7], born 30 September, 1861; married, 21 October, 1884, Charles Whiting. (563) CAROLINE THORNTON[7], born 22 March, 1863; married, 21 November, 1895, Charles I. Bolich. (564) WILLIAM E. T. THORNTON[7], born 9 July, 1868.
565. LOUISA E. THORNTON[6], born 21 October, 1833.
566. ROBERT THORNTON[6], born 25 October, 1835; was accidentally drowned in the Schuylkill River at Norristown, 5 September, 1854.
567. THEODORE W. THORNTON[6], born 14 December, 1837; died at Coalvale, Kansas, 22 December, 1885; was a dry-goods merchant at Canton, Illinois; married, 4 November, 1875, Mary E. Bell. Issue: (568) THEODORE A. THORNTON[7], born 3 September, 1876.

184. ANDREW LONG YERKES[5] (William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of William Yerkes by his wife Letitia

Esther Long, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 2 September, 1804; died at Lombard, Cecil County, Maryland, 11 February, 1889; married 7 January, 1830, Susan Austin Jarrett, born at Jarrettown, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 17 January, 1810; died at Lombard, Maryland, 1 April, 1885; daughter of Levi Jarrett by his wife Mary Tompkins. Mr. Yerkes was a wagon-builder. He resided for some years in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania. In 1842 he removed to Chester County, where he purchased an estate. Two years later he removed to Cecil County, Maryland, and continued to reside there until his death. He was a Baptist, and his wife a Friend.

Children of Andrew Long[5] and Susan Austin (Jarrett) Yerkes:

569. Jacob T. Yerkes[6], born 22 October, 1831; died 25 August, 1832.
570. Mary Jarrett Yerkes[6], born 13 January, 1833; married John Blackburn.
571. Edward Yerkes[6], born 17 August, 1834; died 22 April, 1885; married Lucy Algard.
572. Letitia Esther Yerkes[6], born 16 November, 1837; died 11 April, 1885; married William Sidwell.
573. Lydia W. Yerkes[6], born 2 November, 1839; married Robert Mackey.
574. Joseph B. Yerkes[6], born 5 October, 1844; married Mary Irwin.

186. HANNAH YERKES[5] (Elias[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), daughter of Elias Yerkes, was born *circa* July, 1772; died 12 February, 1844; married, as first wife, John Morrison, of Moreland, Montgomery County. He died 17 March, 1858, in the ninety-first year of his age, as appears from his tombstone in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church, where he and his wife Hannah, and second wife Elizabeth, are buried. He was a farmer and resided in Moreland.

Children of John and Hannah[5] (Yerkes) Morrison:

575. Joseph Morrison[6], born 18 October, 1794; died 30 July, 1880; resided in Northampton Township, Bucks County; was active in the militia organization, and held, at different times, all commissions from captain to a brigadier-general; also held the offices of Commissioner, County Treasurer, and Recorder of Deeds, and served as Associate Judge of Bucks County from 1863 until 1878. General Morrison married Eleanor Addis, born 11 December, 1802; died 8 January, 1870; daughter of Colonel Amos Addis. Issue: (576) Amos Addis Morrison[7], born 27 May, 1823; married Mary Coxhead, and had issue. (577) John Morrison[7], born 13 March, 1825; was a soldier in the Union army, and died in service in 1864. (578) Johnson Morrison[7], born 16 November, 1827; married May Hobensack, and had issue. (579) Ruth Ann Morrison[7], born 30 July, 1830; married J. K. Cornell, and had issue. (580) Charles B. Morrison[7], born 31 March, 1832; married Mary Feaster, and had issue. (581) Eliza Ann Morrison[7], born 9 September, 1835. (582) Mary Ellen Morrison[7], born 2 October, 1839; married Joseph F. Whital, and had issue. (583) Hannah Rebecca Morrison[7], born 7 May,

1841; died 9 March, 1842. (583a) ANDREW JACKSON MORRISON[7], born 14 February, 1844; married Julia H. Jones, and had issue.

584. HANNAH MORRISON[6], born 10 February, 1796; married, as first wife, Joseph Irwin, by whom she had six children.

585. BENJAMIN MORRISON[6], born 7 February, 1798; died in infancy.

586. MARY MORRISON[6], born 5 February, 1799; married Benjamin Longstreth.

587. MARTHA MORRISON[6], born 5 February, 1799 (twin of Mary); died 15 May, 1882.

588. ELIZA MORRISON[6], born 19 March, 1802; married Charles Blaker, and had issue: (589) EDWARD BLAKER[7], who served in the Union army, and died in battle. (590) CHARLES BLAKER[7], died 14 March, 1868, in his twenty-fourth year. (591) HARRY BLAKER[7], married —— Clayton. (592) JANE E. V. BLAKER[7], married Benjamin Franklin Yerkes (No. 455). (593) HANNAH BLAKER[7]. (594) MATILDA BLAKER[7], married William Boucher. (595) MARIA BLAKER[7], married William Tennant Yerkes (No. 398). (596) MARY BLAKER[7], married Dr. William Hallowell, of Horsham. (597) MARTHA BLAKER[7], married Charles H. McKinstry.

598. DAVID MORRISON[6], born 18 April, 1805.

599. BENJAMIN MORRISON[6], born 18 April, 1805 (twin of David).

600. JOHN MORRISON[6], born 24 October, 1807.

601. ESTHER MORRISON[6], born 10 February, 1809; died unmarried.

602. MATILDA MORRISON[6], born 5 November, 1810; died 20 January, 1869; married, after the death of her sister Hannah, Joseph Irwin, by whom she had eleven children.

603. REBECCA ANN MORRISON[6], born 19 March, 1813; married John Campbell. No issue.

604. JONATHAN J. MORRISON[6], born 4 March, 1815; died 14 March, 1890; married Jane Rapp, and had issue.

605. SARAH MORRISON[6], born 30 May, 1818; married Jones Yerkes (No. 140).

226. SILAS YERKES[5] (Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Esther Lykens, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 20 September, 1793; died near Newtown, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 20 April, 1876; married Margaret Fetter, born 8 February, 1805; died 20 February, 1847; daughter of Casper Fetter, who died 8 February, 1829, aged sixty-eight years, four months, and twenty-six days, as appears from the inscription on his tombstone in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and he and his wife were Baptists.

Children of Silas[5] and Margaret (Fetter) Yerkes; born near Richboro, Bucks County:

606. MARY YERKES[6], married John Gilkinson, of Northampton, Bucks County.

607. THEODORE YERKES[6], died at Hartsville, Bucks County, 17 April, 1867; married Martha Ellen Corson, by whom he had issue: (608) I. NEWTON EVANS YERKES[7], died in March, 1888. (609) EMMA YERKES[7], married —— Forsyth, of Bristol, Pennsylvania.

610. HARRISON YERKES[6], born 1 June, 1835; died 26 May, 1902; married Mary Alice Van Arsdalen.

611. SARAH ANN YERKES[6], born 7 April, 1832; died 23 April, 1865.

612. SILAS YERKES[6], born 22 August, 1843; married Elizabeth McNair Rubinkam.

227. JONATHAN YERKES[5] (Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and second child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Esther Lykens, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 3 February, 1795; died at Richboro, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 17 May, 1866; married, 1 December, 1821, Juliana Colladay, born 14 December, 1789; died 23 July, 1878; daughter of William Colladay by his wife Hannah Pastorius, the latter being a descendant of the eminent Francis Daniel Pastorius, the founder of Germantown. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided in Moreland, where his children were born. He and his wife were Baptists, and both are buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church.

Children of Jonathan[5] and Juliana (Colladay) Yerkes:

613. WILLIAM COLLADAY YERKES[6], born 6 October, 1823; married Hannah Maag Lesher.
614. DANIEL YERKES[6], born 13 December, 1828; married Emily Heaton.
615. ANNA COLLADAY YERKES[6], born 17 April, 1831; died 1 June, 1884.

228. CHARLES YERKES[5] (Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and third child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Esther Lykens, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 5 January, 1797; married Rachel, daughter of David Jones by his wife Elizabeth Leedom, daughter of Richard Leedom.

Children of Charles[5] and Rachel (Jones) Yerkes:

616. DANIEL YERKES[6].
617. DAVID JONES YERKES[6], married Mary Elizabeth Marpoe, and had daughter: (618) BESSIE SHIBE YERKES[7], born in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 2 June, 1878; married William Zelotes Barrett, and resides at Newark, New Jersey.
619. GWENN YERKES[6], married Alexander Biddle, and had issue.

230. JANE YERKES[5] (Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and fifth child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Esther Lykens, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, in 1803; died at Churchville, Bucks County, 9 December, 1884; married Simeon Fenton, born 17 October, 1799; died there, 9 October, 1866; son of Thomas Fenton by his wife Elizabeth Vanartsdalen. Mr. Fenton was a blacksmith and farmer, and was connected with the Dutch Reformed Church at Churchville. His four eldest children were born in Moreland and the others at Southampton, Bucks County.

Children of Simeon and Jane[5] (Yerkes) Fenton:

620. ESTHER Y. FENTON[6], born 3 March, 1826; died 28 November, 1890; married Jesse Cornell.
621. ELIZABETH L. FENTON[6], born 22 July, 1828; died 1 September, 1869.
622. JOHN T. FENTON[6], born 27 March, 1831; married, 21 December, 1854, Amanda Roads, and resides at Churchville.

623. Sarah Y. Fenton[6], born 3 January, 1833; married Richard R. Fetter, and resides at Southampton.
624. Mary Ann Fenton[6], born in 1839; died 6 September, 1872; married Joseph Margerum.
625. Rachel C. Fenton[6].
626. Lynford Fenton[6], married Hannah Rabb.
627. Regina Fenton[6], married J. Wesley Evans.

232. HIRAM YERKES[5] (Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and seventh child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Esther Lykens, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 11 February, 1810; died at Philadelphia, 19 November, 1893; married, 29 October, 1735, Anna Lewis, died at Philadelphia, 2 October, 1897; daughter of Robert Lewis by his wife Sarah Fish. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer.

Children of Hiram[5] and Anna (Lewis) Yerkes:

628. Robert Lewis Yerkes[6], born 12 September, 1836; married Mary Hudnet.
629. Sarah Esther Yerkes[6], born 29 September, 1838; married George W. Moore.
630. Martin Van Buren Yerkes[6], born 11 September, 1840; married Mary Jane Du Bree.
631. David Lewis Yerkes[6], born 21 February, 1842; married Maria Raab.
632. Simeon Fenton Yerkes[6], born 8 February, 1844; married, 25 November, 1875, Anna Rebecca Mann; born 26 November, 1844; daughter of Isaac Mann by his wife Ann Eliza Tomlinson. Mr. Yerkes is a harness manufacturer, and resides at Mt. Airy, Philadelphia.
633. Daniel Hiram Yerkes[6], born 21 July, 1846; married Emma Jane Townsend.
634. Phebe Ann Yerkes[6], born 24 February, 1850.
635. Elwood Craven Yerkes[6], born 4 June, 1852; died 14 June, 1899; married Abigail Lippincott Hepburn.

233. HARRISON YERKES[5] (Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and eighth child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Esther Lykens, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 13 October, 1813; died at Hatboro, same county, 7 April, 1890; married, 12 March, 1840, Mary Elizabeth Lesher, born 25 December, 1821; died at Philadelphia, 19 April, 1896; daughter of Benjamin Lesher by his wife Mary Maag. Mr. Yerkes resided at Hatboro, where he engaged in farming, also as a merchant. His full name was William Henry Harrison Yerkes, but he wrote his name Harrison Yerkes and was known as such.

Children of Harrison[5] and Mary Elizabeth (Lesher) Yerkes:

636. Mary Etta Lesher Yerkes[6], born 25 December, 1840; married Charles C. McNair.
637. Esther Lykens Yerkes[6], born 6 April, 1834; married Benjamin Propert.
638. Samuel J. Creswell Yerkes[6], born 3 November, 1853; died 25 September, 1898; married Elizabeth B. Trimmer.
639. William Harrison Yerkes[6], born 3 December, 1857; married Emily Irene Hughes.
640. George C. Yerkes[6], born 22 April, 1859.

237. JACOB BUZART YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Rachel Buzart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 10 March, 1798; died at Columbia, Pennsylvania, 18 November, 1864; married, 5 August, 1827, Maria Tyson, born 5 March, 1801; died 6 August, 1869; daughter of Cornelius Tyson by his wife Susanna Stucker.

Children of Jacob Buzart[5] and Maria (Tyson) Yerkes:

641. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN YERKES[6], born 8 December, 1829; married Elizabeth Smith.
642. ISAAC BRENIZEN YERKES[6], born 19 February, 1832; died 24 January, 1892; married Catharine Dunbar.
643. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 15 February, 1834; married, 19 February, 1868, Finney Skeen, born at Downingtown, Pennsylvania, 8 August, 1820; died at Bainbridge, Pennsylvania, 18 April, 1896; son of Benjamin Skeen by his wife Sarah Finney. Issue: (644) JACOB BUZART SKEEN[7], born at Columbia, Pennsylvania, 5 January, 1870; married, 18 April, 1900, Mary Leonard.
645. CHARLOTTE YERKES[6], born 27 November, 1835; died 6 July, 1879; married Cornelius Shell.

238. SILAS AYERS YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Rachel Buzart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 1 November, 1799; died at Rochester, New York, 1 August, 1878. At the age of twenty-two he went to Rochester with his parents. For a number of years he was justice of the peace of the town of Gates, now a part of Rochester. In 1854 he was tendered a nomination to the Legislature, but declined the honor, as he intended moving to Lima, New York, in order that his children might have the educational benefits of the Genesee Wesleyan Seminary, which later became Syracuse University. While in Lima he engaged in business as a hardware merchant. In 1870, he returned to Rochester, where he resided until his death. He was a member of the Plymouth Church in that city. He married, 25 December, 1826, Susannah Sarah Hill, born at Hopeton, Oneida County, New York, 25 January, 1805; died at Rochester, 8 June, 1872; daughter of James Hill by his wife Catharine le Tellier Bruff.

Children of Silas Ayers[5] and Susannah Sarah (Hill) Yerkes; all born at Rochester:

646. CATHARINE RACHEL YERKES[6], born 13 October, 1827; died 12 September, 1838.
647. MARY LOUISA YERKES[6], born 21 September, 1831; died 12 March, 1832.
648. JAMES HILL YERKES[6], born 1 April, 1836; married Mary Bristol.
649. JANE ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 21 October, 1840; married Honorable Charles Simeon Baker.
650. CHARLES AYRES YERKES[6], born 17 June, and died 28 July, 1847.
651. WILLIAM HENRY YERKES[6], born 11 June, 1850; died 11 August, 1903; married, 1 March, 1877, Mary, daughter of Newal A. Stone. She died 10 August, 1878. He was a broker, and resided at Beltsville, Maryland.

239. ALMIRA YERKES[5] (Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), daughter of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Rachel Buzart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, in 1801; died at Rochester, New York, in January, 1863; married, 3 August, 1836, Peter Springsted, who died at Rochester in January, 1860.

Children of Peter and Almira[5] (Yerkes) Springsted:

652. MARY JANE SPRINGSTED[6], born 2 February, 1843; married 3 December, 1861, William A. Coggswell, of Rochester.

653. THEODORE SPRINGSTED[6], born in 1848; has been married three times, but has no issue.

244. WILLIAM YERKES[5] (Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Mary Purdy, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 11 September, 1794; died at Novi, Michigan, 5 January, 1884. In his early childhood he accompanied his parents, upon their removal from Pennsylvania, to Romulus, New York, and remained at the latter place until his removal to, and settlement in, Michigan. In 1819 he was commissioned ensign in the One Hundred and Twenty-eighth Regiment of New York militia. Of his life in Michigan, Elias S. Woodman, Esq[r], in his paper printed in the "Proceedings of the Pioneer Society of Michigan," thus writes:

"William Yerkes, in company with his cousin, Thomas Pinkerton, early in the year 1825, journeyed on foot from Ovid, New York, through Canada, by way of Chatham, Hamilton, and Detroit, to the township of Farmington, Michigan, in search of farming lands. . . . Mr. Yerkes selected sections 35 and 36 in this township, while others of his party chose tracts near by. This done, they returned by the same route on foot to New York, where they remained till March, 1826, when they again set out on foot through Canada for their chosen home in the West. Their families came on late in company with Joseph Yerkes, the venerable father of William, and arrived May 14. . . . William Yerkes was soon appointed territorial justice of the peace by General Cass, which he held through many terms. He held many offices of honor and trust in the township and county. In 1838 he was a member of the State Legislature, and again in 1857 and 1858, voting for the five million dollar loan negotiated in 1838 and 1839. My acquaintance with William Yerkes dates from May, 1837, to the time of his death, January 5, 1884, then in the ninetieth year of his age. Through all these years have I been a witness of his unswerving rectitude and inborn integrity. A man whose counsel was sought for, whose judgment was just and timely, and whose sympathies and help were a comfort in those troublous times. He can be said to be one of Michigan's pioneers in the broadest sense of the term. I have heard him relate how he was accustomed to go on foot from his home in Novi to Detroit, while a member of the Legislature, taking perhaps in his hand a change of clothing, and a slice of corn bread and venison in his pocket, and at the close of the session to return home in the same way, and think it no hardship."

Mr. Yerkes was a member of the Oakland County Pioneer Society. He married, 5 November, 1817, Hester Dennis, born in New Jersey, 21 March,

1799; died at Novi, Michigan, 11 September, 1881; daughter of Joseph Dennis by his wife Sarah Miller. At the "Golden Wedding" of Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes, their son, Robert Yerkes, Esq[r], read the following poem, composed by him:

LINES WRITTEN BY ROBERT YERKES, AND READ BY HIM AT THE GOLDEN WEDDING OF HIS FATHER AND MOTHER, NOVEMBER 5, 1867.

"We meet, my friends, on this November day,
Recalling time full fifty years away;
Time when these fading locks proclaim their age
First ventured on the matrimonial stage;
And waiving each their sep'rate hopes and fears,
Joined hand and heart, for all their future years.

"And as we gather round this roof-tree old,
Let us the story of their passing life unfold;
Even as the far landscape, the wide prairies through,
Lifts no deep chasm or rugged mountain into view;
And as the traveller's feet glide o'er the many miles,
At first the plain is bright, with springtide's joyous smiles;
But soon a deep ravine has cleft his road in twain;
And then an ascent, up which the toil seems vain,
And briery untried paths go all the region through,
And cutting winds, where fancy's softest zephyrs blew.

"'Tis so in life; and he who in its morning forward peers
Sees nought but green old age undimmed by falling tears,
And when he backward glances as strength gives place to age,
Sees the whole voyage writ on sorrow's sombre page.

"The words that made 'These Twain' one flesh as long as life shall last
Are mingled with things that make the far-off past;
But memory, flying back, has gathered one by one,
Their trials past, their little victories won,
And holds them on her fleeting wings to-day,
That we may weave them in our unpretending lay.

"When once they faced the scenes of active life,
They waged with poverty relentless strife,
Hard labor as their lot, they could but deem;
Which way they looked, there came no answering gleam
That bade them on life's ocean idly drift,
To wait for fortune without work or thrift.

"To earn a livelihood, the wife her shuttle plied,
The husband pushed his boat upon the Mohawk's tide,
And next a small wild farm they try to tame,
A farm so small, it scarce deserved the name;
This sold, with small accretions, served a larger farm to buy
Close where Cayuga's sparkling waters lie;

WILLIAM YERKES
(No. 244)

On this, although enough for present wants they gain,
They ne'er could hope a rising family to maintain;
Their little children from their native hearth must roam,
Or they must seek in Western wilds a more productive home.

"Not then as now; the curtain of the wilderness was down,
And all the West lay deeply shaded in its frown;
None ventured there, save hunter free and wild,
Or yeoman strong with hope of future home beguiled;
But stern necessity in nature knows no law,
And often serves on those who grieve a happier fate to draw.

"To build a woodland home the husband goes before,
And soon the wife comes after with her children four;
Upon Lake Erie's wave ten days her strength was tried,
Her sickened children tossed from side to side,
With ceaseless cry, naught but a mother's love could bide.

"And when they landed on that strange wild shore,
Although their friends were there, their trials were not o'er;
The rutted road, unlike the smooth-laid rail,
The woodland road, soon ending in an Indian trail,
Was the highway through which their future home they found,
Where densest forests stretched and lowered around.

"And now against the mighty woodland foe,
Whose close-drawn lines, outstretching row on row,
Held the broad acres with his ruthless ban,
The tug of stern, relentless war began.
A hopeless war it seemed, and hard to brook
For those who on that stately forest look.

"Just where we meet beneath this sheltering roof
High up the oak-trees threw their web and woof;
Where yonder golden-fruited orchard stands
The wildwood held in thickly plaited bands;
Out on yon fields, now of their verdure bare,
The gray wolf made his ambuscade and lair.

"But lo! the woodman's axe, with steady peal,
Makes the dense ranks in wild confusion reel;
The cumbrous trunks are thrown in many angled aisles,
The brush is tossed in huge fantastic piles;
The blazing fire, like sea of molten brass,
Next turns to ashes the rough chaotic mass;
While round the stumpy field the zigzag fences rise,
And springing grain quick greets the farmer's eyes.

"Thus year by year, when for the furrow space they lack,
With skilful hands they push the forest back,
Until the fraction left is saved for future use,
When to the silvan war they bid a lasting truce.

"Think not this drudgery fast binds the pioneer,
For country pastimes oft served his lot to cheer;
The bee lined straight from where his robber instinct led,
That larger thieves might share his winter's bread.

"The hunter's stealthy step along the bushy swale,
The noiseless deer, back gazing on his trail;
The fevered thrill, defying doctors' laws;
The rifle's crack, the instant breathless pause,
The disappointed scowl if he bounds unhurt away,
Or exultant cry if staggering marks the bullet's prey.

"The sturdy neighbors gathered far and near,
The log house raising and the housewife's cheer,
The husking-bee drawn late into the night,
The hearty laugh, the healthy, happy faces bright.

"These and kindred pastimes, mingled with their toil,
Kept guard against despondency's recoil;
In some or most of these they had their share,
Whose guests to-day we freely welcome are;
Perhaps they had their share of sorrow too,
Although to right their hearts were leal and true,
For up the long course through which their lives have spun
Full many a day of anxious care has run,
And deep affliction drove its furrow through,
Hiding three children from their earthly view.

"But thanks to Him we give whose Spirit's power
Upheld them in the pain of trial's gloomy hour;
Thankful stern poverty led not their feet astray,
Or affluence lured them in the worldling's gilded way;
Thankful not o'er much sorrow turned them to despair,
Or joy made them oblivious of others' need and care,
And thankful to Him who year by year has held disease at bay,
Till now we greet them on their Golden Wedding Day.

"IN MEMORIAM.

"September 29, 1794.	Father.	1884—5 January.
"March 21, 1799.	Mother.	1881—11 September.

"In him were brain and brawn in high degree;
In her were mother love and matchless industry."

Children of William[5] and Hester (Dennis) Yerkes:

654. Joseph Dennis Yerkes[6], born 8 October, 1818; died 29 May, 1899; married Mary Dunlap.

655. William Purdy Yerkes[6], born 23 October, 1820; died at Northville, Michigan, 21 November, 1902. His early education was obtained in the "log" schoolhouse of his neighborhood, supplemented later by several terms in a select school in Northville. In 1843 he entered the law-offices of George and Moses Wisner, at Pontiac, Michigan; was admitted to the bar in 1846, and engaged

in the practice of the law at Northville. Four years later he removed to Detroit, and continued in practice there, attaining advanced rank in his profession. In 1860 he was elected Probate Judge of Wayne County, and served in that office with ability for a term of four years. In 1865 he returned to Northville, where he spent the remainder of his life in easy retirement, giving his attention mostly to his farm and village properties. He married, 16 December, 1851, Sarah Cady, born 13 May, 1833; died 22 December, 1896; daughter of Daniel L. Cady, Esq[r], of Northville, by his wife Eliza Ellsworth.

656. GEORGE YERKES[6], born 13 July, 1822; died 18 July, 1829.

657. MARY YERKES[6], born 26 July, 1823; died 6 March, 1851; married John C. Emery.

658. JOHN YERKES[6], born 12 September, 1825; died 28 July, 1851, without issue; married Elizabeth Wing.

659. SILAS ALLEN YERKES[6], born 8 November, 1827; married Eleanor Andrews McCarty.

660. ROBERT YERKES[6], born 26 September, 1829; married Sarah Holmes.

661. THEODORE YERKES[6], born 5 and died 18 September, 1831.

662. CHARLES YERKES[6], born 19 April, 1833; married Evelina Wells.

663. STEPHEN YERKES[6], born 20 May, 1835; died at Novi, Michigan, 9 January, 1881, without issue; married Nellie Dunham.

664. GEORGE YERKES[6], born 19 April, 1838; married, 28 November, 1866, Jane Entrican, born 4 January, 1845; died 30 November, 1891; daughter of David Entrican by his wife Celia Law. Issue: (665) JESSIE MAY YERKES[7], born 11 July, and died 22 October, 1872.

666. HARRISON YERKES[6], born 4 April, 1841; died, without issue, 31 July, 1899, at Northville; married, 19 July, 1865, Katherine Palmer; born 12 September, 1841; daughter of James B. Palmer by his wife, Rebecca Ann Clark.

245. JOHN YERKES[5] (Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Mary Purdy, was born at Romulus, New York, 29 August, 1799; died at Northville, Michigan, 14 February, 1877. He was a farmer, and removed from New York and settled at Northville, about 1826. He married, 21 August, 1828, Sarah Thornton, born at Meredith, Delaware County, New York, 24 July, 1809; died at Northville, 15 March, 1896; daughter of Ira Thornton by his wife Sarah Whitlock.

Children of John[5] and Sarah (Thornton) Yerkes, all born at Northville:

667. JULIA ANN YERKES[6], born 20 January, 1832; died 3 April, 1901; married Sebring Voorhees.

668. FANNIE M. YERKES[6], born 25 September, 1833; married, 14 September, 1876, Dexter White, who died at Northville, 30 January, 1903.

669. WILLIAM YERKES[6], born 20 December, 1835; resides at Northville; married (1), 26 August, 1869, Rebecca, daughter of Stephen Rogers. She died 3 August, 1877, and he married (2), 5 February, 1879, Alice, daughter of William Dunlap by his wife Sarah Nevins. No issue by either marriage.

670. LYMAN A. YERKES[6], born 9 December, 1838; married Maria Antoinette Gardner.

671. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 14 February, 1840; married Isaac Newton Blackwood.

672. JOHN HARMON YERKES[6], born 29 August, 1842; died 25 November, 1856.

247. SARAH YERKES[5] (Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth child and second daughter of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Mary Purdy, was born at Romulus, New York, 26 July, 1805; died at Cassanova, Michigan, in 1878; married, in 1829, Ephraim H. Utley, born in Vermont, 20 June, 1801; died at Big Prairie, Michigan, 11 June, 1859.

Children of Ephraim H. and Sarah[5] (Yerkes) Utley:

673. George Utley[6], born in 1830; died in December, 1888.
674. Janet Utley[6], born 1832; died in 1894.
675. Charles P. Utley[6], born in 1837.
676. Ephraim Utley[6], born in 1844.
677. Sarah Utley[6], born in 1846; died in 1864.

249. HANNAH YERKES[5] (Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth child and fourth daughter of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Mary Purdy, was born at Romulus, New York, 15 December, 1812; died at Plymouth, Michigan, 2 April, 1839; married, 22 September, 1829, Clark Augustus Griswold, born at Wilmington, Vermont, 6 November, 1806; died at Northville, Michigan, 6 October, 1890; son of Jared Griswold.

Children of Clark Augustus and Hannah[5] (Yerkes) Griswold, born at Northville:

678. Sarah Elizabeth Griswold[6], born 8 July, 1832; died 9 October, 1892; married, 4 June, 1856, John C. McFarlin, born at Washington Hollow, New York, 24 November, 1827; died at Northville, Michigan, 19 June, 1885; son of Levi McFarlin by his wife Betsy Cornwell. Issue: (678[a]) Mary Yerkes McFarlin[7], born 20 May, 1857; married, 1 February, 1887, James B. Hoar. (679) Elizabeth McFarlin[7], born 20 January, 1860; died 2 February, 1891. (680) Harmon Clark McFarlin[7], born 22 September, 1861; died 26 March, 1890. (681) John Pliny McFarlin[7], born 6 December, 1865; married, 9 July, 1890, Minnie De Bree. (682) James B. McFarlin[7], born 11 May, 1868; married, 6 September, 1896, Jennie Smith. (683) Madison McFarlin[7], born 21 February, 1872.
684. Pliny O. Griswold[6], born 8 July, 1835; died 13 January, 1836.
685. Marie Antoinette Griswold[6], born 18 July, 1837; died 13 October, 1839.

250. JOSEPH YERKES, Junr[5] (Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and seventh and youngest child of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Mary Purdy, was born at Romulus, New York, 3 June, 1815; died at South Lyon, Michigan, 6 September, 1890. He accompanied his father at the time the latter removed to Michigan, and he there became a farmer. He resided at Northville for many years, but at his death was a resident of South Lyon. He was a Presbyterian. He married (1), 3 January, 1837, Almira Whitaker, born 3 December, 1815; died 16 April, 1856; daughter of Henry Whitaker. He married (2), 8 October, 1856, Miriam Morehouse, born at

Barry, Orleans County, New York; daughter of Lyman Morehouse by his wife Eunice Sawyer. His children were born at Northville.

Children of Joseph Yerkes, Junr[5], by his first wife:

686. Helen J. Yerkes[6], born 26 October, 1837; died 25 April, 1865; married, 1 January, 1867, W. Copland.
687. Mary L. Yerkes[6], born 20 July, 1841; died 6 March, 1851.
688. Leander W. Yerkes[6], born 15 January, 1844; died 6 February, 1863, at Bowling Green, Kentucky.
689. Alice E. Yerkes[6], died 26 August, 1848.

Child of Joseph Yerkes, Junr[5], by his second wife:

690. Harman Morehouse Yerkes[6], born 22 August, 1860; married Lottie Dove.

260. MARY YERKES[5] (Samuel[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Samuel Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Rutherton, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 28 November, 1803; died at Farmington, New York, 28 October, 1841; married, 2 June, 1824, Alexander Grant, born at Ovid, New York, 22 October, 1801; died at Manchester, New York, 22 August, 1863; son of Abram Grant. Mr. Grant was a farmer, and both he and his wife were Baptists. His two eldest children were born at Romulus, the next at Canandaigua, and the others at Farmington, New York.

Children of Alexander and Mary[5] (Yerkes) Grant:

691. Abram Grant[6], born 27 August, 1826; died 8 February, 1845.
692. Joseph Watson Grant[6], born 11 February, 1832; married, 7 September, 1851, Mary Porter, and resides at Millers, Orleans County, New York.
693. Elizabeth Grant[6], born 11 February, 1832; died 31 December, 1861.
694. Caroline H. Grant[6], born 26 July, 1835; married, 22 February, 1866, as second wife, Norman H. Baker, who had previously married her sister Mary.
695. Yerkes Grant[6], born 24 June, 1837; died in August, 1840.
696. Mary Grant[6], born 29 July, 1841; died 18 August, 1863; married, 5 December, 1861, Norman H. Baker.

261. JOSEPH YERKES[5] (Samuel[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second child and only son of Samuel Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Rutherton, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 21 June, 1805; died at Gaines, Michigan, 23 August, 1884. He was a farmer, and engaged in that occupation at Farmington, New York, until 1864, when he removed to Gaines, Michigan, where he purchased a farm of one hundred and seventy acres, upon which he settled and made his home until his death. He married Rosalinda, daughter of Hiram Brown. She died 13 June, 1863, aged fifty-six years, seven months, and thirteen days, as is learned from her tombstone in the cemetery at Manchester, New York.

Children of Joseph[5] and Rosalinda (Brown) Yerkes:

697. Mary Yerkes[6], died 28 March, 1855, aged twenty-four years and six months.
698. Sarah L. Yerkes[6], married (1) —— ——; (2) Israel White.
699. Samuel Yerkes[6], died at Gaines, Michigan, 21 August, 1870.
700. Charles H. Yerkes[6], born 1 May, 1838; died at Gaines, 6 September, 1896; married, 15 April, 1874, Addie S. Brown, born 24 October, 1847; daughter of William H. Brown by his wife Hannah White. He removed with his father to Michigan, and there engaged in farming. No issue.
701. Elizabeth Yerkes[6], married Charles E. Ryno.

263. LYDIA YERKES[5] (Elias[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Elias Yerkes, Junr, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 14 October, 1816; married, 14 December, 1831, Samuel Lukens. Both are deceased.

Children of Samuel and Lydia[5] (Yerkes) Lukens:

702. William Alexander Lukens[6], born 15 September, 1832.
703. Samuel Lukens[6], born 3 October, 1834.
704. David S. Y. Lukens[6], born 3 September, 1836.
705. Sarah M. Lukens[6], born 8 February, 1840.

265. JONATHAN YERKES[5] (George[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), probably the eldest child of George and Rebecca Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 2 May, 1784; died there, 28 June, 1854, and was buried in the Independent Baptist graveyard at Southampton, Bucks County. He married, *circa* 1804, his cousin, Mary Ayres (No. 56), only child of Charles Ayres by his wife Esther Yerkes. She survived her husband, and, declining administration on his estate, the same was granted, 22 July, 1854, unto his eldest son, Edward Yerkes. His personal estate was appraised at fourteen thousand dollars. He was a farmer, and resided on a large farm on the Byberry and Hatboro Road, west of the "Sorrel Horse Inn." Mr. Yerkes was a man of large physical proportions, weighing three hundred pounds.

Children of Jonathan[5] and Mary (Ayres) Yerkes:

706. Eliza Bowen Yerkes[6], born 3 August, 1805; died 25 December, 1864; married her cousin, William Yerkes (No. 275).
707. Edward Yerkes[6], married Sarah Ann Dungan.
708. Israel Hallowell Yerkes[6], born in 1813; died in October, 1885; married Margaret Clayton.
709. George L. Yerkes[6], married Susan Barnes.

268. SUSANNA YERKES[5] (George[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), probably the youngest daughter of George and Rebecca Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, *circa* 1791; died 13 August, 1877; mar-

ried Jesse Edwards, who died 26 July, 1838, in the forty-ninth year of his age. Both are buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church. Besides the children named below, they are said to have had two sons, Alfred and George.

Children of Jesse and Susanna[5] (Yerkes) Edwards:

710. Susanna Edwards[6], married Charles Walton. They were the parents of F. Theodore Walton, Esq[r], who was for some years Recorder of Deeds of the County of Philadelphia, and a prominent hotel proprietor.

711. Harriet Edwards[6], died 2 September, 1867, aged fifty-four years, eight months, and six days; married Charles Hall.

712. Eliza B. Edwards[6], died 25 September, 1835, aged nine years and one month.

269. ANN YERKES[5] (Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Arthur Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Hart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 27 July, 1798; married, 26 December, 1820, William Michener, born 30 August, 1800; son of Thomas and Ann Michener. They resided near Morgan's Mills, in Moreland.

Children of William and Ann[5] (Yerkes) Michener:

713. Charles Michener[6], born 17 November, 1821; died *circa* 1890; married, 3 December, 1846, Catharine Spotts. No issue.

714. Elizabeth Yerkes Michener[6], born 22 March, 1823; married, in September, 1848, John Murray, born 28 December, 1819. They had issue.

715. Arthur Watts Michener[6], born 23 September, 1832.

270. ELIAS YERKES[5] (Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Arthur Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Hart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 20 June, 1800; died at Southampton, Bucks County, 2 July, 1875. He was a farmer, and a member of the Southampton Baptist Church, in the graveyard of which both he and his wife are buried. He married, 30 December, 1824, Harriet Krewson, born 25 September, 1806; died 28 November, 1880.

Children of Elias[5] and Harriet (Krewson) Yerkes; born at Davisville, Bucks County:

716. Eliza Ann Yerkes[6], born 6 December, 1825; died 30 March, 1902; married Henry Hagerman.

717. Hannah Shay Yerkes[6], born 3 January, 1828; married Stephen De Coursey.

718. Amanda Wilhelmina Yerkes[6], born 5 August, 1830; died 14 August, 1844.

719. William Watts Davis Yerkes[6], born 1 November, 1832; married Mary Ann Lugar.

720. Rebecca Jane Yerkes[6], born 5 September, 1835.

721. Amy Hart Yerkes[6], born 14 November, 1837; married Isaac Clarkson Addis.

722. Harriet Ellen Yerkes[6], born 16 June, 1840; died 26 January, 1873; married, 12 March, 1872, George Propert, a ship-builder, of Camden, New Jersey; born at

Philadelphia, 6 February, 1840; son of Jacob Propert by his wife Sarah E. Crosscup. Issue: (723) JOSIAH KERPER PROPERT[7], born 11 January, 1873.

724. SARAH EMMA YERKES[6], born 13 June, 1843; died 12 April, 1891, without issue; married, 13 January, 1886, Joseph P. Deal.

725. LAURA AUGUSTA YERKES[6], born 3 June, 1848.

271. HORATIO GATES YERKES[5] (Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Arthur Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Hart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 22 June, 1802; died at Davisville, Bucks County, 4 February, 1861; married, 8 November, 1827, Eliza Ann Addis, born 18 September, 1805; died 14 August, 1902; daughter of Colonel Amos Addis by his wife Ruth Green. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes, and also their parents, are buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer and a prominent citizen, and resided on his farm in Bucks County, on the road leading from the Southampton Baptist Church to Davisville.

Children of Horatio Gates[5] and Eliza Ann (Addis) Yerkes; born at Davisville:

726. JULIA ANN YERKES[6], born 25 August, 1828; died 28 October, 1844.

727. ELIZABETH JANE YERKES[6], born 20 December, 1829; married, 8 June, 1853, Bezaliel Croasdale, born 29 March, 1829; son of Ezra and Elizabeth Croasdale. Issue: (728) JAMES MADISON CROASDALE[7], born 26 February, 1854. (729) FLORA CROASDALE[7], born 25 May, 1857. (730) CHARLES W. CROASDALE[7], born 20 January, 1864.

731. ELEANOR MORRISON YERKES[6], born 27 October, 1831; died 12 May, 1875; married Moses Yerkes (No. 439).

732. SARAH MICHENER YERKES[6], born 5 May, 1833; married, 4 March, 1858, David Cherry, born 25 November, 1825; son of George and Esther Cherry. Issue: (733) MARY ANN CHERRY[7], born 7 December, 1859; died 1 January, 1862. (734) WILLIAM CHERRY[7], born 10 August, 1860. (735) ELLA CHERRY[7], twin of William. (736) GEORGE CHERRY[7], born 28 February, 1864.

737. AMOS ADDIS YERKES[6], born 2 January, 1836; married Rebecca Slack.

738. RUTH ADDIS YERKES[6], born 6 June, 1837; married, 24 December, 1863, Charles Addis. No issue.

739. AMY REBECCA YERKES[6], born 26 April, 1839; married Charles Wynkoop; born 19 October, 1839; son of Garret and Mary Wynkoop. Issue: (740) REBECCA WYNKOOP[7].

741. MARY LOUISA YERKES[6], born 4 May, 1841; married, 11 February, 1866, James Thompson, born at Northampton, 30 November, 1838; son of Hugh Thompson by his wife Ellen Johnson. Mr. Thompson is a farmer, and resides at Hatboro, Pennsylvania. Issue: (742) HARVEY D. THOMPSON[7], born 20 January, 1867; married, 17 November, 1897, Anna J. Stackhouse. (743) JAMES BYRON THOMPSON[7], born 27 August, 1869. (744) ANNA E. THOMPSON[7], born 18 January, 1871. (745) ELEANOR MARY THOMPSON[7], born 5 June, 1875.

746. ARTHUR WATTS YERKES[6], born 26 March, 1843; married Margaret H. Hallowell.

747. JOSEPH MORRISON YERKES[6], born 30 December, 1845; married Hannah Ann Walker.

748. EMMA LUETTA YERKES[6], born 8 April, 1849; died 29 December, 1891; married, 5 January, 1881, Lloyd Walker, born at Horsham, Montgomery County, 25

February, 1845; son of Samuel Walker by his wife Louisa Rebecca Wells. Mr. Walker is a farmer, and resides at Johnsville, Bucks County. Issue: (749) SAMUEL CHARLES WALKER, JUN[B][7]. (750) ADA QUINT WALKER[7]. (751) HERBERT WALKER[7].

275. WILLIAM YERKES[5] (Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fifth child of Arthur Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Hart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 23 September, 1807; died at Frankford, Philadelphia, 9 February, 1888. In some of the family records he is called William Hart Yerkes, but on his tombstone no middle name is given. He married, 10 August, 1829, his cousin, Eliza Bowen Yerkes (No. 706), born in Moreland, 3 August, 1805; died 25 December, 1864; daughter of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Mary Ayres. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church, where the tombstone of Mrs. Yerkes bears this inscription: "Eliza B. Yerkes, wife of William Yerkes, who died in the triumph of the faith of God's Elect, December 25, 1864, aged 59 years 4 months and 22 days."

Children of William[5] and Eliza Bowen[6] (Yerkes) Yerkes; all born in Moreland, excepting the three youngest, who were born in Kent County, Delaware:

752. JONATHAN YERKES[6], born 2 April, 1830; died 24 May, 1897; married Miranda Watson.
753. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 1 May, 1831; married, 24 November, 1853, Harrison B. Puff, son of Jacob and Ann Puff. He died 8 March, 1854, without issue.
754. ARTHUR YERKES[6], born 28 August, 1832; died 15 August, 1833.
755. MARY YERKES[6], born 17 January, 1835.
756. HARRIET YERKES[6], born 5 May, 1836; died 11 May, 1858; married, 12 March, 1857, William Keas. Issue: (757) BENTON HART KEAS[7], born 21 April and died 17 August, 1858.
758. CHRISTOPHER K. YERKES[6], born 17 April, 1838; married Maria Yerkes.
759. ALICE V. YERKES[6], born 24 November, 1839; married her cousin, Frank Yerkes (No. 1466).
760. JANE S. YERKES[6], twin of Alice, born 24 November, 1839; married Josiah G. Albertson.
761. REBECCA K. YERKES[6], born 10 October, 1841.
762. EDWARD A. YERKES[6], born 14 March, 1843; died 21 July, 1900; married Anne Davis.
763. MARGARET A. YERKES[6], born 28 October, 1846; married William J. Kenderdine.

277. ARTHUR WATTS YERKES[5] (Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and seventh child of Arthur Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Hart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 3 October, 1813; died at Davisville, Bucks County, 11 November, 1856; married, 9 February, 1843, Charlotte Knight, born, according to family records, 12 March, 1819; or, according to age given on her tombstone, 12 November, 1819; died 6

April, 1868. She was a daughter of Deacon Jonathan and Elizabeth Knight. Mr. Yerkes was a carpenter and builder. He was a Baptist, and both himself and his wife were buried in the graveyard of the Southampton Baptist Church.

Children of Arthur Watts[5] and Charlotte (Knight) Yerkes:

764. William Hart Yerkes[6], born 30 October, 1843; married Hannah Ann Matthews.
765. Amy Davis Yerkes[6], born 19 June, 1845; died 23 April, 1862.
766. John Knight Yerkes[6], born 30 June, 1848. He is cashier of the American Ice Company, at Washington, D. C., and married there, 15 May, 1877, Mary L. Frankland.
767. Isaac Yerkes[6], born 30 December, 1850; died 8 October, 1851.

278. ELIZABETH YERKES[5] (Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), the eighth and youngest child of Arthur Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Hart, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 14 March, 1816, and is deceased. She married, 29 January, 1846, Isaac Clarkson Addis, born 30 September, 1819; died in November, 1898; son of Amos and Amy Addis. Mr. Clarkson was a farmer, and resided for some years in Warminster, Bucks County, but removed to Southampton, same county, where he resided at his death.

Children of Isaac Clarkson and Elizabeth[5] (Yerkes) Addis:

768. Christopher Krewson Addis[6], born 2 December, 1846; died 4 August, 1847.
769. Amy Addis[6], born 25 May, 1849, and is deceased.
770. Anna Addis[6], born 21 April, 1852, and is deceased.
771. Howard Addis[6], born 10 April, 1856.

279. JOSEPH WALN YERKES[5] (Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Jarrett, was born at or near Germantown, Philadelphia, 11 September, 1790; died at Damascus, Wayne County, Pennsylvania, 20 January, 1854. He accompanied his parents upon their removal from Germantown to Damascus, and continued at the latter place until the end of his life. He was a farmer and lumberman, and a member of the Baptist Church at Damascus. He married, 4 January, 1816, Elizabeth Burcher, born at Westminster, England, 13 September, 1792; died at Damascus, 4 May, 1874; daughter of William Burcher by his wife Elizabeth Passmore.

Children of Joseph Waln[5] and Elizabeth (Burcher) Yerkes; all born at Damascus:

772. Caroline Elizabeth Yerkes[6], born 25 January, 1817; died at Honesdale, Pennsylvania, 28 September, 1848; married, in 1837, Oren Bentley, born in Orange County, New York, 15 August, 1815; died at Gainesville, Georgia, in 1890. Issue: (773) Julia V. Bentley[7], born 3 March, 1838; married Volney Skinner, born 7 July, 1831, and by him had issue. (774) William Clark Bentley[7], born 3 May, 1841; died in June, 1863. (775) Katharine Elizabeth Bentley[7],

born 7 August, 1844; died 3 May, 1894; married, in October, 1874, Thomas Gleason.

776. WILLIAM BURCHER YERKES[6], born 1 April, 1820; died 24 June, 1866, unmarried.

777. JONATHAN YERKES[6], born 14 October, 1822; died 13 January, 1894; married Phebe T. Burcher.

778. JARRETT PASSMORE YERKES[6], born 3 July, 1826; died 24 November, 1879; married Katharine Tennant.

779. WARREN DIMMOCK YERKES[6], born 28 February, 1829; married Margaret Hannah Mitchell.

780. ROXANNA YERKES[6], born 22 December, 1831; died 26 July, 1844.

280. TITUS YERKES[5] (Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and second child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Jarrett, was born at or near Germantown, Philadelphia, 25 December, 1791; died at Corunna, Michigan, 10 August, 1869; married, in 1817, Helen Burcher, born near London, England, 17 January, 1800; daughter of William Burcher by his wife Elizabeth Passmore. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and sold his farm in Damascus about 1832 and removed to Corunna, Oakland County, Michigan, where he purchased an estate, and continued farming until his death. His four eldest children were born at Damascus, and the others at Corunna. He was a Baptist.

Children of Titus[5] and Helen (Burcher) Yerkes:

781. ARIANNA YERKES[6], born 6 June, 1818; died at Vernon, Michigan, 13 November, 1885; married, 11 November, 1841, Henry Ward, born 8 October, 1814; died 30 December, 1884. Issue: (781[a]) LUCIEN WARD[7], born 25 February, 1847; died 21 February, 1850. (781[b]) JULIA M. WARD[7], born 16 April, 1852; married Dr. W. H. Barr.

782. CONSTANTINE YERKES[6], born 28 September, 1821; died at Vernon, Michigan, 2 February, 1875; married Eliza Martin.

783. ELIZABETH YERKES[6], born 20 August, 1824; married Silas Dunlap.

784. ADELAIDE YERKES[6], born 22 January, 1831; married Jerome Sprague.

785. MARGARET YERKES[6], born 16 June, 1834; married (1) Almond Gilbert; (2) John Harrison.

786. SARAH YERKES[6], born 5 March, 1838; married Eli Martin.

787. HARRIET YERKES[6], born 14 April, 1845; married, 18 June, 1874, Richard Hanna, born in Jefferson County, Pennsylvania, 21 January, 1847; son of Isaac Drake Hanna by his wife Cynthia M. Kingsley. Mr. Hanna is a farmer, and resides at Corunna, Michigan. Issue: (788) HENRY HANNA[7], born 12 September, 1876.

281. JACOB PAUL YERKES[5] (Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and third child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Jarrett, was born at or near Germantown, Philadelphia, 9 February, 1794; died at Evansville, Indiana, 15 December, 1836; married, at Damascus, Wayne County, Pennsylvania, 27 November, 1815, Huldah Lord Skinner, born 30 September, 1798; died in Scott Township, Vanderburg County, Indiana, 11 March, 1869. From the time of the removal of his parents to Damascus until

1836 Mr. Yerkes resided at the latter place, and there engaged in farming. In that year he removed, with his family, to Indiana, and settled at Evansville. Soon after his arrival there he was stricken with the fever then so prevalent in that section, and remained an invalid until his death, the next year. To Mrs. Yerkes fell the responsibility and task of rearing and maintaining their ten minor children. She was a woman of remarkable energy and intelligence, and met the responsibility thus cast upon her with the courage of a Spartan mother. One correspondent, in writing of her in this connection, says, "Mrs. Yerkes reared her family in such a way that, in whatever community they have cast their lot, they have left a mark for uprightness, temperance, and morality. Some of them have reached positions of prominence above their fellow-men. . . . She was far-seeing and wise above her generation. She was the good angel in the community wherever she lived. Men of letters, physicians, and ministers sought her advice and counsel."

Children of Jacob Paul[5] and Huldah Lord (Skinner) Yerkes; all, except the youngest, born at Damascus:

789. Amelia Lydia Yerkes[6], born 10 October, 1816; died 13 December, 1893; married George B. McCutchan.
790. Jonathan Paul Yerkes[6], born 19 April, 1818; died 2 January, 1876; married Eliza Ellen Hunter.
791. Reuben Skinner Yerkes[6], born 28 January, 1820; died 9 June, 1890; married Harriet Agnes Martin.
792. Harriet Clarissa Yerkes[6], born 21 September, 1821; married John W. Graham, and by him had issue.
793. Margaret Ann Yerkes[6], born 1 May, 1823; died 4 February, 1888; married, 25 October, 1846, Joseph F. Sharpe. No issue.
794. David Oliver Yerkes[6], born 23 April, 1825; died 22 June, 1825.
795. Charlotte Nancy Yerkes[6], born 29 July, 1826; died at Mt. Vernon, Indiana, 7 July, 1851; married, 13 December, 1848, Jay Wilson. No issue.
796. Annie Mollie Yerkes[6], born 12 September, 1828; died 19 May, 1878; married (1) William C. Hensley; (2) Samuel K. Casey. Issue by both marriages, but names of same not obtained.
797. Julia Culpurnia Yerkes[6], born 17 January, 1831; married David Rollin Malone.
798. Elizabeth Jarrett Yerkes[6], born 8 April, 1833; married Calvin R. Howe.
799. Honora Hannah Yerkes[6], born 20 August, 1835; married Linfred H. Hauss.

283. MARY ANN YERKES[5] (Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and fifth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Jarrett, was born at or near Germantown, Philadelphia, 24 January, 1798; died at Orion, Michigan, 3 January, 1864; married, 6 March, 1816, Elijah Bailey Clark, born at East Lyme, Connecticut, 23 November, 1792; died at Orion, 10 July, 1884; son of Josiah Clark by his wife Elizabeth Bailey. He was a farmer and miller, and followed such occupations at Damascus, Wayne County, Pennsylvania, for some years prior to 1834, when he removed with

his family to Oakland County, Michigan, and made a settlement upon a farm in the town of Orion, where he maintained his home until his death. His six eldest children were born at Damascus, and the others at Orion.

Children of Elijah Bailey and Mary Ann[5] (Yerkes) Clark:

800. Elizabeth Dorinda Clark[6], born 17 August, 1817; married, in 1835, Charles C. Owen.
801. Loretta Margaret Clark[6], born 27 December, 1819; died at Orion, 23 April, 1863; married John Howarth.
802. Catharine Clark[6], born 5 March, 1822; died 1 October, 1896; married Washington Bowlby.
803. Tacy Ann Clark[6], born 20 September, 1824; married Charles Bowlby, and resides at Pontiac, Michigan.
804. Romaine Clark[6], born 20 August, 1826; married Emily Youdan, by whom he has issue. He resides at Orion.
805. Leonidas Clark[6], born 2 March, 1829; died 1 May, 1830.
806. Josiah Clark[6], born 22 June, 1833; died 6 January, 1902; married Jane E. Youdan.
807. Adoniram Judson Clark[6], born 29 December, 1835; married Ellen Green.
808. William Chauncey Clark[6], born 22 May, 1838; married Helen Robertson.
809. Sylvanus Smith Clark[6], born 15 May, 1840; married Almeda Buckbee, and resides at Fenton, Michigan.

286. SEBASTIAN JARRETT YERKES[5] (Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and eighth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Jarrett, was born at Damascus, Wayne County, Pennsylvania, 11 June, 1805; died there, 9 September, 1889; married, 18 July, 1841, Mary Burr Sherwood, born in Connecticut, 18 May, 1823; died 28 February, 1900; daughter of Albert S. and Polly B. Sherwood. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided at Damascus. He and his wife were Baptists.

Children of Sebastian Jarrett[5] and Mary Burr (Sherwood) Yerkes; born at Damascus:

810. Mary Elizabeth Yerkes[6], born 21 February, 1843; married Hiram Goodman Major.
811. Helen Burr Yerkes[6], born 4 March, 1849; died 30 October, 1885; married Henry D. Wilsey.

287. DAVID SHIELDS YERKES[5] (Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh son and ninth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Jarrett, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 23 April, 1807; died in Washington County, Wisconsin, 1 January, 1894; married, at Damascus, *circa* 1826, Caroline Calkins, born 30 March, 1810; died 9 June, 1870. Mr. Yerkes was a lumberman and miller. After carrying on business for some years at Damascus, he removed to Wisconsin, where at various points he conducted lumber-mills.

Children of David Shields[5] and Caroline (Calkins) Yerkes:

812. Marion Yerkes[6], born 21 December, 1827; died in 1900; married Franklin Philips.

813. Oliver Yerkes[6], born 24 May, 1830; married, 28 July, 1857, Catharine Wicker; born 26 September, 1838; daughter of James Dyer Wicker. He is a farmer, and resides at Colby, Wisconsin.

814. Hannah E. Yerkes[6], born 22 December, 1835; died 3 August, 1845.

815. Marilla A. Yerkes[6], born 22 December, 1835; died 14 May, 1899; married Jerome Nelson.

816. Lydia Lucillia Yerkes[6], born 8 December, 1838; married (1) Daniel Getchell; (2) F. O. Thorp, Esq[r], a lawyer, who died in Washington; (3) Olin Baker. By her first marriage she had: (817) Alice Getchell[7], married —— Teed. (818) Walter Getchell[7].

819. George Washington Yerkes[6], born in Michigan, 8 November, 1840; married, 1 December, 1867, Martha Baker, born in England, 8 July, 1843; daughter of Joseph Baker by his wife Martha Bodington. He learned the milling trade, and for twenty-three years followed that business in Wisconsin, Illinois, Iowa, and Michigan. For some years he owned a farm near Atkinson, Iowa, and devoted himself to agriculture. In 1884 he came to Eagle, Wisconsin, and in partnership with H. E. Salsich, purchased the lumber-yard of Clemons & Hall, the new firm becoming George W. Yerkes & Co. He is now engaged at Milton Junction, Wisconsin, as a lumber, furniture, and coal dealer. He is a member of the Masonic Fraternity, and has been Treasurer, Junior Warden, and Senior Warden of his lodge.

820. Sarah E. Yerkes[6], born at La Salle, Michigan, 29 April, 1843; married, 25 December, 1870, Eli Hanks, born 16 August, 1835; son of Amos Hanks, Jun[r], of Granville, New York, by his wife, Abbie Elvira Brown. Issue: (821) Almah Elizabeth Hanks[7], born 25 October, 1874.

289. ROBERT ANSLEY YERKES[5] (Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Mary Streper, was born in Lower Merion Township, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 20 August, 1804; died in Illinois, 21 May, 1859; married Regina Husband.

Children of Robert Ansley[5] and Regina (Husband) Yerkes:

822. Titus Yerkes[6], became a physician, and settled in the practice of medicine in Illinois.

823. Robert Ansley Yerkes[6], became a baptist clergyman, and settled in the West.

290. RICHARD ECKROYD YERKES[5] (Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and second child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Mary Streper, was born in Lower Merion Township, Montgomery County, 17 March, 1809; died at Georgetown, Colorado, 23 March, 1877; married, in 1833, Mrs. Lydia Walton, *née* Husband, a sister of the wife of his brother Robert Ansley Yerkes. He succeeded his father in the manufacture of cotton yarns, at Yerkesville (now Terwood), Montgomery County, but discontinued the same upon the destruction of his factory by fire. He was a Presbyterian, and is buried in the graveyard of the Abington Presbyterian Church.

RESIDENCE OF TITUS YERKES (NO. 94) AT TERWOOD (FORMERLY YERKESVILLE), IN MORELAND TOWNSHIP, MONTGOMERY COUNTY PENNSYLVANIA

COMMUNIST MOVEMENT AND OF THE COMMUNIST PARTY OF INDIA
(FOUNDED IN 1920 AND REFOUNDED IN 1964)

Children of Richard Eckroyd[5] and Lydia (Husband) Yerkes:

824. Robert Ansley Yerkes[6], died 17 October, 1838, aged three years and three months.
825. Richard Yerkes[6], born 21 August, 1837; married (1) Ella Cartwright; (2) Margaret Powers.
826. Joseph Paul Yerkes[6], born 26 July, 1839; died 25 June, 1903; married Elizabeth Oldfield.
827. Mary Yerkes[6], married William Tyson. Issue: (827a) Frank Tyson[7]. (827b) Joseph Tyson[7]. (827c) Richard Tyson[7]. (827d) Mary V. Tyson[7]. (827e) William H. Tyson[7]. (827f) Howard Tyson[7].
828. Josephine Yerkes[6].
829. Caroline Yerkes[6], married (1) Winder Knight; (2) William Conn, and had issue by both husbands.
830. Angelina Yerkes[6].

291. MARY PAUL YERKES[5] (Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only daughter and third child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Mary Streper, was born 12 June, 1814; died at Philadelphia, 4 December, 1890; married, 22 July, 1834, Joel Cook, Esq[r], born in Burlington County, New Jersey, *circa* 1796; died at Philadelphia, 9 October, 1873; son of Joel Cook, Sen[r], by his wife Keturah Miers, and a descendant of Captain Thomas Cook, who came to America in 1635, landing at Boston, and subsequently settled at Portsmouth, Rhode Island, where he died in June, 1677. Joel Cook, the younger, settled in Philadelphia about 1808, and some years later purchased premises No. 189 (old number) Chestnut Street, almost directly opposite the entrance to Independence Hall. He was frequently elected Alderman of Chestnut Ward, of the old city of Philadelphia, and served in this capacity many years, and frequently, in the absence of the mayor, he acted in the latter capacity. He was present during the Native American riots, and actively participated in the work of directing the police force in enforcing order at the time St. Augustine's Church was burned, on which occasion he was wounded in the thigh by a spent bullet from the pistol of one of the mob.

Upon the consolidation of Philadelphia Mr. Cook declined further re-election to the aldermanship, and retired to private life. He was always prominent in Whig politics, and was the associate of Morton McMichael, William B. Reed, George W. South, Thaddeus Stevens, and other leaders of that party in Pennsylvania.

Children of Joel and Mary Paul[5] (Yerkes) Cook; born at Philadelphia:

831. Gustavus Benson Cook[6], born 19 July, 1838; died 6 January, 1867.
832. Joel Cook[6], born 20 March, 1842; married Mary Jane Edmunds.
833. Richard Yerkes Cook[6], born 25 February, 1845; married Lavinia Borden.
834. William Cook[6], born 18 July, 1848; died 16 May, 1893; married, 24 March, 1873, Mary Earle. Issue: (835) George Earle Cook[7].

SIXTH GENERATION

298. JOHN YERKES[6] (Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Robert Yerkes by his wife Mary Wright, was born 7 July, 1799; died 27 January, 1886; married, about 1823, Diana Krewson, born 17 January, 1805; died 27 January, 1884; daughter of Isaac Krewson by his wife Lydia Egbert. Mr. Yerkes resided during the greater portion of his life in the neighborhood of Davisville, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, and successfully carried on carpentering, and was, for many years, an undertaker. His wife, through her kindly attentions to the sick, was much esteemed and beloved in the community in which she lived.

Children of John[6] and Diana (Krewson) Yerkes:

836. ANN S. YERKES[7], born 12 September, 1824; died 21 January, 1896; married, 21 March, 1850, Charles B. Ridge, born 20 November, 1829; died 16 October, 1890. Issue: (837) SYLVESTER RIDGE[8], born 31 January, and died 30 July, 1852. (838) KREWSON YERKES RIDGE[8], born 24 November, 1862; married, 11 August, 1886, Anna A. Clark, by whom he has a daughter: (839) MIRIAM[9], born 28 August, 1893.

840. LOUISA KREWSON YERKES[7], born 1 September, 1827; married Christian W. Shuman.

841. Thomas Yerkes[7], born 11 September, 1829; died 18 July, 1861; married Tacy A. Duffield.
842. Lydia Ann Yerkes[7], born 13 March, 1833; married Morris Headley.
843. Robert Yerkes[7], born 8 February, 1835; died 4 March, 1836.
844. Krewson Yerkes[7], born 19 July, 1837; married Lydia S. Leighton.
845. Mary Jane Yerkes[7], born 20 August, 1839; married, 4 October, 1866, John Arnold, born 29 September, 1837; died at Johnsville, Bucks County, 12 April, 1887; son of Thomas and Hannah Arnold. Issue: (846) Charles Ridge Arnold[8], born 20 May, 1867. (847) Isabella Conard[8], born 27 February, and died 28 August, 1871. (848) Newton Evans Arnold[8], born 14 September, 1873.
849. Sarah Ellen Yerkes[7], born 15 May, 1842; married Hubert Hammond. Issue: (850) Henry Hammond[8]. (851) William Hammond[8].
852. Emily D. Yerkes[7], born 3 October, 1846; died 28 May, 1852.

299. MARY ANN YERKES[6] (Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of Robert Yerkes by his wife Mary Wright, was born near Holmesburg, Philadelphia, 12 November, 1803; married Benjamin Margerum. Both are deceased.

Children of Benjamin and Mary Ann[6] (Yerkes) Margerum:

853. George Margerum[7].
854. John Margerum[7], married Ann Ransom.
855. Bernard Margerum[7].
856. Richard Margerum[7].
857. Amanda Margerum[7], married William Potts.
858. Martha Jane Margerum[7], married Edmund or Edward Burke.
859. Hannah Margerum[7], married Jacob Johnson.

302. JOSEPH YERKES[6] (Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fifth child of Robert Yerkes by his wife Mary Wright, was born near Holmesburg, Philadelphia, 17 October, 1811; died at Camden, New Jersey, 28 January, 1896; married, 17 March, 1836, Mary Ann Neff, born at Philadelphia, 10 March, 1814; died at Delanco, New Jersey, 11 June, 1875; daughter of Jacob Neff by his wife Mary Jones.

Children of Joseph[6] and Mary Ann (Neff) Yerkes:

860. George Swope Yerkes[7], born 20 February, 1839; married Rachel Ann Wilmerton.
861. Ann Cornelia Yerkes[7], born 12 October, 1840; died 14 December, 1842.
862. Hannah Stokes Yerkes[7], born 22 November, 1842; married, 19 October, 1865, Israel Putnam Heisler Wilmerton, of Philadelphia, born at Beverly, New Jersey, 16 August, 1839; son of Richard Fennimore Wilmerton by his wife Elizabeth Heisler. Issue: (863) William Nyce Wilmerton[8], born 13 January, 1869; married, 26 July, 1898, Frances McClellan. (864) Grace Hannah Wilmerton[8], born 13 January, 1873. (864a) Mary Viola Wilmerton[8], born 3 January, 1875.
865. Sarah Ashton Yerkes[7], born 11 March, 1844; died in January, 1896; married Wesley Dobbins.
866. Mary Rachel Elizabeth Ann Yerkes[7], born 24 June, 1848; died in early childhood.

303. REBECCA YERKES[6] (Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth daughter and sixth child of Robert Yerkes by his wife Mary Wright, was born at Holmesburg, Philadelphia, 2 September, 1815; died there, 2 November, 1901; married, 21 November, 1839, Alfred Robinson, born at Holmesburg, in August, 1812; died there, 19 July, 1875; son of John Robinson by his wife Elizabeth Maybery.

Children of Alfred and Rebecca[6] (Yerkes) Robinson; all born in Holmesburg:

867. JOHN ROBINSON[7], born 11 September, 1840; died 6 July, 1856, being accidentally drowned in the Pennypack Creek.
868. ROBERT ROBINSON[7], born 28 October, 1842; died 6 July, 1856, being accidentally drowned in the Pennypack Creek.
869. HETTY ROBINSON[7], born 25 May, 1846.
870. OLIVER BROWNELL ROBINSON[7], born 11 December, 1847; married, 23 November, 1876, Sophia Jacoby.
871. KATE CECILIA ROBINSON[7], born 10 June, 1852.
872. EMMA EVANS ROBINSON[7], born 29 October, 1854.
873. IRENE ROBINSON[7], born 5 December, 1859; died 23 October, 1875.

304. CATHARINE ANN YERKES[6] (Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh and youngest child of Robert Yerkes by his wife Mary Wright, was born 25 November, 1819; died in Montgomery County, Maryland, 27 January, 1888; married, at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 16 March, 1843, Charles W. Rich, born in Bucks County, that State, 22 December, 1819; died near Laurel, Maryland, 15 November, 1896; son of John D. Rich by his wife Catharine Woodington. He was a farmer, and the religious connections of his family were with the Society of Friends.

Children of Charles W. and Catharine Ann[6] (Yerkes) Rich:

874. WILLIAM RICH[7], born 22 December, 1844; married, 24 December, 1870, Belinda A. Croasdale, and resides at Burtonsville, Maryland.
875. ANN R. RICH[7], born 22 May, 1846; married, 31 January, 1867, Barton S. Roby, who died 27 January, 1903. Mrs. Roby resides at Laurel, Maryland.
876. SARAH E. RICH[7], born 22 May, 1856; married, in December, 1877, William S. Duvall, and resides at Fairland, Maryland.

306. JANE YERKES[6] (Jacob[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Mary Beans, was born in Montgomery County, 13 December, 1800; married Daniel Starkey, who died in June, 1891. The record of this family, as here given, was furnished, in 1891, to Judge Harman Yerkes, of Bucks County, by Adolphus Yerkes (No. 308).

Children of Daniel and Jane[6] (Yerkes) Starkey:

877. ELIZABETH STARKEY[7], married Charles Wright.
878. WILLIAM H. STARKEY[7], married Ellen Comly.

L. of C.

879. THOMAS STARKEY[7], died young.
880. CAROLINE STARKEY[7], married William Bowen, and was deceased in 1891.
881. JOHN F. STARKEY[7], married (1) Margaret Ellis; (2) Sarah Stackhouse.
882. SAMUEL C. STARKEY[7], married Emma J. Dungan.
883. ACHSAH STARKEY[7], married Jesse Rennard.
884. MARY STARKEY[7], died young.
885. MARY J. STARKEY[7], married Peter Otto.
886. DANIEL STARKEY[7], married Louisa Headley.
887. ANN J. STARKEY[7], married Joseph Rennard.

307. ELIZABETH YERKES[6] (Jacob[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and third child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Mary Beans, married George Danenhower. The record of this family, as here given, was also furnished by Adolphus Yerkes, to Judge Yerkes, in 1891, and was "made up from memory," as he wrote to Judge Yerkes.

Children of George and Elizabeth[6] (Yerkes) Danenhower:

888. JOHN DANENHOWER[7], married (1) Susana Kirk; (2) Martha Campbell.
889. JACOB DANENHOWER[7], married (1) Mary Gifford; (2) Louisa Campbell.
890. CATHARINE DANENHOWER[7], died young.
891. GEORGE DANENHOWER[7], married Malinda Willetts.
892. RACHEL DANENHOWER[7], married James Woodward.
893. CHARLES DANENHOWER[7], married (1) Mary Campbell; (2) Mrs. Simpson.
894. ISAAC DANENHOWER[7], died during the Civil War.

308. ADOLPHUS YERKES[6] (Jacob[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Mary Beans, was born 19 October, 1808; died at Langhorne, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 7 April, 1895; married, in March, 1832, Harriet Remsen, who died 24 October, 1894, in the ninety-first year of her age. Mr. Yerkes was a merchant, and resided for a number of years at Bustleton, Philadelphia, and later removed to Andalusia, Bucks County, where he was postmaster. He was highly esteemed by those who knew him. He is buried in the grounds of the Protestant Episcopal Church at Bristol, Pennsylvania.

Children of Adolphus[6] and Harriet (Remsen) Yerkes:

895. MARY ELIZABETH YERKES[7], born 2 June, 1833; died 27 July, 1834.
896. EDWARD EYRE YERKES[7], born 11 November, 1834; married Louisa Gill.
897. ALFRED YERKES[7], born 11 September, 1836; died 29 August, 1903; married Mary A. North.
898. HARRIET A. YERKES[7], born 28 September, 1838.
899. CATHARINE YERKES[7], born 7 May, 1841; married William H. Remsen.
900. S. ELIZABETH YERKES[7], born 26 August, 1843; married Elwood Wildman, who has since deceased. No issue.
901. CAROLINE YERKES[7], born 2 November, 1845; married Charles Wildman. No issue.
902. AUGUSTUS ADOLPHUS YERKES[7], born 2 April, 1849; married (1) Elizabeth S. Saunders; (2) Ella Ehret.

315. ANTHONY YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Maria Watkins, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 17 December, 1808; died at Vergennes, Kent County, Michigan, 19 March, 1886; married, 2 December, 1833, Esther Allen, born at Romulus, New York, 3 May, 1811; died at Vergennes, Michigan, 25 February, 1897; daughter of Deacon Silas Allen * by his wife Esther Gardner. Mr. Yerkes removed from New York to Michigan about the time of his marriage, and settled at Lowell, in the latter State, where he engaged in farming. He was a member and a lay preacher of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Children of Anthony[6] and Esther (Allen) Yerkes; all born in Michigan:

903. SILAS ALLEN YERKES[7], born 14 October, 1834; died 26 October, 1865.
904. MARIA YERKES[7], born 23 May, 1836.
905. CAROLINE YERKES[7], born 5 May, 1838; died 9 April, 1845.
906. MARY ELIZABETH YERKES[7], born 28 March, 1842; married, 27 October, 1869, Edward L. Bennett, born at Marcellus, New York, 12 March, 1840; son of Clark L. Bennett by his wife Rebecca Woodbury, a descendant of the ancient Woodbury family of Essex County, Massachusetts. Issue: (907) ALLEN S. BENNETT[8], born 31 August, 1878; married, 11 June, 1902, Jessie M. Wright, and resides at Lowell, Michigan.

316. SARAH ANN YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Maria Watkins, died in Oakland County, Michigan, *circa* 1844; married Daniel Gould, who was a farmer in that county.

Children of Daniel and Sarah Ann[6] (Yerkes) Gould:

908. ANN MARIA GOULD[7], married Joseph Bowers, and resides at Fowlerville, Michigan.
909. MARY ELIZA GOULD[7], born 12 March, 1833; married (1) Warren Currier Rubert; (2) James Gilmore Baily, and resides at Ridgway, Michigan.
910. BETSEY LOUISA GOULD[7], twin of her sister, Mary Eliza; married Wallace Adams, and resides in Lenawee County, Michigan.
911. CHARLES HENRY GOULD[7], married Laura Ann Lewis, and resides at Fowlerville, Michigan.
912. CYRUS GOULD[7].

317. JACOB YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Maria Watkins, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 2 October, 1812; died at Canandaigua, New York, 28 July, 1885; married, at Pittsford, New York, about November, 1853, Sarah Olivia Roberts, born at Canandaigua, 8 September, 1830; died there, 26 June, 1896; daughter of

* SILAS ALLEN was a deacon of the Presbyterian Church at Morristown, New Jersey. For mention of himself and family, see "An Account of Gilbert Allen, of Morristown, New Jersey, and Some of his Descendants," published in 1883.

Oliver Roberts by his wife Susan Post. Oliver Roberts is said to have been born in Ireland, 27 May, 1796. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and both himself and his wife were highly esteemed in the community in which they lived.

Children of Jacob[6] and Sarah Olivia (Roberts) Yerkes; all born at Canandaigua:

913. Lyman Francis Yerkes[7], born 26 February, 1855; resides at Canandaigua; is a farmer and carpenter, and something of an inventor.

914. Ellen Melvina Yerkes[7], born 4 September, 1856; married, 26 January, 1888, William Henry Palmer, born at Reed's Corners, New York, 4 February, 1857; son of Edwin Palmer by his wife Maria Snyder. He is a carpenter, and resides at Buffalo, New York. Issue: (915) Charles Henry Palmer[8], born 17 September, 1890. (916) Edwin Roy Palmer[8], born 11 July, 1893. (917) Maud Alice Palmer[8], born 15 July, 1896.

918. Charles Marion Yerkes[7], born 15 July, 1859; married Olive Elizabeth Powell.

919. William Anthony Yerkes[7], born 28 February, 1862; married Loie Lovicia Lincoln.

920. George Abner Yerkes[7], born 13 May, 1864; married Minnie Griffin.

921. Frederick Albert Yerkes[7], born 22 March, 1866; married Ida Madora Stiggins.

922. Edward Milton Yerkes[7], born 11 December, 1868; married Rose Lillie McGuire.

923. Benjamin Jacob Yerkes[7], born 15 April, 1871; married, 24 February, 1898, Clara Bell Pritchard, born at Farmington, New York, 21 September, 1860; daughter of James Pritchard by his wife Ann Eliza Gardner.

318. MARY YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and fourth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Maria Watkins, was born in Pennsylvania, 1 March, 1815; died at Canandaigua, New York, 30 November, 1894; married, at Canandaigua, 27 May, 1838, Hughes Supplee,* born in Pennsylvania, 8 September, 1810; died at Canandaigua, 26 April, 1873. He was a wagon-maker, and he and his wife were Baptists, Mr. Supplee being for some years a deacon of the First Baptist Church of Canandaigua. Their children, Elizabeth and Abner, were born in Pennsylvania, and the others at Canandaigua.

Children of Hughes and Mary[6] (Yerkes) Supplee:

924. Charles Yerkes Supplee[7], born 21 July, 1839; married, 25 December, 1866, Catharine Rahrer, by whom he has issue. He enlisted in the army in 1861, and served throughout the Civil War. In 1868 he established himself in the hat and furnishing goods business at Canandaigua, and continued in the same for twenty years. He is now residing at Chicago, Illinois.

925. Elizabeth Supplee[7], born 4 May, 1841; died 26 June, 1843.

926. Abner Supplee[7], born 29 December, 1843; died 15 February, 1864. In 1862 he enlisted as a musician in Company G, Eighteenth Regiment, New York Volunteers, and served nineteen months.

* Hughes Supplee was a descendant of Andries Souplis (Supplee), a French Huguenot, who first came to New York, and later became one of the founders of Germantown, Philadelphia, and in 1691 the first sheriff of that municipality.

927. George Murray Supplee[7], born 2 February, 1846; died 1 March, 1864. He enlisted in 1863, in the Fiftieth Regiment, New York Volunteers.
928. Leonard Fletcher Supplee[7], born 1 August, 1849; married, 16 May, 1876, Eliza Rahrer, and resides at Canandaigua. They have issue.
929. Hannah Maria Supplee[7], born 4 August, 1853; died 23 January, 1864.

319. CHARLES REEVES YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fifth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Maria Watkins, was born in Pennsylvania, 22 February, 1819; died at Vernon, Sherman County, Michigan, 28 April, 1901; married, 2 November, 1845, Margaret Young, born at Cambria, Niagara County, New York, 27 July, 1827; daughter of Uri Young by his wife Phebe Gregory. Mr. Yerkes removed to Michigan with his father. He was a farmer, and resided for some years in Gaines Township, Genesee County, Michigan, later removing to Vernon, where he spent the latter part of his life in farming. He was a Baptist.

Children of Charles Reeves[6] and Margaret (Young) Yerkes:

930. Phebe Emeline Yerkes[7], born 11 May, 1847.
931. Cyrus David Yerkes[7], born 21 September, 1849; married, 25 December, 1873, Frances May Angel, and resides at Estey, Michigan.
932. Alice Maria Yerkes[7], born 22 July, 1851; died 21 December, 1898; married, 4 March, 1872, Henry A. Sayer.
933. Mary Eliza Yerkes[7], born 13 February, 1854; married Miles Emory Wilkinson.
934. Laura Jane Yerkes[7], born 25 April, 1856; married Jerome Bert Perry.
935. Charles Edwin Yerkes[7], born 31 May, 1860; married Minnie Laura Hill.
936. William J. Yerkes[7], born 7 December, 1862; married (1) Emma J. Perry; (2) Sarah Wiggins.
937. Ella May Yerkes[7], born 1 December, 1866; died 27 May, 1886; married, 29 December, 1885, Martin L. Matthews.
938. Esther Caroline Yerkes[7], born 1 September, 1870; died 4 February, 1894; married, 1 June, 1892, Charles H. Clark, born 24 January, 1871, who resides at Vernon.

321. JOSEPH WATKINS YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and seventh child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Maria Watkins, was born at Romulus, New York, 5 May, 1824; died at Vernon, Michigan, 30 November, 1899; married, 14 March, 1848, Sarah Emeline Sawtelle, born at Chenango, Broome County, New York, 22 October, 1826; daughter of Neely Sawtelle by his wife Abigail Allison. Mr. Yerkes removed to Michigan, in 1838, with his father, and resided at Gaines until 1864, when he removed to Vernon.

Children of Joseph Watkins[6] and Sarah Emeline (Sawtelle) Yerkes:

939. Emily Agnes Yerkes[7], born at Gaines, 4 May, 1851; married, 4 March, 1868, Leonard J. Clark, born at Newburg, Michigan, 17 July, 1846; son of Ninon Clark by his wife Nancy Williams. Issue: (940) William Henry Clark[8],

born 19 January, 1869. (941) WYLIE RAE CLARK[8], born 21 July, 1871. (942) EMMA MAUD CLARK[8], born 24 March, 1873. (943) BLANCHE LULU CLARK[8], born 20 July, 1888. (944) LEONARD J. CLARK, JUN[R][8], born 22 September, 1891. The family reside at Chicago, Illinois.

945. JONATHAN ALBERT YERKES[7], born 5 April, 1853; married.

946. JOSEPH ALFRED YERKES[7], born 1 August, 1867; resides at Lorain, Ohio; married, 25 March, 1888, Fanny Lilly Boswell, born in Canada, 15 June, 1869; daughter of Nathaniel Boswell by his wife Mary Ann Green. They had a child, born and died 4 May, 1889.

324. HANNAH LITTLER YERKES[6] (Anthony[5], Joseph[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Susanna Canby, was born at Philadelphia, 13 June, 1808; died 10 July, 1884; married Jacob E. Clayton.

Children of Jacob E. and Hannah Littler[6] (Yerkes) Clayton:

947. SUSANNA CLAYTON[7], married Joseph Askew, and had issue.

948. ELIZABETH CLAYTON[7], died young.

949. MARY B. CLAYTON[7], married Samuel Conard, who became a member of the well-known firm of Cooper & Conard, who carried on an extensive dry-goods business at Ninth and Market Streets, Philadelphia, for many years.

950. KATHARINE CLAYTON[7].

951. SALLIE CLAYTON[7], died young.

952. MARIA L. CLAYTON[7], married Robert K. Phillips, and had issue.

953. HANNAH CLAYTON[7].

326. CATHARINE YERKES[6] (Anthony[5], Joseph[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and third child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Susanna Canby, was born 10 April, 1815; died in 1891; married Ezra Croasdale Knight, born 5 June, 1817; son of Abraham Knight, of Moreland, by his wife Sarah Winder, and a descendant of Giles Knight, who came to Pennsylvania, in the "Welcome" with William Penn.*

Children of Ezra Croasdale and Catharine[6] (Yerkes) Knight:

954. SARAH KNIGHT[7], born 7 July, 1840; died 22 April, 1869; married George Stout.

955. CHANCELLOR KNIGHT[7], born in 1844; died in 1851.

956. SUSAN KNIGHT[7], born 1 December, 1847; married, 22 September, 1870, H. M. Steif, and had issue.

957. GEORGE C. KNIGHT[7], born 2 May, 1850; died in 1852.

958. ABRAHAM KNIGHT[7].

959. LAURA KNIGHT[7], born 17 February, 1858; married, 12 March, 1878, Anthony W. Twining, and had issue.

329. DAVID ANTHONY YERKES[6] (Anthony[5], David[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Sarah Richards, was born at Baltimore, Maryland, 25 August, 1817; died there,

* Martindale's History of Byberry and Moreland, 313.

VIEW OF THE PENNYPACK CREEK AS IT FLOWS THROUGH THE ANCIENT ESTATES OF THE YERKES FAMILY
IN THE MANOR OF MORELAND

5 September, 1888; married (1), 12 May, 1842, Elizabeth Hobbs, born 13 September, 1819; died 11 March, 1854; (2) Elizabeth Young.

Children of David Anthony[6] and Elizabeth (Hobbs) Yerkes; born at Baltimore:

960. William Henry Yerkes[7], born 20 February, 1843; died 9 December, 1883; married Eliza Booth.

961. Sarah Leonora Yerkes[7], born 28 June, 1844; married, 31 March, 1862, Samuel R. Glenn. Issue: (962) Sarah Frances Glenn[8], married Frederick Freedy. (963) Joseph W. Glenn[8], married Anne Wasman. (964) Samuel Harrison Glenn[8], married Mary Kimeline.

965. Eliza Virginia Yerkes[7], born 3 April, 1846; married Alfred Ross. Issue: (966) William H. Ross[8], married Amanda Stevens. (967) Emma Blanch Ross[7], married Frederick Kisner.

968. Charles Anthony Yerkes[7], born 12 July, 1848; died 7 October, 1850.

969. David Wilmerton Yerkes[7], born 23 January, 1850; married, 3 March, 1872, Mary A. Williams.

970. Charles R. Yerkes[7], born 13 December, 1851.

971. Mary Frances Yerkes[7], born 9 May, 1853.

330. GEORGE STILES YERKES[6] (Anthony[5], David[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Anthony Yerkes by his wife Sarah Richards, was born at Baltimore, Maryland, 9 November, 1819; died there; married, 17 March, 1842, Susan Cuyler.

Children of George Stiles[6] and Susan (Cuyler) Yerkes; born at Baltimore:

972. George Yerkes[7], born 7 February, 1843. He enlisted in a Maryland regiment in 1861, and served in the Union army until the close of the war. He was wounded in battle at Chancellorsville, and lost a leg at Pine Grove, on the last march to Petersburg, Virginia. He has always resided at Baltimore. Of his nine children, all died young but Frank L., who is now a student. Mr. Yerkes married, in December, 1874, Emma E. Steele. Issue: (972[a]) Emma Yerkes[8]. (972[b]) George Yerkes[8]. (972[c]) William Yerkes[8]. (972[d]) Eva Yerkes[8]. (972[e]) Charles Yerkes[8]. (972[f]) Elizabeth Yerkes[8]. (972[g]) Daniel Yerkes[8]. (972[h]) James Yerkes[8]. (972[i]) Frank L. Yerkes[8], born 30 September, 1886.

973. William Yerkes[7].

974. Elizabeth Yerkes[7], married Richard Martin.

333. HANNAH YERKES[6] (Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and child of Abraham Yerkes by his wife Mary Jones, was born at Spring Mill, Montgomery County, 12 September, 1796; died at Norristown, same county, 2 April, 1886; married, at Plymouth Meeting, 24 May, 1824, Silas Shoemaker, born in Upper Dublin Township, same county, 27 August, 1795; died at his home, Spring Valley, in same township, 11 July, 1871; son of Daniel Shoemaker by his wife Phebe Walton. Mr. Shoemaker was a farmer, and he and his family were members of the Society of Friends.

Children of Silas and Hannah[6] (Yerkes) Shoemaker; all born at the family seat in Upper Dublin Township:

975. Daniel Shoemaker[7], born 30 June, 1825; died 22 February, 1900; married, in December, 1866, Elizabeth Saybold. Issue: (976) Silas Shoemaker[8], born 13 December, 1867; married, 12 January, 1899, Anna Currie, born 23 December, 1868, by whom he has one child. (977) John Shoemaker[8], born 1 July, 1869; married Emma Yothers, and has two children. (978) Mary Shoemaker[8], born 9 August, 1871; died 22 July, 1872. (979) Thomas Shoemaker[8], born 1 January, 1873; married Hannah Matilda Davis, and has no issue.

980. Mary Yerkes Shoemaker[7], born 2 June, 1828; died 5 November, 1896; married Henry Jones.

981. Phebe W. Shoemaker[7], born 8 August, 1834; married, 22 May, 1855, Thomas S. Foulke. She resides at Redlands, California.

982. Susan Yerkes Shoemaker[7], born 21 December, 1835; married (1), 22 May, 1856, Lea Michener, who was killed on the railroad, 2 June, 1860; (2), 18 July, 1867, David Foulke, who died 17 November, 1896. His widow resides at Norristown.

334. HARMAN YERKES[6] (Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and third child of Abraham Yerkes by his wife Mary Jones, was born at Spring Mill, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 20 August, 1798; died at Philadelphia, 17 January, 1862; married, at Plymouth Meeting, 17 May, 1821, Rebecca Jeans, who died 17 August, 1870, and was a daughter of Joseph and Mary Jeans.

Mr. Yerkes made his home in Philadelphia for many years, where he was active in public life. From 1838 until 1842 he was the agent, at Philadelphia, of the Washington Packet Line, forwarders of merchandise to Pittsburg and the West. In 1843 he was High Constable of Philadelphia; was at one time sergeant-at-arms of the State Senate, and in 1850, 1851, and 1852 he was Master Warden of the Port of Philadelphia.

Children of Harman[6] and Rebecca (Jeans) Yerkes:

983. Ellwood Yerkes[7], died young.

984. Isaac Yerkes[7], removed to the West, and doubtless died there.

985. Joseph Yerkes[7].

335. ISAAC YERKES[6] (Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Abraham Yerkes by his wife Mary Jones, was born in Montgomery County, 18 November, 1800; died at Perkiomenville, same county, 26 December, 1888; married, at Philadelphia, 29 December, 1838, Isabella Fries, who died 20 January, 1884, and was a daughter of Daniel Fries by his wife Christiana Gilbert. Mr. Yerkes was a Friend, and his wife a Lutheran. Their two eldest children were born at Spring Mill, the four next at Plymouth, and the remaining three at Yerkes, Montgomery County.

Children of Isaac[6] and Isabella (Fries) Yerkes:

986. Mary Ann Yerkes[7], born 30 September, 1839; married, 3 May, 1864, Emanuel Buckwalter. They reside at Yerkes, in the Yerkes homestead. Issue: (987) Ella Buckwalter[8], born 23 January, 1869; married, 18 October, 1890, Jesse L. Cassel, who died 2 October, 1902.

988. Daniel Fries Yerkes[7], born 3 September, 1841.

989. Ellen Fries Yerkes[7], born 13 January, 1844; died 3 August, 1846.

990. Silas Shoemaker Yerkes[7], born 6 December, 1846; married, 30 April, 1872, Josephine Miller, born at Elwood, Camden County, New Jersey, 20 December, 1851; daughter of Daniel G. Miller by his wife Mary Van Kirk. Issue: (990[a]) Anna Bell Yerkes[8], born 31 December, 1876; married, 26 June, 1901, Alexander M. Gillespie.

991. Amanda France Yerkes[7], born 3 July, 1849; died 4 September, 1873.

992. Penrose Wanner Yerkes[7], born 8 February, 1852; died 23 August, 1869.

993. Matilda Baker Yerkes[7], born 18 July, 1854.

994. Hannah Shoemaker Yerkes[7], born 18 February, 1857; died 5 November, 1861.

995. Levi Coats Yerkes[7], born 27 October, 1859; died 1 July, 1887; married, 11 February, 1885, Emeline Hendricks Reiner, born at Norriton, Montgomery County, 10 November, 1860; daughter of David Reiner by his wife Elizabeth Hendricks. Issue: (996) Lizzie Reiner Yerkes[8], born 13 February, 1886.

336. JOHN YERKES[6] (Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fifth child of Abraham Yerkes by his wife Mary Jones, was born at Spring Mill, Montgomery County, 12 October, 1802; died there, 11 February, 1886; married Jane Fowler, born at Stroudsburg, Pennsylvania, in 1801; died at Spring Mill, 21 January, 1862. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer.

Children of John[6] and Jane (Fowler) Yerkes:

997. Elizabeth Fowler Yerkes[7], born 2 January, 1827; died 15 May, 1887; married (1) Benjamin Wood; (2) William Shallcross.

998. Abraham Yerkes[7], born 9 April, 1829; died 24 September, 1900.

999. Amelia Jacobs Yerkes[7], born 27 January, 1831; died 5 June, 1836.

1000. William Fowler Yerkes[7], born 14 December, 1833; died 14 June, 1836.

1001. Mary Jane Yerkes[7], born 1 October, 1837; died 6 September, 1900; married Michael Harkness Gallagher.

337. JONES YERKES[6] (Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and sixth child of Abraham Yerkes by his wife Mary Jones, was born 28 November, 1804; died in Whitemarsh Township, Montgomery County, 25 August, 1830; married, at Plymouth Meeting, 9 March, 1826, Jane Comfort, born 29 August, 1805; died at Moorestown, New Jersey, 17 March, 1873; daughter of Ezra Comfort by his wife Margaret, daughter of David Shoemaker.* Ezra Comfort was an eminent minister of the Society of Friends. Mrs. Yerkes married, for second husband, Charles Lippincott.

* The Shoemaker Family of Cheltenham, 84.

Children of Jones[6] and Jane (Comfort) Yerkes:

1002. Alice Yerkes[7], born 14 April, 1827; died 27 October, 1828.
1003. Jones Yerkes[7], born 28 August, 1830; married Letitia Thomas Jarrett.

338. AARON YERKES[6] (Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and seventh child of Abraham Yerkes by his wife Mary Jones, was born in Spring Mill, Montgomery County, 3 December, 1807; died at Frankford, Philadelphia, 19 April, 1882; married, 24 September, 1836, Mary Ann Glenn, born at Frankford, 5 April, 1812; died 24 February, 1896; daughter of David and Sarah Glenn.

Children of Aaron[6] and Mary Ann (Glenn) Yerkes; born at Frankford:

1004. Sarah Glenn Yerkes[7], born 15 July, 1837; died 21 October, 1854.
1005. Levi C. Yerkes[7], born 12 August, 1839; died 23 March, 1841.
1006. Elwood Glenn Yerkes[7], born 15 October, 1844; died 18 July, 1886; married, 10 June, 1873; Elizabeth Guckes, born at Philadelphia, 10 June, 1850. Issue, born at Frankford: (1007) Elizabeth Yerkes[8], born 2 November, 1875; died 21 February, 1876. (1008) Grace Morris Yerkes[8], born 29 April, 1885.
1009. David Abraham Yerkes[7], born 15 July, 1846.

354. JOSEPH WEAVER YERKES[6] (Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Weaver, was born in Whitemarsh Township, Montgomery County, 15 February, 1806; died in Plymouth Township, same county, 11 February, 1847. He married three times, and had issue by each marriage, all of whom were born at his home in Plymouth Township. He married (1), 4 December, 1828, Hannah Davis, born in Plymouth Township, 10 April, 1808; died there, 19 February, 1835; daughter of John Davis by his wife Ann Colley Peterman; (2), *circa* 1837, Mary F. Harry, born at Conshohocken, same county, 22 March, 1815; died 19 January, 1842; daughter of David Harry by his wife Ann Davis; (3), *circa* 1843, Elizabeth Marple, of Philadelphia, born 4 December, 1816; died 20 March, 1891; daughter of Joseph Marple by his wife Phebe Lukens.

Children by first marriage:

1010. Elizabeth Yerkes[7], born 20 October, 1831; married John Haldeman Cooper.
1011. Hettie Yerkes[7], born 3 December, 1833; married Caleb R. Hallowell.

Children by second marriage:

1012. Anna Harry Yerkes[7], born 17 May, 1839; married William Wilson.
1013. Mary Harry Yerkes[7], born 10 October, 1841; married, 24 October, 1861, Honorable Alan Wood, Jun[r], born 6 July, 1834; died 31 October, 1902. Mr. Wood was a wealthy and eminent iron and steel manufacturer, and resided at Conshohocken. From 6 December, 1875, until 3 March, 1877, he was a member of Congress from the Seventh District of Pennsylvania, composed of the

counties of Montgomery and Bucks. He declined a re-election. He was president of the First National Bank of Conshohocken, and a member of the Union League of Philadelphia and of other organizations.

1014. DAVID HARRY YERKES[7], born 21 April, 1837; was a soldier in the Union Army, and met his death in the battle of the Wilderness, Virginia, 6 May, 1864.

Children by third marriage:

1015. EVAN MARPLE YERKES[7], born 10 September, 1844; married (1) Lizzie Carlin Von Neida; (2) Mary Laubach.

1016. HIRAM YERKES[7], born 5 September, 1846; married Kate Miles Rodgers.

357. MARY WEAVER YERKES[6] (Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fifth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Weaver, was born in Whitemarsh, Montgomery County, 9 December, 1811; died at Norristown, same county, 1 February, 1895; married, 21 March, 1836, Daniel Hitner Dager, born 19 November, 1811; died 1 October, 1848; son of Peter Dager by his wife Mary Hitner. Mr. Dager owned and operated extensive marble quarries near Norristown, and was for some years a justice of the peace for Whitemarsh.

Children of Daniel Hitner and Mary Weaver[6] (Yerkes) Dager:

1017. MARY HITNER DAGER[7], born 20 November, 1837; died at Norristown, 7 June, 1895; married, 6 September, 1860, Morgan R. Wills, born 21 October, 1831; son of Andrew Wills by his wife Elizabeth Keyser Wood. Mr. Wills is the editor of the *Norristown Herald,* and the president of the corporation which publishes that Journal. Issue: (1017[a]) MARY DAGER WILLS[8], born 8 January, 1864; married Harrington Fitzgerald, publisher of the Philadelphia City *Item.* (1017[b]) HELEN DAGER WILLS[8], born 24 July, 1867; married J. Leedom Jones.

1018. ROBERT POTTS DAGER[7], born 21 March, 1840; married, 2 June, 1870, Mary D., daughter of Henry S. Hitner.

1019. ELIZABETH YERKES DAGER[7], born 21 August, 1843; married Dr. George Hutchinson P. Yerkes (No. 513).

360. NATHANIEL WEAVER YERKES[6] (Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and eighth child of Harman Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Weaver, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 13 April, 1818; died there, 6 August, 1869; married, 10 January, 1853, Sarah Jones Leedom, born at Philadelphia, 14 August, 1830; daughter of Erwin J. Leedom by his wife Mary Ann Harley.

Children of Nathaniel Weaver[6] and Sarah Jones (Leedom) Yerkes:

1020. JAMES CRESSON YERKES[7], born 18 January, 1854; married Hannah Hallowell.

1021. SUSAN WEAVER YERKES[7], born 26 November, 1861; married, 3 March, 1883, Henry Lawrence Nelms, born at Camden, New Jersey, 13 November, 1847; son of Henry Lawrence Nelms by his wife Emma Louisa Chadwick, both of whom were born in England. Issue: (1022) EMMA CHADWICK NELMS[8], born 14 August, 1885. Mr. Nelms resides at Norristown, Pennsylvania.

1023. WILLIAM SHARPLESS YERKES[7], born 26 September, 1865; married, 8 March, 1894, Mary Dengler, born at Philadelphia, 1 December, 1872; daughter of Charles S. Dengler by his wife Emma Chaine. He is the Secretary of the Bill-Posting and Sign Company of Philadelphia. Issue: (1024) CHARLES WILLIAM YERKES[8], born 20 March, 1899.

362. JOHN YERKES[6] (William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of William Yerkes by his wife Deborah Streper, was born in Montgomery County, 5 March, 1802; died in New Garden Township, Chester County, 17 July, 1880; married (1), in 1827, Catharine Dull, born in Montgomery County, 27 April, 1802; died in New Garden Township, 5 August, 1838; daughter of Frederick Dull by his wife Sarah Scheetz; (2) Elizabeth Lloyd, born in Chester County, 23 July, 1823; daughter of Charles Lloyd by his wife Ann Harvey. Mr. Yerkes was a prosperous farmer, and resided for many years in Chester County, where all of his children were born.

Children by first marriage:

1025. DEBORAH ANN YERKES[7], born 25 April, 1831; married Samuel Pennock.
1026. JOHN DULL YERKES[7], born 28 October, 1833; died 16 March, 1895; married Elizabeth Walter.
1027. SARAH CATHARINE YERKES[7], born 9 May, 1837; died 16 August, 1898.

Children by second marriage:

1028. CHARLES L. YERKES[7], born 24 December, 1845.
1029. ANNIE YERKES[7], born 9 May, 1847.
1030. M. ELLEN YERKES[7], born 5 September, 1848.
1031. LYDIA J. YERKES[7], born 5 October, 1850.
1032. WILLIAM J. YERKES[7], born 7 April, 1852; died 23 September, 1897.
1033. HETTIE YERKES[7], born 27 October, 1860.

364. WILLIAM YERKES[6] (William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and third child of William Yerkes by his wife Deborah Streper, was born in Montgomery County, 10 March, 1806; died at Norriton, same county, 21 March, 1870; married, 8 June, 1832, Sarah Shannon, born at Norriton, 30 December, 1807; died at Norristown, 7 February, 1897; daughter of Samuel Shannon by his wife Ann Conrad. He was a farmer, and resided at Norriton.

Children of William[6] and Sarah (Shannon) Yerkes:

1034. DEBORAH YERKES[7], born 5 November, 1835; married, 3 August, 1865, Charles Pastorius Reiff; born 24 April, 1825; died 3 December, 1881; son of John Reiff by his wife Mary Pastorius. Mr. Reiff was a farmer, and resided in Whitemarsh Township. Issue: (1035) SARAH YERKES REIFF[8], born 9 November, 1866; married George Learer, and resides at Los Angeles, California. (1036) MARY REIFF[8], born 7 March, 1868. (1037) JOHN PASTORIUS REIFF[8], born 27 June, 1872; married May Rosalie Schmauss.

1038. Annie C. Yerkes[7], born 27 May, 1838; died at Norristown, 4 February, 1902; married, 14 February, 1867, Edwin Conrad, born in Whitpain Township, 5 May, 1840; son of Nathan Conrad by his wife Martha L. Meredith. They reside at Norristown. Issue: (1039) Martha Conrad[8], born 29 September, 1868; married, 9 October, 1900, Eldridge McFarland, of Norristown. (1040) William Y. Conrad[8], born 4 June, 1871; married, 16 October, 1900, and resides at Norristown. (1041) Hugh F. Conrad[8], born 19 November, 1873; died 21 August, 1874.

1042. Elizabeth S. Yerkes[7], born 12 April, 1840; married, 5 October, 1875, John C. Scheetz, born at Philadelphia, 23 January, 1813; died at Penn Yan, New York, 18 June, 1896.

1043. Harry C. Yerkes[7], born 3 February, 1843; married, 22 January, 1874, Ella Shaffer.

1044. Samuel Shannon Yerkes[7], born 4 February, 1845; married, 7 January, 1873, Amelia J. Hopkins, born 16 June, 1842; daughter of Thomas Hopkins by his wife Susan Jones. Mr. Yerkes resides in Philadelphia, and is a produce dealer. Issue: (1045) Martha Yerkes[8], born 28 August, 1876. (1045[a]) Elizabeth H. Yerkes[8], born 19 November, 1878.

1046. Martha Yerkes[7], born 18 September, 1848.

365. JACOB STREPER YERKES[6] (William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fourth child of William Yerkes by his wife Deborah Streper, was born in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 18 May, 1809; died at Covington, Indiana, 18 November, 1866; married Ann S. Shoemaker, a native of Norristown, Montgomery County, and who died in March, 1883, at Covington. He was a wheelwright and farmer, and removed from Pennsylvania to Franklin, Warren County, Ohio, and later, to Covington, Kentucky. His eldest child was born at Norristown, the two next at Franklin, and the remainder at Covington.

Children of Jacob Streper[6] and Ann S. (Shoemaker) Yerkes:

1047. Cynthia Yerkes[7], born in 1833; died at Covington, in 1845.

1048. Franklin Yerkes[7], born 19 December, 1835; married Mary Francenia Cochran.

1049. Hiram Yerkes[7], born 7 May, 1839; married (1) Hester Emeline Prevo; (2) Mary Olive Noble.

1050. Barclay Yerkes[7], born 10 April, 1841; married Martha Marlatt.

1051. Allen Yerkes[7], born 23 February, 1844; married Serena M. Alexander.

1052. Jacob Yerkes[7], born in 1845; died in 1861.

1053. Samuel S. Yerkes[7], died at Covington.

1054. John Yerkes[7], died at Covington.

1055. Elias Yerkes[7], died at Covington.

366. JONATHAN YERKES[6] (William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and child of William Yerkes by his wife Deborah Streper, was born in Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 15 December, 1811; died at Fairhill, Cecil County, Maryland, 12 January, 1896; married, in February, 1845, Elizabeth Mitchener, born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, 18 Decem-

ber, 1818; died at Fairhill, 8 February, 1897; daughter of Benjamin Mitchener by his wife Ann Brown. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided at Fairhill.

Children of Jonathan[6] and Elizabeth (Mitchener) Yerkes:

1056. Deborah Ann Yerkes[7], born 1 January, 1846; married, 3 May, 1872, James A. Mackey, born in Cecil County, 5 March, 1838; died there, 11 November, 1900; son of William Mackey by his wife Rachel Sherer. Issue: (1056a) Samuel Streper Mackey[8], born 27 July, 1874; married, 8 April, 1903, Martha Watson. (1056b) John Yerkes Mackey[8], born 4 January, 1877. (1056c) Rachel Elizabeth Mackey[8], born 9 March, 1879. (1056d) Henry Howard Mackey[8], born 15 October, 1880. (1056e) Albert Constable Mackey[8], born 17 February, 1888.

1057. Benjamin Yerkes[7], born 30 July, and died 8 August, 1847.

1058. William Yerkes[7] (twin of Benjamin), born 30 July, and died 11 August, 1847.

1059. John M. Yerkes[7], born 21 April, 1849; died 25 September, 1853.

1060. Catharine Ida Yerkes[7], born 13 May, 1852; married, 3 February, 1881, William K. Commons, born at Lewisville, Pennsylvania, 30 May, 1856; died at New London, same State, 12 January, 1896.

1061. Jonathan M. Yerkes[7], born 15 February, 1854; married Mary Louisa Ewing.

1062. Jacob Edwin Yerkes[7], born 31 July, 1856; married, 27 December, 1882, Mary Marsh, born at Jacksonville, Vermont, 15 March, 1862; daughter of Levi Marsh by his wife Martha A. Easton. Mr. Yerkes followed the milling business for twenty years, but for the last eight years he has been a merchant. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are Presbyterians, and reside at Delta, York County, Pennsylvania. Issue: (1062a) Edwin Leslie Yerkes[8], born 11 April, 1899.

1063. Henry C. Yerkes[7], born 12 July, 1859; married Eva Ewing.

369. SAMUEL STREPER YERKES[6] (William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh son and eighth child of William Yerkes by his wife Deborah Streper, was born in Pennsylvania, 2 August, 1816; died at Coal Creek, Indiana, in April, 1886; married Anne Maria Bodine, born 2 August, 1827; died at Coal Creek, 22 August, 1873; daughter of William Bodine. He was a farmer.

Child of Samuel Streper[6] and Anne Maria (Bodine) Yerkes; born at Coal Creek:

1064. Rolen Yerkes[7], born 13 February, 1864; resides at Covington, Indiana; married (1), April, 1885, Irene Bartley, who died in December, 1892; (2), 7 February, 1895, Arta Myrtie Bogart, born at Coal Creek, 21 October, 1874; daughter of Nelson Bogart by his wife Maria Coleman. Issue by first marriage: (1065) Tom Corwin Yerkes[8], born 12 January, 1886. Issue by second marriage: (1066) Joseph Yerkes[8], born 9 September, 1895; died 27 September, 1898. (1067) Docia Marie Yerkes[8], born 21 June, 1897. (1068) Louisa Ellen Yerkes[8], born 13 December, 1899. (1069) Anna Maria Yerkes[8], born 2 January, 1902.

372. JOB ROBERTS YERKES[6] (John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of John Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth

Stump, was born in East Bradford, Chester County, Pennsylvania, 30 September, 1817; died there, 7 July, 1888; married, 28 December, 1843, Elizabeth Pierce, born at Concord, Delaware County, same State, 22 July, 1818; daughter of Worrell Pierce by his wife Margaret Mendenhall. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer. His three eldest children were born at Easttown, and the others at New Garden, Chester County.

Children of Job Roberts[6] and Elizabeth (Pierce) Yerkes:

1070. JOHN WORRELL YERKES[7], born 2 January, 1846; died 4 April, 1876; married Mary Kate Barr.
1071. WILLIAM ELLWOOD YERKES[7], born 15 February, 1848.
1072. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN YERKES[7], born 30 November, 1849.
1073. LEWIS MORRIS YERKES[7], born 2 April, 1852; married Adaline Myres.
1074. HARRY MENDENHALL YERKES[7], born 27 August, 1854; married Ella Henry Smedley.
1075. WALTER HOWARD YERKES[7], born 10 January, 1857; married Grace Heysham.
1076. MARGARET YERKES[7], born 22 July, 1859; married, 28 December, 1887, Ellsworth Darlington, born 24 December, 1860; son of Alfred Darlington by his wife Margaret Simmons. Issue: (1077) ALFRED YERKES DARLINGTON[8], born 6 July, 1888. (1078) C. NORMAN DARLINGTON[8], born 6 February, 1891.
1079. MARY YERKES[7], born 7 December, 1861; married, 27 July, 1887, William W. Hill, born at Concord, Delaware County, 1 November, 1864. Issue, born at Concord: (1080) ROY LINDEN HILL[8], born 12 February, 1888. (1081) WILLIAM W. HILL, JUNR[8], born 18 January, 1891. (1082) HELEN ELIZABETH HILL[8], born 7 February, 1899.

373. MORRIS OR MAURICE YERKES[6] (John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of John Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Stump, was born at Easttown, Chester County, Pennsylvania, in April, 1821; died there, 11 April, 1857; married, 5 February, 1846, Hannah Mendenhall Pierce, born in Delaware County, same State, 30 January, 1820; daughter of Worrell Pierce by his wife Margaret Mendenhall. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and resided at Easttown, where his children were born.

Children of Morris or Maurice[6] and Hannah Mendenhall (Pierce) Yerkes:

1083. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN YERKES[7], born 7 January, 1847; died 13 September, 1848.
1084. MARGARET L. YERKES[7], born 15 October, and died 30 October, 1848.
1085. MARGARET PIERCE YERKES[7], born 14 December, 1849; married Jonathan C. Ball.
1086. WILLIAM HENRY YERKES[7], born 16 December, 1851; married, 14 February, 1903, Margaret Coates. They reside at Limaville, Ohio.
1087. WELLINGTON YERKES[7], born 23 April, 1854; died 8 June, 1857.
1088. MARY ELIZABETH YERKES[7], born 16 April, 1856; married William Luther Mallory.

376. HANNAH YERKES[6] (John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and sixth child of John Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Stump, was born at Easttown, Chester County, in 1828; died at Newtown, Delaware County, 18 August, 1893; married, at Philadelphia, 18 May, 1859,

James P. Calvert, born at Newtown, 6 March, 1822; died there, 8 May, 1899; son of Reece Garrett Calvert by his wife Deborah Pyott. Mr. Calvert was a farmer and resided at Newtown, where his children were born.

Children of James P. and Hannah[6] (Yerkes) Calvert:

1089. John Yerkes Calvert[7], born 23 February, 1860; married, 6 December, 1888, Eliza M. Brooke. Resides at Wyola, Delaware County.
1090. Harry Abram Calvert[7], born 12 December, 1863; died in July, 1865.
1091. Lydia Calvert[7], born 26 February, 1865; died 20 November, 1884.
1092. James Pyott Calvert[7], born 9 May, 1868; married, 11 October, 1893, Sarah B. Serrill. Resides at Wyola.

377. JONATHAN PHILIPS YERKES[6] (John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and seventh child of John Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Stump, was born at Easttown, Chester County, 16 January, 1833; died there, 15 February, 1900; married, 5 February, 1863, Margaret Matilda Barr, born in Radnor, Delaware County, 21 May, 1842; daughter of Charles Barr by his wife Mary Ann Fulton. He was educated in the public schools of Easttown, and at an academical school at Norristown. He owned a farm of two hundred and fifty acres in Easttown, and was one of the leading farmers of that place. He was a Republican, took a deep interest in educational matters, and served for a quarter of a century in the school board of his township. He was a member of the Society of Friends.

Children of Jonathan Philips[6] and Margaret Matilda (Barr) Yerkes; born at Easttown:

1093. Elizabeth Stump Yerkes[7], born 30 December, 1863; died 16 December, 1881.
1094. Charles Rush Yerkes[7], born 2 September, and died 8 December, 1870.
1095. John Yerkes[7], born 18 January, 1872; died 15 May, 1884.
1096. Edna Yerkes[7], born 26 August, and died 4 November, 1881.
1097. Martha Emily Yerkes[7], born 28 September, 1884.

382. LEWIS YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), son of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Stump, was born 25 January, 1808; died at Philadelphia, and was buried in Friends' Ground at Lower Merion; married Esther Fielding Jones, born 11 April, 1810; died in Lower Merion, 20 April, 1843.

Children of Lewis[6] and Esther Fielding (Jones) Yerkes:

1098. Frances Jones Yerkes[7], born 14 November, 1834; married, 18 December, 1861, Mark J. Cornell, born 11 December, 1832; died at New York, 21 October, 1875. Issue, all born at Baltimore, Maryland: (1099) Marion J. Cornell[8], born 7 October, 1862; married, 22 November, 1888, Edward E. Shields. (1100) Harry J. Cornell[8], born 13 July, 1865. (1011) William J. Cornell[8], born 20 July, 1874; married, 28 March, 1900, Etta M. Quay.

JOHN KEITH YERKES
(No. 394)

1102. GEORGE S. YERKES[7], died in December, 1868; married Elizabeth Denny.
1103. THEODORE YERKES[7], born 30 April, 1840; married Mary G. Ketcham.
1104. ALBERT JONES YERKES[7], born in September, 1841; died 22 October, 1899; married Sarah Thomas. Issue: (1105) ANNA THOMAS YERKES[8].

390. SAMUEL MANN YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and second child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born in Abington Township, Montgomery County, 2 June, 1813; died at Howell, Michigan, 6 May, 1892; married (1), 26 November, 1840, Christiana McNair, born 8 January, 1816; died at Howell, 19 August, 1862; daughter of James Horner McNair by his wife Mary Mulhollen; (2) Mrs. Emeline (Mather) Rumsey, born in New York, 14 July, 1823; died 28 March, 1894; widow of Dr. Rumsey, and daughter of John Mather by his wife Belinda Tinker. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and removed from Abington, Pennsylvania, to Howell, Michigan, where he held the office of Justice of the Peace, and where his children were born. He was a Presbyterian.

Child by first marriage:

1106. MARY ELIZABETH YERKES[7], born 2 September, 1849; married B. M. Dusenbury.

Children by second marriage:

1107. ELLA AMELIA YERKES[7], born 11 September, 1864; married Frank Raymond Crandal.
1108. SAMUEL MATHER YERKES[7], born 4 December, 1869; married Rosa A. P. Sowle.

394. JOHN KEITH YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fifth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born in Abington Township, Montgomery County, 10 October, 1817; died at Fox Chase, Philadelphia, 19 January, 1894; married, 16 March, 1843, Henrietta Lesher, born at Philadelphia, 24 August, 1823; died at Fox Chase, 28 September, 1900; daughter of Benjamin Lesher by his wife Mary Maag.

John Keith Yerkes was the first to conceive the idea of collecting and publishing a history of the Yerkes family, and for more than forty-five years prior to his death he assiduously devoted the greater part of his leisure hours in the gathering of materials for such a work. It was the favorite scheme of his life, and but for his hearty devotion to the name Yerkes, and his timely energy, many of the names and facts which find a place in this publication would now be unobtainable. The work he accomplished is so highly valued by the present writer that he finds great pleasure in noting that the memory of Mr. Yerkes deserves a kindly place in the hearts of all of his kinsmen.

Mr. Yerkes resided at Fox Chase, where he was engaged in the manu-

facture of root-hame and brush-block. He was actively identified with the First Presbyterian Church of Frankford, and was one of its elders at the time of his death.

Children of John Keith[6] and Henrietta (Lesher) Yerkes:

1109. Elizabeth Mann Yerkes[7], born 5 June, 1844; died in July, 1847.
1110. Benjamin Lesher Yerkes[7], born 16 July, 1846; died in June, 1853.
1111. Mariemma Yerkes[7], born 27 December, 1848; married, 27 March, 1872, William Rodgers, born at Bustleton, Philadelphia, 4 October, 1848; died at Philadelphia, 24 December, 1873; son of Matthew Rodgers by his wife Isabella Shaffer. He was a carpenter and builder. Issue: (1112) Lillian M. Rodgers[8], born 27 December, 1872; died 24 February, 1881.
1113. Silas Sanford Yerkes[7], born 23 June, 1851; died in June, 1853.
1114. Samuel Linford Yerkes[7], born 13 February, 1854; married Mary Anna Walton.
1115. William Austin Yerkes[7], born 16 August, 1856; married Emily Tacy Lippincott, born at Philadelphia, 22 August, 1853; daughter of George Middifield Lippincott by his wife Mary A. Bell. Mr. Yerkes resides at Fox Chase. He is a partner of his brother Samuel Linford Yerkes, in the milling business.
1116. Esmond Harper Yerkes[7], born 5 June, 1857.
1117. Annabella Yerkes[7], born 19 December, 1858.
1118. Norman Keith Yerkes[7], born 23 May, 1864; died in March, 1865.
1119. Helen Keith Yerkes[7], born 4 December, 1867. She is a teacher in the public schools of Philadelphia.

395. ISAAC MANN YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and sixth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born in Abington Township, Montgomery County, 13 January, 1819; died at Ivyland, Bucks County, 22 March, 1899; married, 23 November, 1842, Jane Murdock Carr, born 12 January, 1819; died 12 March, 1893; daughter of John Carr by his wife Esther Ayers. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, and owned a farm near Hartsville, Warwick Township, Bucks County. A few years before his death he retired from active business, and made his residence at Ivyland. He was a prominent member of the Hartsville Presbyterian Church, and one of its elders. His four eldest children were born in Abington, the fifth in Horsham, and the remaining three near Hartsville.

Children of Isaac Mann[6] and Jane Murdock (Carr) Yerkes:

1120. Esther Carr Yerkes[7], born 3 September, 1844; married, 19 May, 1869, Robert Mearns, born at Hartsville, Bucks County, 16 March, 1846; died there, 20 June, 1874; son of Hugh Mearns by his wife Ann Craven. Issue: (1121) Hugh Bogart Mearns[8], born 24 September, 1872; married, 22 February, 1893, Anna Thompson Long.
1122. Silas Marshall Yerkes[7], born 28 August, 1846; married Sue Addis Carrell.
1123. Elizabeth Anna Yerkes[7], born 15 December, 1847; died in 1857.
1124. Courtland Carr Yerkes[7], born 16 March, 1850; married Mary Matilda Atkinson.
1125. William Augustus Yerkes[7], born 5 September, 1853; married, 3 February, 1874, Mary E. Addis, born 8 August, 1852; daughter of John Addis by his wife Mary Ann Gill.

1126. CHARLES SHOEMAKER YERKES[7], born 15 July, 1857; married Sarah E. Kniblor.

1127. JENNIE YERKES[7], born 17 September, 1859; married Ashbel Welch Watson.

1128. ANNA MEARNS YERKES[7], born 11 September, 1862; married, 15 August, 1888, John Beatty, born at Doylestown, Pennsylvania, 30 January, 1863; son of Reading Beatty by his wife Harriet Ann Moorhead. They reside at Chicago, Illinois. Issue: (1129) JOHN READING BEATTY[8], born at Chicago, 2 October, 1893.

396. ROSANNA KEITH YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and seventh child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 3 May, 1820; died at Lambertville, New Jersey, 30 December, 1896; married, 28 January, 1846, Isaac Newburn Leech, born at Cheltenham, Pennsylvania, 31 October, 1818; died at Lambertville, 12 December, 1899; son of Isaac Leech by his wife Susanna Newburn. Mr. Leech was a farmer, and a descendant of Toby Leech, of Cheltenham.

Children of Isaac Newburn and Rosanna Keith[6] (Yerkes) Leech; born at Cheltenham:

1130. SUSANNA NEWBURN LEECH[7], born 18 November, 1846; died at Lambertville, 23 January, 1866.

1131. MARY YERKES LEECH[7], born 13 October, 1849; married, 19 March, 1883, Philip Gulick, born in Hunterdon County, New Jersey, 12 April, 1823; died there, 2 October, 1901; son of Peter Gulick by his wife Elizabeth Sutton. Issue: (1132) CHARLES LEECH GULICK[8], born 17 April, 1884. (1133) ANNIE KEITH GULICK[8], born 19 June, 1887; died 28 February, 1893.

1134. ANNA MARGARET LEECH[7], born 10 November, 1855; married, 5 May, 1891, Levi Brown, and resides at Lambertville, New Jersey.

397. SILAS DARRAH YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and eighth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 10 May, 1822; died at Philadelphia, 1 May, 1876; married, 10 March, 1852, Rachel Shelmire, born in Montgomery County, 20 May, 1823; died at Downingtown, Pennsylvania, 14 May, 1868, a few days after the birth of her youngest child. She was a daughter of Jacob Shelmire by his wife Sarah Horner. Mr. Yerkes was a coal and lumber merchant, and a member of the Presbyterian Church, and for some years an elder of the Presbyterian Church at Downingtown.

Children of Silas Darrah[6] and Rachel (Shelmire) Yerkes:

1135. SARAH SHELMIRE YERKES[7], born 23 December, 1852.

1136. EUGENE YERKES[7], born 27 June, 1854; married, 16 October, 1876, Theresa May Oechsle.

1137. ELIZABETH MANN YERKES[7], born 10 January, 1857; died 12 March, 1868.

1138. SILAS HORNER YERKES[7], born 12 April, 1858; married Maude Wright.

1139. JACOB SHELMIRE YERKES[7], born 19 April, 1861; died 16 March, 1868.

1140. MARY KIRK YERKES[7], born 2 May, and died 14 August, 1868.

398. WILLIAM TENNANT YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and ninth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 21 October, 1824; died at Ambler, same county, 25 April, 1890; married, 27 November, 1857, his kinswoman, Maria Blaker (No. 595), born 15 January, 1838; died 30 January, 1901; daughter of Charles Blaker by his wife Eliza Morrison. He was a farmer, and was for some years an elder of the Abington Presbyterian Church, as had been his father.

Children of William Tennant[6] and Maria (Blaker) Yerkes:

1141. CHARLES BLAKER YERKES[7], born 13 August, 1859; married Beatrice Irene Williams. He resides at Bozeman, Montana.

1142. ALBERT ROWLAND YERKES[7], born 9 June, 1861; married Ada Berry Buckman.

1143. ELIZABETH MANN YERKES[7], born 17 October, 1867.

1144. MIRIAM BELL YERKES[7], born 17 January, 1872; married, 26 June, 1901, Dr. Samuel Williams Clover, of Philadelphia, who graduated, 12 May, 1898, at the Hahnemann Medical College; son of Richard D. Clover by his wife Julia K. Williams. Issue: (1145) RICHARD SAMUEL CLOVER[8], born 9 May, 1903.

1146. HORACE BELLOWS YERKES[7], born 8 October, 1874.

1147. ELMIRA WEMMER YERKES[7], born 17 December, 1877.

1148. WILLIAM MORTIMER YERKES[7], born 12 May, 1879.

399. GEORGE SCOTT YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh son and tenth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 18 September, 1826; died at Philadelphia, 20 May, 1898; married, 26 November, 1856, Jane Moore, born at Willow Grove, Montgomery County, 25 February, 1833; daughter of James Jordan Moore by his wife Mary Sentman. Mr. Yerkes removed from Abington to Philadelphia in 1881.

Children of George Scott[6] and Jane (Moore) Yerkes; born at Abington:

1149. MARY MOORE YERKES[7], born 18 September, 1857.

1150. HOWARD SCOTT YERKES[7], born 31 August, 1861; married, 7 May, 1889, Katharine Worman Heany, born in Plumstead Township, Bucks County, 7 April, 1865; daughter of Abram Worman Heany by his wife Mima Dyer Johnson.

1151. WALTER WITHROW YERKES[7], born 27 August, 1866; married, at Baltimore, Maryland, 20 March, 1901, Anna Mae Fifer, born at Baltimore, 25 January, 1873; daughter of George Frederick Fifer by his wife Mary Edmona Burnett. Issue, born at Baltimore: (1152) RUBY WITHROW YERKES[8], born 4 March, 1902.

1153. WILLIAM LEHMAN YERKES[7], born 20 October, 1867. He is a member of the firm of Mariner & Yerkes, tea and coffee merchants, at Philadelphia.

400. CHARLES HUXHAM YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eighth son and eleventh child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mann, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania,

15 July, 1829; died in Jersey County, Illinois, 7 March, 1872; married at Eureka, Illinois, 29 November, 1859, Rebecca Holme, born at Bustleton, Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 1 December, 1829; daughter of Morgan Holme by his wife Hannah Jones. He taught school in early life, and subsequently engaged in the coopering business at Grafton, Illinois, where he remained until about 1866, when he exchanged his property in Grafton for a farm about five miles from that town, to which he removed, and there prosecuted farming until the end of his life. He was a Presbyterian, and a member of the Masonic Fraternity.

Children of Charles Huxham[6] and Rebecca (Holme) Yerkes:

1154. Edwin Holme Yerkes[7], born 5 October, 1860; married Emma Legate.
1155. Lillian Christian Yerkes[7], born 24 January, 1863; married Oliver Jennings.
1156. Charles Wrenn Yerkes[7], born 19 February, 1865; married Mary Van Tine.
1157. Albert Everest Yerkes[7], born 14 January, 1868; married Julia Van Tine.

411. ANDREW JACKSON YERKES[6] (John[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of John Yerkes by his wife Margaret Benner, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 30 September, 1834; died at Bordentown, New Jersey, 12 January, 1864; married Susan P. Kelsey, born at Fallsington, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 10 September, 1830; died at Red Lodge, Montana, 25 August, 1898; daughter of William Kelsey by his wife Ann Wright. Mr. Yerkes resided for some years at Bordentown, New Jersey.

Children of Andrew Jackson[6] and Susan (Kelsey) Yerkes:

1158. Abel Kelsey Yerkes[7], born 15 September, 1858; married Mary Dilworth.
1159. Mary Emma Yerkes[7], died 17 March, 1861, aged seven months.
1160. B. Frank Yerkes[7], born 19 May, 1862. Resides at Red Lodge, Montana, where he publishes and edits the *Carbon County Chronicle.*
1161. Lilian Yerkes[7], born at Hatboro, Pennsylvania, in 1864. She is unmarried, and is a stenographer and type-writer. In 1888 she served as a clerk in the Dakota Legislature, and in 1889 she occupied a similar position in the Montana Legislature.

415. SARAH LEECH YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Silas[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Mary Leech, was born at Cheltenham, Montgomery County, 22 May, 1807; died at Philadelphia, 29 April, 1835; married, 17 August, 1826, Samuel Parry Shoemaker, born at Philadelphia, 6 October, 1802; died there, 5 March, 1858; son of Thomas and Ann Shoemaker.

Children of Samuel Parry and Sarah Leech[6] (Yerkes) Shoemaker:

1162. Charles M. Shoemaker[7], born 16 June, 1827; married, 15 September, 1852; Susan Paul, daughter of Isaac Thomas by his wife Tacy Lukens. They reside at Ambler, Pennsylvania, and have issue.

1163. MARY SHOEMAKER[7], born 5 May, 1830; died 30 March, 1832.

1164. HANNAH ANN SHOEMAKER[7], born 20 July, 1832; died 27 February, 1833.

1165. GEORGE Y. SHOEMAKER[7], born 31 December, 1834; died 12 June, 1889; married Harriet Van Zant, and had (1165a) C. HARRY SHOEMAKER[8], and (1165b) BESSIE SHOEMAKER[8], wife of W. Orrison Underwood, of Boston, Massachusetts.

416. CHARLES TYSON YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Silas[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Mary Leech, was born in Cheltenham Township, Montgomery County, 28 August, 1808; died at Philadelphia, 14 March, 1883; married (1) Elizabeth Link Broom, born at Philadelphia, 12 May, 1810; died at her residence, in Cherry Street, Philadelphia, 8 December, 1842, aged thirty-three years. She was a daughter of Christopher Broom, a merchant of Philadelphia, by his wife Elizabeth Link.* He married (2) Margaret Patterson, born 16 October, 1816; died 28 May, 1882; daughter of Joseph Patterson. Mr. Yerkes was reared in the Society of Friends and carefully educated in its schools. Finishing his education, he received a business training in the store of his father, after which he became receiving teller of the Kensington Bank, afterwards the Kensington National Bank, in which position he served several years, when he was chosen cashier of the bank, and later, its president. He was also for some time the treasurer of the Continental Passenger Railway Company of Philadelphia, and was one of the early members of the Union League of that City. Mr. Yerkes was a man of gentle manners, possessed a kindly and amiable disposition, and may be said to have been of the type of the "gentleman of the old school." He was widely known, and highly respected by all his acquaintances.

Children of Charles Tyson[6] and Elizabeth Link (Broom) Yerkes:

1166. SAMUEL BROOM YERKES[7], born 27 November, 1834; died 25 March, 1895. He was the superintendent of the Seventeenth and Nineteenth Street Passenger Railway Company for some years, but retired to a farm in Bucks County. He married Catharine Abbott, born 1 July, 1833; daughter of William Strong Abbott by his wife Susan Bird. They had issue, four sons and one daughter.

1167. CHARLES TYSON YERKES[7], born 25 June, 1837; married (1) Susanna Guttridge Gamble; (2) Mary Adelaide Moore.

Children of Charles Tyson[6] and Margaret (Patterson) Yerkes:

1168. JOSEPH PATTERSON YERKES[7], born 27 February, 1846; died 31 October, 1899; married Elizabeth Kilgore, daughter of John Kilgore. Mr. Yerkes was at one time the senior member of the stock-brokerage firm of J. P. & H. E. Yerkes,

* ELIZABETH LINK was a daughter of George Link, who was a Revolutionary soldier, and resided in the Northern Liberties of Philadelphia. He was a native of Germany, and, as shown by the certificate (*fac-simile* herewith inserted) issued 18 March, 1796, by Phillip Gerlach, pastor of the church at Grassenbinbau, Germany, he was born at the great hereditary estate Hollenbach, in Grassenbinbau, 16 May, 1753, and was a son of Johann Conrad Link by his wife Catharina Elizabetha Stirr. He was baptized Johann George, and his sponsors were Johann George Beilstein, court officer and citizen of Leutzelbach, and Johann Jost Beilstein, citizen and mill proprietor of Billings.

HARLES TYSON YERKES, ESQR
(No 416)

but retired from that business, and engaged in mercantile pursuits at Brooklyn, New York. They had issue.

1169. HENRY ESTELL YERKES[7], born 3 September, 1849; died 16 August, 1890. He was a member of the stock-brokerage firm of J. P. & H. E. Yerkes. He married, 15 February, 1882, Helena Allen, born 20 December, 1860; daughter of William Gale Allen, a grain merchant of Philadelphia, by his wife Eleanor White. They had issue, three sons.

434. HUSTON YERKES[6] (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Sarah Addis, was born at Bustleton, Philadelphia, 9 April, 1816; married, 26 March, 1846, Catharine Ann Lesher, born at Moreland, Montgomery County, 11 March, 1828; died at Vineland, New Jersey, 1 March, 1887; daughter of Benjamin Lesher by his wife Mary Maag. At seventeen years of age he was apprenticed to the milling business, and engaged in that occupation until his marriage, when he became a farmer. In 1865 he removed from Bucks County, Pennsylvania, where he was then residing, to Vineland, which place has since been his home. He is a Baptist, as was his wife. Mr. Yerkes writes: "When about forty-five years of age I came to think that stimulants were injurious to the nervous system, and I discarded them all, including tea and coffee. Now I am past eighty-seven, and my hand is as steady as when I was twenty."

Children of Huston[6] and Catharine Ann (Lesher) Yerkes:

1170. SARAH LOVENIA YERKES[7], born 17 December, 1846; married Dr. Frederick W. Welch.

1171. BENJAMIN HOWARD YERKES[7], born 24 April, 1849; died 12 August, 1883; married, 5 September, 1876, Louie Webb. No issue.

1172. MARY LOUISA YERKES[7], born 3 July, 1851; died 3 July, 1872.

1173. WILMER HARRISON YERKES[7], born 16 October, 1853; married Florence N. Smart.

1174. JAMES HUSTON YERKES[7], born 12 August, 1856; married, 13 September, 1883, Emma Alice Choate, born at Alexandria, Virginia, 3 April, 1854; daughter of Darius Choate by his wife Phebe Adaline Brewster. Mr. Yerkes resides at Los Angeles, California. Issue: (1175) CLAUDE LAFAYETTE YERKES[8], born 11 June, 1884. (1175[a]) MONCELLIS REED YERKES[8], born 3 April, 1887.

1176. WILLIAM FRANKLIN YERKES[7], born 10 June, 1861; married Flora Maria Ivins.

1177. WALTER LOWRIE YERKES[7], born 7 October, 1863; married 1 August, 1888, Addie M. Grant, born at Bar Harbor, Maine, 3 October, 1866; died at Vineland, New Jersey, 26 April, 1892; daughter of James M. and Mary Grant. Mr. Yerkes has no issue. He is a dental surgeon, and is engaged in the practice of his profession at Tuckahoe, New Jersey.

1178. CLARA JANE YERKES[7], born 20 April, 1866; married, 14 March, 1887, George Myron Ellis, born at Vineland, 14 March, 1865; son of Stephen Thomas Ellis by his wife Elizabeth Naomi Coburn. Issue: (1179) ARDEN MYRON ELLIS[8], born 25 February, 1888. (1180) RAY ELWYN ELLIS[8], born 4 May, 1889.

436. MARY JANE YERKES[6] (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and third child of Benjamin Yerkes by his

wife Sarah Addis, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 3 November, 1819; died at Bustleton, Philadelphia, 26 November, 1901; married, 3 December, 1846, Charles Boucher, born 17 January, 1813; died at Huntingdon Valley, 12 April, 1881; son of Elisha Boucher by his wife Mary Wynkoop.

Children of Charles and Mary Jane[6] (Yerkes) Boucher; born at Huntingdon Valley:

1181. Benjamin Franklin Boucher[7], born 1 October, 1848; died 23 November, 1870.
1182. Anna Mary Boucher[7], born 2 February, 1852; married, 14 February, 1877, Jamison Lott, Jun[r], of Bustleton, by whom she has three children.
1183. John Wynkoop Boucher[7], born 15 May, 1854; married, 9 April, 1879, Anna Margaret Lott, of Bustleton.

439. MOSES YERKES[6] (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Sarah Addis, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 26 January, 1826; died at Quakertown, Bucks County, 8 November, 1878; married his kinswoman, Eleanor Morrison Yerkes (No. 731), born 27 October, 1831; died 12 May, 1875; daughter of Horatio Gates Yerkes by his wife Eliza Ann Addis. He was a wheelwright by trade. For some years he was in the flour and feed business, at Bensalem, Bucks County, but removed to Philadelphia, and engaged there for a number of years as a retail flour and feed merchant, subsequently returning to Bucks County, where he became a farmer.

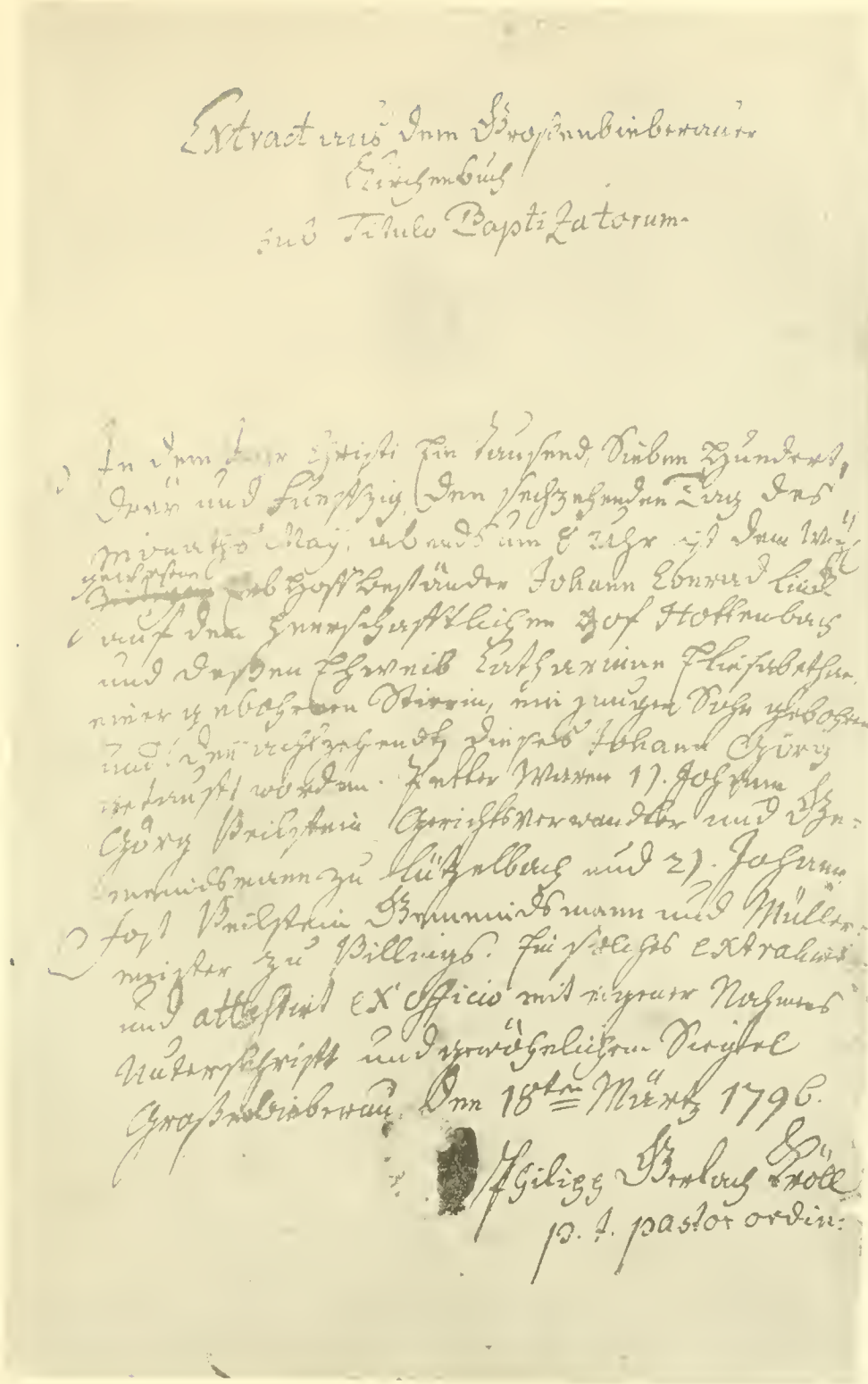
Children of Moses[6] and Eleanor Morrison[6] (Yerkes) Yerkes:

1184. Benjamin Yerkes[7], born 5 December, and died 8 December, 1854.
1185. Amos Addis Yerkes[7], born 5 December, 1854 (twin of Benjamin); married Anna Riley.
1186. Augustus Gates Yerkes[7], born 3 August, 1857; married Clara Nippes.
1187. George Washington Yerkes[7], born 23 February, 1860; married, 28 March, 1901, Emma R. Miller, born at Lebanon, Pennsylvania, 9 May, 1875.
1188. Sarah Emma Yerkes[7], born 23 December, 1861; died 13 January, 1862.
1189. Charles Boucher Yerkes[7], born 23 March, 1864; died 11 April, 1865.
1190. Joseph Norris Yerkes[7], born 26 June, 1868.
1191. Ada Bell Yerkes[7], born 24 October, 1870.

441. BENJAMIN YERKES[6] (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and eighth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Sarah Addis, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 6 April, 1828; married, 1 January, 1868, Adela H. Roe, born in New York, 5 October, 1847; daughter of Alexander L. Roe by his wife Joanna W. Coon. He is a wheelwright, and resides at Jamison, Bucks County. He and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Benjamin[6] and Adela H. (Roe) Yerkes:

1192. Charles B. Yerkes[7], born 10 July, and died 13 August, 1869.



CERTIFICATE OF BIRTH AND BAPTISM OF GEORGE LINK, GRANDFATHER OF ELIZABETH LINK BROOM, THE WIFE OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES (No. 416)

1193. Etta Viola Yerkes[7], born 9 March, 1872; married, 1 January, 1896, Benjamin Worthington.
1194. Benjamin Ross Yerkes[7], born 20 April, 1874; married, 24 June, 1903, Sarah C. Stuckert.
1195. Samuel Walton Yerkes[7], born 18 May, 1877; married, 27 June, 1903, Virginia R. Jamison.
1196. Dillwyn Claude Yerkes[7], born 6 October, 1879.
1197. Horace Bertram Yerkes[7], born 22 February, 1887.

442. HANNAH ADDIS YERKES[6] (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth daughter and ninth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Sarah Addis, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 11 July, 1830; died there, 13 March, 1893; married, 21 January, 1854, Christian Snyder, born at same place, 11 March, 1822; died there, 18 November, 1898; son of Simon Snyder by his wife Mary Thomas.

1198. Ellen Jane Snyder[7], born 2 February, 1856; married Samuel Jones Yerkes (No. 450).
1199. Sarah C. Snyder[7], born 30 August, 1858.
1200. Mary C. Snyder[7], born 11 October, 1862.

443. THOMAS JONES YERKES[6] (Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and tenth child of Benjamin Yerkes by his wife Sarah Addis, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 15 June, 1834; married, 25 February, 1864, Rachel Scott, born at Trevose, Bucks County, 20 May, 1837; daughter of Hazel Scott by his wife Sarah Randall. Mr. Yerkes resides at Feasterville, Bucks County, where he is engaged in farming. He and his wife are Methodists.

Child of Thomas Jones[6] and Rachel (Scott) Yerkes.

1201. Sarah Jane Yerkes[7], born in Middletown Township, Bucks County, 24 August, 1874; married, 4 October, 1894, Leonard C. Vansant, born at Churchville, Bucks County, 20 December, 1870; son of Jacob Willard Vansant by his wife Esther Ann Buckman. Mr. Vansant is a farmer, and resides at Feasterville. Issue: (1202) William Bradfield Vansant[8], born 30 March, 1896.

448. EMMA FRANCENA YERKES[6] (Isaac[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Isaac Yerkes by his wife Catharine Wynkoop, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 22 October, 1838; married Charles W. Heaton.

Children of Charles W. and Emma Francena[6] (Yerkes) Heaton:

1203. Samuel Jones Yerkes Heaton[7], born 30 December, 1870.
1204. Isaac Yerkes Heaton[7], born 20 March, 1872.
1205. Norman L. Heaton[7], born 3 November, 1873.
1206. Rebecca M. Heaton[7], born 15 January, 1875.
1207. Walter D. Heaton[7], born 21 October, 1876.
1208. Carrie F. Heaton[7], born 9 February, 1879.

454. JOSEPH JONES YERKES[6] (Jones[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and child of Jones Yerkes by his wife Sarah Morrison, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 15 August, 1842; married, 16 January, 1868, Alice Louisa Cornell, born at Churchville, Bucks County, 5 June, 1842; daughter of Jacob Krewson Cornell by his wife Elizabeth Finney. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Richboro, Bucks County.

Child of Joseph Jones[6] and Alice Louisa (Cornell) Yerkes:

1209. JACOB KREWSON YERKES[7], born 26 January, 1875; married, 16 March, 1898, Jennie Clayton Warner. Issue: (1210) JOSEPH EARL YERKES[8], born 11 December, 1898. (1211) GEORGE HOGELAND YERKES[8], born 12 October, 1900. (1212) MARY ALICE YERKES[8], born 13 April, 1902.

455. BENJAMIN FRAKLIN YERKES[6] (Jones[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Jones Yerkes by his wife Sarah Morrison, was born in Moreland, 9 August, 1845; married, 26 February, 1874, Jane E. V. Blaker (No. 592), born at Bethayres, Montgomery County, 10 February, 1842; daughter of Charles Blaker by his wife Eliza Morrison. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer and merchant, and resides at Terwood (formerly Yerkesville).

Children of Benjamin Franklin[6] and Jane E. V. (Blaker) Yerkes:

1213. MARY RUSSELL YERKES[7], born 10 December, 1874. Miss Yerkes is the postmistress at Terwood, having held the position since 1901.

1214. FLORENCE ELEANOR YERKES[7], born 27 April, 1882.

456. JOSHUA TAYLOR YERKES[6] (Jones[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), youngest son and third child of Jones Yerkes by his wife Sarah Morrison, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 22 March, 1847; married, 8 February, 1876, Rebecca Ann Hare, born at Philadelphia, 17 October, 1847; daughter of George W. Hare by his wife Mary Raab. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Churchville, Bucks County.

Children of Joshua Taylor[6] and Rebecca Ann (Hare) Yerkes; born at Terwood:

1215. HELEN MORRISON YERKES[7], born 7 October, 1882.

1216. JACKSON HAROLD YERKES[7], born 18 October, 1885.

474. JOHN McKNIGHT YERKES[6] (Josiah[5], Nathaniel[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Josiah Yerkes by his first wife, Mrs. Margaret (McKnight) Blain, was born at Romulus, New York, 6 December, 1827; died there, 29 April, 1901; married, 17 November, 1850, Lucy Church, born at New Fairfield, Connecticut, 3 August, 1826; died at Romulus, 5

August, 1890; sister of his father's second wife, and daughter of Abijah B. Church by his wife Lucena J. Lacy. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer and a prominent citizen of Romulus. He held the office of Justice of the Peace for eight years, and that of Supervisor two years. His children were all born at Romulus.

Children of John McKnight[6] and Lucy (Church) Yerkes:

1217. Josiah Yerkes[7], born 18 April, 1853; married Alice Kuney.

1218. Barnum Yerkes[7], born 27 June, 1854; married Caroline Elizabeth Hoffman.

1219. Clermont Yerkes[7], born 30 August, 1856; married, 14 September, 1882, Julia Martha Hunt, born at Nichols, New York, 31 January, 1855; daughter of Benjamin Brown Hunt by his wife Sarah Ann White. He is a farmer and a Presbyterian, and resides at Menomonie, Dunn County, Wisconsin. No issue.

1220. John McKnight Yerkes[7], born 4 March, 1868; married, 1 January, 1900, Julia Marie Somers; born at Seneca Falls, New York, 23 December, 1878; daughter of Ralph Somers by his wife Ellen Janet Henderson. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer and tile manufacturer, and resides at Romulus. Issue: (1221) Ellen Elizabeth Yerkes[8], born 26 August, 1902.

1222. Jesse Yerkes, Jun[r][7], born 18 May, 1870; married, 7 February, 1895, Jennie Elizabeth Schneck, born 9 February, 1871; daughter of Peter Schneck by his wife Elizabeth Ann Bachman. He is a farmer, and resides at Fayette, New York. No issue.

475. ELIZA ANN YERKES[6] (Josiah[5], Nathaniel[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of Josiah Yerkes by his first wife, Mrs. Margaret (McKnight) Blain, was born at Romulus, New York, 12 March, 1829; married, 29 March, 1854, Thomas Mann, born at Hayt's Corners, New York, 12 August, 1829; son of Matthias T. Mann by his wife Sarah Pruden. Mr. Mann is a farmer, and resides at Romulus. He and his wife are Presbyterians.

Children of Thomas and Eliza Ann[6] (Yerkes) Mann; all born at Romulus:

1223. Fletcher Mann[7], born 3 March, 1855; married, 9 July, 1889, Julia Hall; resides at Iroquois, South Dakota.

1224. Sidney Mann[7], born 16 March, 1857; married, 17 June, 1891, Vera Gerner; resides at Osceola, South Dakota.

1225. Margaret Ann Mann[7], born 18 November, 1858; married, 1 May, 1889, Frank Williams; resides at Centreville, South Dakota.

1226. Lydia Louisa Mann[7], born 22 November, 1860.

1227. Thomas Mann[7], born 30 October, 1862; died at Iroquois, South Dakota, 11 October, 1893.

1228. Ellen Mann[7], born 25 October, 1865.

1229. Eliza Ann Mann[7], born 1 June, 1869; married, 11 April, 1888, Hamlin T. Covert; resides at Hayt's Corners, New York.

1230. George Mann[7], born 27 May, 1872.

1231. Minnie Jane Mann[7], born 10 May, 1875; married, 25 August, 1897, George Bogardus, and resides at Romulus.

478. SCHUYLER BARCLAY YERKES[6] (Josiah[5], Nathaniel[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only child of Josiah Yerkes by his second wife, Rhodah Barnum Church, was born at Romulus, New York, 7 February, 1864; married, 8 June, 1887, Hattie Pearl Kuney, born at Varick, New York, 3 February, 1863; daughter of Daniel Kuney by his wife Deborah Tunison. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Romulus. He and his wife are Episcopalians.

Children of Schuyler Barclay[6] and Hattie Pearl (Kuney) Yerkes; born at Romulus:

1232. RHODA ERMINIE YERKES[7], born 5 June, 1888.
1233. MAE RUTH YERKES[7], born 4 November, 1891.

479. JOSEPH BALL YERKES[6] (John Watson[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and child of John Watson Yerkes by his wife Caroline Yerkes, was born at Hatboro, Pennsylvania, 6 July, 1839; married, 3 June, 1869, Rebecca Valentine Yerkes (No. 536), born at Warminster, Bucks County, 3 October, 1843; daughter of Harman Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Valentine. He enjoyed the advantage of a good education, and was for fifteen years a school-teacher, and for some years a school director of Moreland Township. In 1873, 1875, and 1876 he was a representative of Montgomery County in the Pennsylvania Legislature, and since 1895 he has held the office of Justice of the Peace at Hatboro, where he resides, and where he is now engaged in farming.

Children of Joseph Ball[6] and Rebecca Valentine[6] (Yerkes) Yerkes:

1234. JOHN WATSON YERKES[7], born 5 May, 1870; died 28 June, 1871.
1235. WALTER WATSON YERKES[7], born 22 February, 1872; married, 7 April, 1890, Emeline Van Sant, born 11 February, 1869; daughter of Charles Van Sant by his wife Hester Wakefield. Issue: (1236) BLANCH W. YERKES[8], born 11 February, 1891. (1236a) WALTER LEON YERKES[8], born 20 April, 1896.
1237. PAUL WHITAKER YERKES[7], born 19 June, 1873.
1238. HARMAN YERKES[7], born 4 March, 1875; married, in November, 1901, Mabel Bunty, daughter of Charles and Mary Bunty. Issue: (1238a) JOSEPH HARMAN YERKES[8], born 12 July, 1902. (1238b) CHARLES CARROLL YERKES[8], born 2 July, 1903.
1239. CLAUDIUS SHADE YERKES[7], born 20 December, 1876.
1240. ALICE WATSON YERKES[7], born 16 January, 1879; married, 5 August, 1903, Herbert D. Engle, son of James Engle.
1241. CAROLINE DODGE YERKES[7], born 31 March, 1882.
1242. WILLIAM HENRY YERKES[7], born 16 January, 1886.
1243. STEPHEN DOUGLAS YERKES[7], born 15 May, 1888.

484. STEPHEN DECATUR YERKES[6] (John Watson[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of John Watson

REAR ADMIRAL FREDERICK VALLETTE McNAIR
(No. 489)

Yerkes by his wife Caroline Yerkes, was born at Hatboro, 25 December, 1849; married, 5 January, 1882, Anna Mary Radcliffe, born at Johnsville, Bucks County, 20 February, 1863; daughter of John Randolph Radcliffe by his wife Rebecca Hallowell. Mr. Yerkes took an active part in politics in Montgomery County, and as a Democrat he was elected a member of the Pennsylvania Legislature in 1882 and 1884, serving four years. He now resides at Philadelphia, and is a special officer in the employ of the Philadelphia and Reading Railroad Company. His four eldest children were born at Hatboro (where he was living at the time of their births), while his three youngest children were born at Philadelphia.

Children of Stephen Decatur[6] and Anna Mary (Radcliffe) Yerkes:

1244. Justus R. Yerkes[7], born 4 December, 1882; died 23 December, 1883.
1245. Pauline R. Yerkes[7], born 13 July, and died 16 August, 1883.
1246. Ada C. Yerkes[7], born 1 August, 1884.
1247. Elsie D. Yerkes[7], born 1 August, 1885.
1248. Joseph Ball Yerkes[7], born 12 July, 1888.
1249. Anna May Yerkes[7], born 2 December, 1890.
1250. Lester M. Yerkes[7], born 29 January, 1897.

486. JOHN WATSON YERKES[6] (John Watson[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and eighth child of John Watson Yerkes by his wife Caroline Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 29 October, 1855; married, 26 August, 1880, Mary Flora Griffith, born 23 February, 1859; daughter of Rush Griffith by his wife Amanda Hurstman. He is by trade a blacksmith, and he and his wife are Baptists. He resided at Hatboro, Pennsylvania, until 1889, when he removed to Philadelphia, his four eldest children being born at the former, and the three youngest at the latter place. Mr. Yerkes is a coiner in the United States Mint at Philadelphia.

Children of John Watson[6] and Mary Flora (Griffith) Yerkes:

1251. Stephen Decatur Yerkes[7], born 10 July, 1881.
1252. Norris J. Yerkes[7], born 8 July, 1883.
1253. Lizzie A. Yerkes[7], born 2 July, 1885.
1254. John W. Yerkes[7], born 13 March, 1887.
1255. Charles R. Yerkes[7], born 21 July, 1890.
1256. Edward Z. Yerkes[7], born 23 April, 1892.
1257. Helen K. Yerkes[7], born 19 June, 1893.

489. REAR-ADMIRAL FREDERICK VALLETTE McNAIR[6] (Mary[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), was born at Abington, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 13 January, 1839. He entered the United States navy as acting midshipman, 21 September, 1853, and was graduated midshipman at the Naval Academy, 10 June, 1857; became passed midship-

man, 25 June, 1860; master, 24 October, 1860; lieutenant-commander, 26 April, 1864; commander, 29 June, 1872; captain, 30 October, 1833; commodore, 10 May, 1895; rear-admiral, 15 July, 1898, and was the ranking rear-admiral of the navy at the time of his death, and next in command to Admiral Dewey. The record of his service since graduation, as shown by the records of the Navy Department, is as follows:

"U. S. frigate 'Minnesota,' June, 1857, till May, 1859, China and East India Station; U. S. Coast Survey schooner 'Varina,' summer of 1859; U. S. ship 'Iroquois,' November, 1859, till October, 1860; Mediterranean squadron, West Indies, in pursuit of steamer 'Sumter;' Mississippi River under Admiral Farragut; engagements and passage of Forts Jackson and St. Philip, Chalmette batteries, and capture of New Orleans, April, 1862; landed at Baton Rouge and Natchez to demand surrender, May, 1862; engagements Grand Gulf, Vicksburg, ram 'Arkansas,' and passed Vicksburg batteries both ways, June, July, and August, 1862; U. S. ship 'Juniata,' October, 1862, till February, 1863, coast of United States; U. S. ship 'Seminole,' February 18, till August, 1863, coast of United States; U. S. ship 'Pensacola,' August, 1863, till April, 1864, Mississippi River; executive officer U. S. ship 'Juniata,' May, 1864, till June, 1866, North Atlantic squadron; engagements and surrender of Fort Fisher, December 24 and 25, 1864, and January 13, 14, and 15, 1865; Brazil station, 1865, till June, 1866; executive officer U. S. flag-ship 'Brooklyn,' June, 1866, till September, 1867, Brazil station; instructor Naval Academy, September, 1867, till November, 1868; executive officer practice ship 'Macedonian,' summer of 1868; executive officer U. S. flag-ship 'Franklin,' November, 1868, till September, 1870, European station; equipment officer Philadelphia Navy-Yard, October, 1870, till July, 1871; head of department of seamanship, etc., Naval Academy, July, 1871, till February, 1875; commanding U. S. ship 'Yantic,' April, 1875, till July, 1875, Asiatic station; commanding U. S. ship 'Kearsarge,' July, 1875, till January, 1878, Asiatic station; commanding U. S. ship 'Portsmouth,' February, 1878, till August, 1878, European station; commandant of cadets, Naval Academy, September, 1878, till September, 1882; commanding U. S. practice ship 'Constellation,' summer of 1879, coast of North America; commanding U. S. practice ship 'Constellation,' summer of 1881, coast of United States; navy department, October, 1882, till October, 1883; court of inquiry on loss of U. S. ship 'Jeanette,' and board of examiners of officers, etc., Mare Island Navy-Yard, November, 1883, till September, 1886, captain of the yard; commanding U. S. flag-ship 'Omaha,' May, 1897, till March, 1890, Asiatic station; superintendent of Naval Observatory, June, 1890, till November, 1894; retiring and examining boards, November, 1894, till November, 1895; commanding U. S. naval force on Asiatic station, December, 1895, till January, 1898, U. S. flag-ship 'Olympia;' president retiring and examining boards, February, 1898; March, 1898, chairman light-house board, and superintendent of Naval Academy, July, 1898, till relieved by Commander Richard Wainwright."

Although the name of Rear-Admiral McNair is not associated in the minds of the general public with any great naval achievements during the Spanish-American war, it was he who, for three years prior to being relieved by Admiral Dewey, commanded the American naval forces on the Asiatic station, and to him belongs much of the credit for the victories in Manila Bay.

It was by his persistent drilling and careful instruction that the gunners of the Asiatic squadron had been brought to so high a grade of proficiency, a prime factor, as Admiral Dewey has himself declared, in the satisfactory result

of the first and greatest contest of the war. To Admiral McNair must also be given much of the credit for the excellent condition of the vessels that Admiral Dewey was called to command.

If fate, that plays such a great part in the creation of battle heroes, denied to Admiral McNair his opportunity in our last war, he had as varied an experience and left as brilliant a record as any American naval officer of the present day. He held stations in almost every part of the world, and was an eye-witness and student of several European contests. He was with Garibaldi in Italy, and his mind was well stored with the scientific principles of war. He was in active service throughout the Civil War, and during those bloody years won glory enough for one life. His death created a vacancy at the top of the list of active rear-admirals in the American navy.

He died at Washington, D. C., 28 November, 1900; married, 9 October, 1862, Clara, daughter of James William Warren by his wife Mary Sellars Hobson, born at Philadelphia, 22 May, 1841.

Children of Commodore Frederick Vallette[6] and Clara (Warren) McNair:

1258. Warren Leinau McNair[7], born 21 November, 1863; died 2 September, 1865.
1259. Frederick Vallette McNair[7], born 13 March, 1828; graduated at the Naval Academy, in 1903, and is attached to the flagship of the European Squadron.

496. MARY ALICE YERKES[6] (Reverend Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and eldest child of the Reverend Stephen Yerkes, D.D., by his wife Amanda Lovell, was born at Sweetair, Baltimore County, Maryland, 19 August, 1843; married, at Danville, Kentucky, 29 March, 1866, John Milton Van Meter, born in Clark County, Kentucky, 21 June, 1842; son of Isaac Van Meter by his wife Rebecca Cunningham. Mr. and Mrs. Van Meter reside at Danville. Both are members of the Presbyterian Church.

Children of John Milton and Mary Alice[6] (Yerkes) Van Meter; all born in Kentucky:

1260. Amanda Yerkes Van Meter[7], born 31 December, 1866.
1261. Susan Allan Van Meter[7], born 11 April, 1868.
1262. Adeline Lovell Van Meter[7], born 12 April, 1870; died 19 January, 1871.
1263. John Milton Van Meter, Jun[r][7], born 8 July, and died 23 July, 1873.
1264. Elizabeth Stonestreet Van Meter[7], born 22 October, 1875; married, 24 October, 1900, John Woodford.
1265. Alice Yerkes Van Meter[7], born 12 January, 1881; died 8 October, 1902.

497. HENRY McELDERLY YERKES[6] (Reverend Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and third child of Reverend Stephen Yerkes, D.D., by his wife Amanda Lovell, was born in Baltimore County, Maryland, 14 May, 1845; died near Clinton, Tennessee, 28 January,

1889; married, in January, 1871, Jane Smith. Mr. Yerkes's widow and family reside at Robertsville, Tennessee.

Children of Henry McElderly[6] and Jane (Smith) Yerkes:

1266. Alice Van Meter Yerkes[7].
1267. Sophie Cross Yerkes[7].
1268. Stephen Yerkes[7].
1269. William Lovell Yerkes, Junr[7].
1270. Caswell Yerkes[7].
1271. Sarah Yerkes[7].
1272. Frances Yerkes[7].

498. WILLIAM LOVELL YERKES[6] (Reverend Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Reverend Stephen Yerkes, D.D., by his wife Amanda Lovell, was born in Baltimore County, Maryland, 30 June, 1847; married (1) Emma Rumsey Wing; died at Paris, Kentucky, 10 July, 1876; married (2), 26 April, 1883, Maria Archer Woodford, born 12 October, 1858; daughter of John Thornton Woodford by his wife Elizabeth Hawes Buckner. Mr. Yerkes received a collegiate education, then studied law, and is engaged in the practice of law, at Paris, Kentucky.

Children of William Lovell[6] and Maria Archer (Woodford) Yerkes; all born at Paris, Kentucky:

1273. John Woodford Yerkes[7], born 31 January, 1884.
1274. Amanda Lovell Yerkes[7], born 11 December, 1885.
1275. Elizabeth McKnight Yerkes[7], born 5 November, 1893.

501. HONORABLE JOHN WATSON YERKES[6] (Reverend Stephen[5], Stephen[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of Reverend Stephen Yerkes, D.D., by his wife Amanda Lovell, was born at Lexington, Kentucky, 1 April, 1854. He was graduated at Centre College, Kentucky, in 1873, when he received the degree of A.B., and in 1876 that of A.M. After leaving college he entered upon the study of the law at the Law Department of the University of Michigan, and was graduated therefrom in 1877, receiving the degree of LL.B. Immediately thereafter he engaged in the practice of his profession at Danville, Kentucky, and was appointed Register in Bankruptcy. Since 1880 he has been prominently identified with the legal, educational, commercial, and industrial interests of his town and State. In addition to being officially connected with various banking and commercial institutions, Mr. Yerkes is a member of the faculty of the Law Department of Centre College, and was president of the State Commercial and Industrial Convention held at Louisville, Kentucky, and a commissioner to the Columbian and Atlanta Expositions. He served as master

HONORABLE JOHN WATSON YERKES
(No. 501)

in chancery from 1888 until 1902, and in 1897 was appointed Collector of Internal Revenue for the Eighth District of Kentucky, by President McKinley, who, in December, 1900, appointed him Commissioner of Internal Revenue at Washington, D. C., which position he now holds under President Roosevelt.

Mr. Yerkes is a Republican both by inheritance and choice. He was chairman of the Republican State Committee of Kentucky from 1891 until 1896, and occupied that position when the State elected its first Republican governor, secured control of the Legislature, and increased its representation in Congress and on the State Court of Appeals bench. Since 1896 he has been a member of the Republican National Committee from Kentucky. In 1900 Mr. Yerkes was unanimously nominated for governor by the largest State convention ever held by his party in Kentucky, and although it was a Presidential year, and therefore brought out the entire Democratic vote, he was defeated by only three thousand five hundred votes, leading the Republican electoral ticket by three thousand, and receiving nearly forty thousand more votes than any Republican nominee for governor of Kentucky ever received.

Central University, the largest and oldest college of Kentucky, has conferred upon Mr. Yerkes the degree of LL.D., and in June, 1903, he was elected a member of the Board of Trustees of that institution. He is a director of the Farmers' National Bank of Danville, the Danville Gaslight Company, and the Wholesale Grocery Company, and while practising law he was attorney for the Cincinnati, New Orleans and Texas Pacific Railroad Company, and other corporations. Since 1900 he has resided at Washington.

He married at Danville, 10 October, 1879, Elizabeth Owsley Anderson, born at Danville, 4 March, 1854; daughter of Honorable William C. Anderson by his wife Amelia Owsley Rodes.

Children of Honorable John Watson[6] and Elizabeth Owsley (Anderson) Yerkes; born at Danville:

1276. Stephen Lovell Yerkes[7], born 10 October, 1880.
1277. Amelia Rodes Yerkes[7], born 10 October, 1880.

507. HARMAN YERKES, M.D.[6] (Andrew Long[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Eliza Everhart, was born at Warminster, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 4 September, 1820; died at Phœnixville, Pennsylvania, 10 December, 1888; married, 1 April, 1849, Eliza Ann Ivester, born at Phœnixville, same State, 14 October, 1829; died at Phœnixville, 10 March, 1890; daughter of William Ivester by his wife Anna Maria Renshaw.

The following notice of Dr. Yerkes appeared in the Phœnixville *Messenger,* the day after his death:

"This community was very much startled, indeed, to learn, on Tuesday morning, of the sudden death of Doctor Harman Yerkes, one of the old residents of the town, and known to everybody. At first the story was, he was found dead in bed that morning, but that was not true, as his death took place Monday night shortly after the mid-hour, and in the presence of his family. That day he had been attending to his patients as usual, and went to bed complaining of excessive pains in the breast. This was caused by heart failure, and in an hour or so he had joined the silent multitude.

"Dr. Yerkes was born on the 4th of September, 1820, near Hatboro, and when at the proper age went to the Hatboro Academy. When eighteen years old he went to Philadelphia, and engaged with W. P. Anspach & Son, dry-goods merchants, on North Third Street. Tiring of that business, he returned to Hatboro, studied medicine with Dr. Hill, attended lectures at the Jefferson Medical College, graduated in March, 1847, and moved to Phœnixville, July of the same year, and here he has been in continuous practice ever since. Of the personality of the deceased and of his character as a citizen, we are not called to speak, as the one and the other are so well known as to render anything additional seem unnecessary. If he had an enemy, we never heard of it, and that he was a good, kind man to those whose circumstances were limited is a well-known unwritten page of the history of this town. His memory will be cherished as a gentleman and a Christian. Dr. Yerkes stood well with his fellow-citizens, as may be realized from the fact that he served three terms in the school board, of which he was secretary many years, and one term as Burgess. He was a candidate for this position as a Republican in 1863, against Levi Oberholtzer, Democrat, when the contest, for special reasons well known, was very bitter. The town was Democratic, and the vote stood two hundred and fifteen for Oberholtzer and two hundred and one for Yerkes. Physically the deceased was a fine specimen of manhood until within the past ten years, when evidences of decadence were marked."

The year in which Dr. Yerkes was elected Burgess was the year after he had been defeated by Dr. Oberholtzer, and his victory when elected was an overwhelming one.

Child of Dr. Harman[6] and Eliza Ann (Ivester) Yerkes; born at Phœnixville:

1278. Anna Maria Yerkes[7], born 19 January, 1850; married Andrew Robeno Whitaker.

510. DR. ELWOOD YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Eliza Everhart, was born at Warminster, Bucks County, 27 July, 1825; married, 28 July, 1853, Amanda Bonsall Owen, born at Upper Darby, Delaware County, 18 February, 1828; daughter of Abraham Owen by his wife Margaret Shearer. Mr. Yerkes became a dentist in 1854, and removed to Phœnixville, where he practised his profession, and also carried on farming. At a later date he removed to Philadelphia, where he continued practice in dentistry.

Children of Dr. Elwood[6] and Amanda Bonsall (Owen) Yerkes; all born at Phœnixville:

1279. Eliza Mary Yerkes[7], born 12 June, 1855.

1280. Eliza Yerkes[7], born 30 April, 1857; was graduated from the Philadelphia Dental College in 1889.

HARMAN YERKES, M.D
(No. 507)

1281. Laura Cora Yerkes[7], born 22 February, 1859; married, 24 September, 1895, Ranson Rush Lewis, born at Frederick, Maryland, 15 July, 1864; son of Jacob Lewis by his wife Elizabeth Winger. Issue: (1282) Ranson Rush Lewis, Jun[r][8], born 22 July, 1896. (1283) Laura Elizabeth Lewis[8], born 31 July, 1897.

1284. Harman Yerkes[7], born 20 September, 1862. He was graduated from the Philadelphia Dental College, and is engaged in the practice of his profession at Philadelphia. Dr. Yerkes married, 12 March, 1891, Mary F. Dotterer, born at Philadelphia, 17 May, 1872; daughter of Amos Dotterer by his wife Mary McAvoy. Issue: (1285) Marion Dotterer Yerkes[8], born 4 January, 1892. (1286) Harman Yerkes, Jun[r][8], born 8 June, 1893.

511. DR. ANDREW J. YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Eliza Everhart, was born in Warminster, Bucks County, 9 October, 1828; died at Doylestown, 2 September, 1868; married, 28 May, 1856, Margaret Meredith, born in Buckingham Township, 4 October, 1832; died at Doylestown, 30 October, 1883; daughter of Simon Meredith by his wife Sarah Worthington. Dr. Yerkes studied dentistry, and settled at Doylestown, where he became successful in the practice of his profession.

Children of Andrew J.[6] and Margaret (Meredith) Yerkes, born at Doylestown:

1287. Sallie V. Yerkes[7], born 31 March, 1857; died 16 May, 1859.

1288. Edwin Meredith Yerkes[7], born 2 November, 1860. He is deputy sheriff of Bucks County.

1289. Carrie Meredith Yerkes[7], born 16 December, 1863; died 4 March, 1900; married Martin Voorhees. Issue: (1290) Edwin Meredith Voorhees[8], born 5 July, 1889. (1291) Margaret Alden Voorhees[8], born 30 May, 1894.

512. MARGARET LONG YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and sixth child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Eliza Everhart, was born in Warminster, Bucks County, 7 December, 1832; married, 8 June, 1852, Dr. Isaac Zook Coffman, born near Paoli, Chester County, 1 January, 1805; died at Phœnixville, 24 May, 1891. Dr. Coffman was graduated from the Medical Department of the University of Pennsylvania, and practised his profession at Phœnixville. His widow resides at Philadelphia.

Children of Dr. Isaac Zook and Margaret Long[6] (Yerkes) Coffman:

1292. Edward Livingston Coffman[7], born 15 November, 1854; married, 6 June, 1888, Laura A. Banks, died in December, 1891.

1293. Ada Augusta Coffman[7], born 23 November, 1856.

1294. Andrew Yerkes Coffman[7], born 14 July, 1858; married Annie E. Lacey. They reside at Phœnixville. Issue: (1295) Helen Margaret Coffman[8]. (1296) Andrew Lacey Coffman[8].

1297. Eliza Yerkes Coffman[7], born in June, 1860.

1298. WILLIAM EVERHART COFFMAN[7], born 15 July, 1862; died in May, 1864.
1299. ANNIE YERKES COFFMAN[7], born 13 October, 1864; married Charles Shimer Reed, of Easton, Pennsylvania. They reside at Newark, New Jersey.

542. THOMAS MONTANYE YERKES[6] (Stephen[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), the eldest child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Amy Hart Montanye, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 14 November, 1831. At the age of nineteen years he emigrated to California, working his way there, and enduring many hardships. He drove a team across the plains for the famous Kit Carson, and worked a number of years for the Mormons at Salt Lake City. In 1856, being then in California, he accompanied a party, under the leadership of Colonel Charles W. Stone, upon a secret mission from the United States to Mexico. He resided for some time in Mexico, and from thence he went to Arizona, where, during the Civil War, he was Government Superintendent to the Mowry Silver-Mines. After the war he became extensively engaged in mining and milling ventures in Arizona and Mexico. He has had several narrow escapes in Indian fights, and altogether has led an adventurous life. He is unmarried.

544. STEPHEN YERKES[6] (Stephen[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Amy Hart Montanye, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 11 April, 1835. He is a farmer and resides on the old homestead farm in that township. He married Elizabeth Jamison, born in Warwick Township, same county, 25 December, 1839; daughter of George Jamison by his wife Louisa Stuckert.

Children of Stephen[6] and Elizabeth (Jamison) Yerkes; born at the homestead:

1300. LOUISA AMY YERKES[7].
1301. ELIZABETH JAMISON YERKES[7].

547. HONORABLE HARMAN YERKES[6] (Stephen[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and sixth child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Amy Hart Montanye, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 8 October, 1843. Mr. Yerkes enjoyed the advantages of a liberal education, and after graduating at a school at East Hampton, Massachusetts, in 1862, he taught school for a short time, and then entered upon the study of law in the office of Judge Ross at Doylestown. He was admitted to the bar in Bucks County, 3 November, 1865, and at once began a successful professional career. In 1868 he was elected District Attorney, and served in that office with marked ability. In 1873 he was nominated for the State Senate by the Democrats of the Bucks-Northampton District, and was elected by an over-

HONORABLE HARMAN YERKES
(No. 547)

RESIDENCE OF HONORABLE HARMAN YERKES AT DOYLESTOWN, PENNSYLVANIA

RESIDENCE OF HONORABLE [illegible] PENNSYLVANIA

whelming majority, and was re-elected from Bucks County in 1876, running far ahead of his ticket in each instance. He soon became prominent among the distinguished Democratic leaders who made the Senate of that period a notable one. He served upon the Judiciary, Federal Relations, Finance, and Centennial Affairs committees, and was chosen by his colleagues a member of the State Board of Managers of the Centennial Exposition, in the advancement of which he took an active and prominent part. In 1877 he presided over the Democratic legislative caucus to nominate a candidate for United States Senator, which nominaton was proffered him, but declined in favor of his friend, Honorable Andrew H. Dill. He was also unanimously selected by his party colleagues for President of the Senate. He was the draughtsman of the laws regulating the separate Orphans' Courts, the Civil and Criminal Courts of the State and of the city of Philadelphia, in compliance with the Constitution of 1874, and which, after a trial of twenty-eight years, remain substantially as they were first enacted. Probably the most notable and important service rendered by Judge Yerkes during his term in the State Senate was the introduction and persistent advocacy of the law creating the Hospital for the Insane at Norristown, the largest charitable institution in the State, if not in the country, and which owes much of its success to the efforts of Judge Yerkes. He was one of the first trustees selected for its government, and, being a member of the Committee on By-Laws, contributed greatly to bringing about the organization which, for the first time in this country, completely separated the male and female departments, an experiment which has proved eminently successful. Judge Yerkes frequently represented his county in Democratic State Conventions, and for several years was a member of the Democratic State Committee. In 1872 he was one of the youngest delegates upon the floor of the Democratic National Convention at Baltimore, and was among the twenty-one delegates who persistently voted against the nomination of Horace Greeley, and in favor of that great apostle of Democratic principles, Judge Jeremiah S. Black, for President. In 1880 he was again a delegate to the National Convention at Cincinnati, where, although a warm friend of Samuel J. Tilden, he was a conspicuous supporter of General Winfield Scott Hancock for President, to whom he felt he owed allegiance, because of the general's birth and residence in the same Congressional District, in Montgomery County. He presided over the judiciary committees, organizing the Democratic Judicial Conventions for the counties of Bucks and Montgomery, comprising the Seventh District, in the years of 1869, 1871, and 1873, and was a delegate in each. In 1883, having declined a re-election to the Senate, Judge Yerkes was elected President Judge of the Courts of the Seventh Judicial District, leading his ticket nearly a

thousand votes. In 1893 he was re-elected by an equally flattering vote, having received the unanimous endorsement of the Bucks County bar, and the declaration of the regular Republican Judicial Convention, that it was inexpedient to nominate a candidate against him. In 1895 he was one of the six Democratic nominees for the judges of the Superior Court, leading all his competitors in the convention at Williamsport, and upon the first ballot receiving the votes of three hundred and forty-nine delegates out of a total of four hundred and fifty-four. At the election Judge Yerkes polled the second highest vote among the Democratic candidates, and ran ahead in the majority of the counties of the State, without any prejudice to his colleagues. Judge Yerkes's name was prominently mentioned in connection with the Democratic nomination for governor in 1882, and again in 1898, but he declined to become a candidate before the conventions. In 1901 he was unanimously nominated for Judge of the Supreme Court by the Democratic State Convention, and also received a unanimous nomination from the State Committee of the Union Republican Party, an independent Republican organization. Judge Yerkes came within forty thousand votes of an election. The previous year the Democratic ticket was defeated by a majority of 288,000. In Philadelphia alone Judge Yerkes received 103,000 votes, 10,000 in excess of any previous vote of his party, and nearly 50,000 above the vote of his party ticket in the previous election for President. In 1903 he received from his party the unanimous nomination for a third term in the judgeship of Bucks County. By this time the county had become overwhelmingly Republican, and Judge Yerkes failed of re-election, although he ran several hundred votes ahead of his ticket, as he had done in all former instances in which he had been a candidate for office.

As a lawyer, Judge Yerkes held prominent rank at the bar, and as a judge, he enjoyed a deservedly high reputation throughout the State. On several occasions the bar of his county, by unanimous action, bore testimony to his ability, impartiality, integrity, and independent judicial character, and his reputation as an exemplary judge became so widespread that he was frequently called upon to assist in trials in the courts of the State outside of his own district. On one of these occasions he assisted in disposing of accumulated business in the Philadelphia courts, and at the close of such service he was highly commended for his work by the newspapers of that city. The *Press*, the leading Republican journal, said of him, " Judge Harman Yerkes, of Bucks County, has left a most admirable impression with all who have had any relations with the court. With high character and pronounced ability, he enjoys a quick perception, which enables him to measure promptly the importance of every question presented to him, and to facilitate business without

REVEREND DAVID JOHN YERKES, D.D.
(No. 553)

the least sacrifice of the dignity of the proceedings, so common in haste." Judge Yerkes, after twenty years service on the bench, returned to the practice of the law in January last, and will doubtless soon again occupy a prominent position at the bar of his native State. He is possessed of strong physique and a vigorous constitution, and continues in perfect health. He is a member of the State Bar Association, the Historical and Colonial societies of Pennsylvania, the Bucks County Historical Society, the Pennsylvania Scotch-Irish and German societies, the Art Club of Philadelphia, and the Acorn Club of Doylestown, and is Rector's Warden of St. Paul's Episcopal Church at Doylestown.

Judge Yerkes married, 24 June, 1869, Emma Buckman, born at Castle Valley, near Doylestown, 31 August, 1842; daughter of Monroe Buckman by his wife Mary Shaw Jamison, and granddaughter of Thomas Buckman, of Newtown, Bucks County.

548. ALFRED EARLE YERKES[6] (Stephen[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and seventh child of Stephen Yerkes by his wife Amy Hart Montanye, was born in Warminster, Bucks County, 7 June, 1846, and still resides there. He married, 27 December, 1865, Mary Ann Haslett, born in Hatboro, Montgomery County, 28 February, 1847; daughter of Samuel Murray Haslett by his wife Cornelia Van Arsdalen. He is a farmer, his farm composing a part of the "Noble Tract," and being one of those his father owned at the time of his death. He and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Alfred Earle[6] and Mary Ann (Haslett) Yerkes; all born in Warminster:

1302. George Haslett Yerkes[7], born 6 October, 1866; married Sarah Sperry.
1303. Frank Edgar Yerkes[7], born 9 January, 1870; married Sue May Carpenter.
1304. Thomas Alfred Yerkes[7], born 24 June, 1871; died 15 January, 1875.
1305. Cora May Yerkes[7], born 1 February, 1874; died 3 May, 1889.
1306. Florence Marguerite Yerkes[7], born 4 July, 1876; married, 7 June, 1898, Leighton Banks Selner.
1307. Adeleine B. Yerkes[7], born 26 October, 1877.
1308. Amy B. Yerkes[7], born 29 March, 1883.

553. REVEREND DAVID JOHN YERKES, D.D.[6] (Joseph Ball[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Ball Yerkes by his second wife, Hannah John, was born at Hatboro, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 27 January, 1825. He was prepared for college, and entered Columbian University, Washington, D. C., from which he was graduated in 1848, and from which he later received the degree of D.D. After graduating he studied theology in Philadelphia, and entered the ministry of the Baptist

Church. He has served as pastor of the Baptist Church of Hollidaysburg, Pennsylvania, the First Baptist Church of Pittsburg, the First Baptist Church of Brooklyn, New York, and the First Baptist Church of Plainfield, New Jersey, of which latter church he has been pastor since 1863. During his pastorate at Plainfield, the membership of his church has grown from two hundred and fifty to eight hundred and eighty-three, and the church is now recognized as one of the strongest in the denomination. In 1874 Dr. Yerkes made a tour of Palestine and Europe, being absent eight months, and such was the kindness of his congregation that they not only paid all the expenses of the trip, but continued his salary and supplied the pulpit during his absence. In June, 1902, after nearly forty years of service with the church, he was made Pastor Emeritus.

Dr. Yerkes has ever exerted a wide influence for good, and he is still in vigorous mental activity. He is the oldest pastor in Plainfield, and is recognized in his denomination throughout the country as an able theologian.

He married, 14 March, 1850, Sarah E. Taylor, born at Charlton, Saratoga County, New York, 30 November, 1826; daughter of Edward Taylor (who was born at Charlton, 27 February, 1781) by his wife Eunice Curtis (who was born at Danbury, Connecticut, 20 December, 1885).

Their four eldest children were born at Hollidaysburg, the next two at Pittsburg, the seventh at Brooklyn, and the remaining four at Plainfield.

Children of Reverend David John[6] and Sarah E. (Taylor) Yerkes:

1309. Clara Taylor Yerkes[7], born 12 August, 1851; married Charles Hagar Smith.
1310. Ida Catharine Yerkes[7], born 22 August, 1853.
1311. Sarah Elizabeth Yerkes[7], born 16 December, 1854; died 17 March, 1855.
1312. Joseph Ball Yerkes[7], born 14 December, 1855; married Anna Scott Burgess.
1313. Mary Hannah Yerkes[7], born 8 October, 1857; died 6 December, 1860.
1314. Susan Eunice Yerkes[7], born 11 October, 1859; died 16 March, 1860.
1315. Mary Alice Yerkes[7], born 13 May, 1861; married Walter Miller McGee.
1316. Hannah John Yerkes[7], born 28 October, 1863; married William Newell Flanders.
1317. Grace Stelle Yerkes[7], born 10 March, 1865.
1318. Sarah Thompson Yerkes[7], born 21 July, 1866; died 25 October, 1866.
1319. David Vaughan Yerkes[7], born 25 December, 1869; died 26 July, 1870.

558. HONORABLE WILLIAM HARMAN YERKES[6] (Joseph Ball[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and sixth child of Joseph Ball Yerkes by his wife Hannah John, was born at Hatboro, Pennsylvania, 27 July, 1835; died at his country seat, at that place, 10 October, 1885. He was graduated at Lewisburg College (now Bucknell University), and after graduation studied law, and in 1859 was admitted to the bar of Montgomery County. Upon the outbreak of the Civil War he responded to

HONORABLE WILLIAM HARMAN VERKES
(No. 558)

the first call "to arms," was commissioned Quartermaster of the Fourth Pennsylvania Volunteers, commanded by Colonel John F. Hartranft, and served with his regiment until its term of enlistment (three months) expired. He again entered the service, and this time as major of the One Hundred and Seventy-ninth Pennsylvania Volunteers, to which position he was commissioned 30 December, 1862, serving as such until 27 July, 1863, when his regiment was mustered out. Shortly afterwards he was appointed Provost Marshal of Montgomery County. At the close of the war he became a resident of Philadelphia, and was admitted to the bar in that city. He subsequently became Assistant City Solicitor, and Solicitor to the Fairmount Park Commission, in which latter capacity he was serving when, on 1 July, 1876, by the appointment of Governor Hartranft, his old military commander, he took his seat as Associate Judge of the Court of Common Pleas No. 3, of Philadelphia County, to fill the vacancy in that court caused by the death of Judge Lynd, and a few weeks later he was made the nominee of the Republican party for the same position. This nomination was ratified at the polls at the following November election, and in January, 1877, Judge Yerkes entered upon the new term of office to which he had been elected, and continued his judicial career until his death. "He was a patient, learned, and laborious judge. The contentions of the court-room and the pains of impaired health never ruffled the serenity of his manner, and in his demise the community lost an able magistrate, and the bar an ever affable and sympathetic friend." * He was a member of the Pennsylvania Commandery of the Military Order of the Loyal Legion of the United States and the Union League of Philadelphia.

Judge Yerkes married, 24 November, 1868, Wilhelmine Elizabeth Hurst, born at Philadelphia, 13 August, 1842; daughter of Alfred Hurst by his wife Wilhelmine Elizabeth Smith. Mrs. Yerkes is a descendant of Francis Rawle, Esq[r], the founder of the Rawle Family of Philadelphia, and is also a descendant of Robert Turner, Esq[r], who was one of the most eminent of the leading men of Philadelphia during its early history.

Children of Honorable William Harman[6] and Wilhelmine Elizabeth (Hurst) Yerkes; all born at Philadelphia:

1320. William Harman Yerkes[7], born 5 January, 1870.

1321. John Vaughan Yerkes[7], born 20 March, 1872.

1322. Nina Reed Yerkes[7], born 15 January, 1875; married Jerry Yellet Rust, and resides at San Angelo, Texas.

570. MARY JARRETT YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Susan Austin Jarrett, was born at Jarrettown, Montgomery

* Legal Intelligencer, 16 October, 1885.

County, 13 January, 1833; married, 14 August, 1855, John A. Blackburn, born at Glenroy, Chester County, 8 January, 1832; son of Ephraim Blackburn by his wife Barbara House. Mr. Blackburn resides at Pottsboro, Texas. A few years after his marriage he removed from Chester County, Pennsylvania, to Ohio, and later, to Texas.

Children of John A. and Mary Jarrett[6] (Yerkes) Blackburn:

1323. Stephen Blackburn[7], born 20 May, 1856; married, 2 January, 1899, Mary Ellis; resides at Davis, Indian Territory.
1324. Walter D. Blackburn[7], born 26 January, 1858.
1325. Morris H. Blackburn[7], born 7 April, 1861; married Eva Grissom; resides at Silo, Indian Territory.
1326. Laura E. Blackburn[7], born 18 March, 1866; married, in 1881, Albert Grissom; resides at Woodville, Indian Territory.
1327. E. Brinton Blackburn[7], married in February, 1890, Mary Miller, and resides at Pottsboro, Texas.
1328. Harris A. Blackburn[7], married Sallie Angel.
1329. Emmett Yerkes Blackburn[7], born 26 August, 1875; married Letitia White.

571. EDWARD YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Susan Austin Jarrett, was born at Jarrettown, Montgomery County, 17 August, 1834; died at Lombard, Maryland, 22 April, 1885; married, 6 March, 1856, Lucy Algard, born 10 September, 1832; daughter of John Algard by his wife Elizabeth Hagar, both of whom were born in Bucks County. Mr. Yerkes removed with his parents from Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, to Lombard, Cecil County, Maryland, where he engaged in business as farmer and blacksmith.

Children of Edward[6] and Lucy (Algard) Yerkes; born at Lombard:

1330. Mary Elizabeth Yerkes[7], born 29 October, 1856; died 5 August, 1858.
1331. Clinton Jarrett Yerkes[7], born 5 August, 1858; married Virginia Taylor.
1332. Annie Laura Yerkes[7], born 18 December, 1860.
1333. James Willett Yerkes[7], born 1 January, 1862; married Margaret Cameron.
1334. Susan Hagar Yerkes[7], born 22 February, 1864; married Charles B. Wilson.

572. LETITIA ESTHER YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and fourth child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Susan Austin Jarrett, was born in Jarrettown, Montgomery County, 16 November, 1837; died at Lombard, Maryland, 16 April, 1885; married, 1 February, 1855, William Sidwell, born in Chester County, 21 May, 1831; son of Richard Sidwell by his wife Mary Griffith, both of Chester County. William Sidwell is a farmer, and now resides at Lombard, having previously resided in Chester County, where most of his children were born.

Children of William and Letitia Esther[6] (Yerkes) Sidwell:

1335. Joseph Richard Sidwell[7], born 5 December, 1855; died 11 March, 1861.
1336. Charles Whiteman Sidwell[7], born 11 February, 1858; married Sadie Flahart, and resides at Delta, York County, Pennsylvania.
1337. Son[7], unnamed, born and died 27 June, 1860.
1338. Ella Dora Sidwell[7], born 8 June, 1861; died 1 July, 1903; married —— Pyle, who resides at Macton, Harford County, Maryland.
1339. Mary Eva Sidwell[7], born 21 January, 1864; married, 11 January, 1891, Granville Hoopes, and resides at Wilmington, Delaware.
1340. Anna Ruth Sidwell[7], born 27 May, 1866; married, 10 May, 1888, Samuel John Reed, and resides at Wilmington, Delaware.
1341. Andrew Franklin Sidwell[7], born 21 October, 1869.
1342. Arthur Austin Sidwell[7], born 9 February, 1872; married, 24 February, 1897, Bella Whann, and resides at Wilmington, Delaware.
1343. Bertha Sidwell[7], born 27 March, 1876; died in 1879.
1344. Clara Letitia Sidwell[7], born 27 November, 1879; died 25 July, 1902.
1345. Owen G. Sidwell[7], born 27 January, 1882.

573. LYDIA W. YERKES[6] (Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fifth child of Andrew Long Yerkes by his wife Susan Austin Jarrett, was born at Jarrettown, Montgomery County, 2 November, 1839; married, 29 December, 1859, Robert Mackey, born at Pleasant Hill, Delaware, 15 March, 1837; son of David Mackey by his wife Catharine Holland. Mr. Mackey is a wagon manufacturer, and resides at Fairhill, Cecil County, Maryland. He has filled the office of High Sheriff of Cecil County.

Children of Robert and Lydia W.[6] (Yerkes) Mackey:

1346. Andrew Jarrett Mackey[7], born 6 October, 1860; married, 18 December, 1885, Lottie Perry, and resides at Blake, Cecil County.
1347. Susan J. Mackey[7], born 7 January, 1865.
1348. Harvey H. Mackey[7], born 11 September, 1868; married, 12 November, 1896, Margaret Biles, and resides at Elkton, Maryland.
1349. David C. Mackey[7], born 27 December, 1878.

610. HARRISON YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Margaret Fetter, was born in Northampton Township, Bucks County, 1 June, 1835; died at Doylestown, 26 May, 1902; married, 5 January, 1860, Mary Alice Van Arsdalen, born 9 December, 1832; daughter of John and Anna Eliza Van Arsdalen.

Children of Harrison[6] and Mary Alice (Van Arsdalen) Yerkes:

1350. Linford Yerkes[7], born 12 September, 1860; died in 1860.
1351. Almeda B. Yerkes[7], born 14 April, 1863; married, 4 February, 1886, George M. Lewis, son of Elijah Lewis, of Doylestown. Issue: (1352) Frank Cleveland Lewis[8], born 23 February, 1887. (1353) Harry Newton Lewis[8], born

1 January, 1889; died 10 July, 1889. (1354) MABEL LEWIS[8], born 5 September, 1892; died 2 August, 1893. (1355) ELMER RAYMOND LEWIS[8], born 29 August, 1894; died 9 March, 1898. (1356) EDNA MAY LEWIS[8], born 29 October, 1896; died 16 August, 1897.

1357. GEORGE R. YERKES[7], born 13 May, 1869; died aged one year, two months, and nine days.

612. SILAS YERKES[6] (Silas[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fifth child of Silas Yerkes by his wife Margaret Fetter, was born near Richboro, Bucks County, 22 August, 1843; married (1), 26 February, 1868, Elizabeth McNair Rubinkam, born at Philadelphia, 21 July, 1847; died at Plainfield, New Jersey, 10 September, 1897; daughter of Nathaniel Irwin Rubinkam by his wife Anna Maria Wynkoop, both of Bucks County; (2), 18 October, 1899, Mrs. Rebecca Johnson Meredith, widow of Howard M. Meredith; born at Philadelphia, 24 February, 1848. He is a dry-goods commission merchant in New York, and resides in that city. His eldest child was born at Doylestown, Pennsylvania, and the others at Philadelphia.

Children of Silas[6] and Elizabeth McNair (Rubinkam) Yerkes:

1358. ANNA RUBINKAM YERKES[7], born 27 April, 1870; married, 2 June, 1892, Gilbert Theobald Rhoads, born at Reading, Pennsylvania; son of Samuel Gilbert Rhoads by his wife Mary Ann Lehr. Mr. and Mrs. Rhoads are Episcopalians, and they reside at Plainfield, New Jersey. Issue: (1359) GILBERT NORMAN RHOADS[8], born at Plainfield, 23 April, 1894.

1360. MARGARET FETTER YERKES[7], born 20 June, 1873.

1361. NATHANIEL IRWIN YERKES[7], born 29 January, 1884.

613. WILLIAM COLLADAY YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Juliana Colladay, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 6 October, 1823; married, 11 March, 1847, Hannah Maag Lesher, born at Philadelphia, 16 December, 1825; died at Nottingham, Chester County, 2 September, 1896; daughter of Benjamin Lesher by his wife Mary Maag. Mr. Yerkes was a farmer, but retired from business some years ago. He is a Presbyterian, and resides at Nottingham.

Children of William Colladay[6] and Hannah Maag (Lesher) Yerkes; born in Moreland:

1362. JONATHAN HOWARD YERKES[7], born 15 April, 1849; married Anna E. Cornell.

1363. BENJAMIN YERKES[7], born 15 October, 1851; married Janette R. Fetter, and resides at Buck, Lancaster County.

614. DANIEL YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and second child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Juliana

Colladay, was born at Northampton, Bucks County, 13 December, 1828; married, at Philadelphia, 3 January, 1856, Emily Heaton, born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 3 November, 1831; died at Southampton, Bucks County, 29 December, 1899; daughter of William Heaton by his wife Elizabeth Stockdale. Mr. Yerkes resides on his farm at Southampton, where he has for many years successfully engaged in farming. He is a Baptist.

Children of Daniel[6] and Emily (Heaton) Yerkes:

1364. Albert Yerkes[7], born 6 April, and died 25 August, 1857.
1365. William Heaton Yerkes[7], born 17 May, 1859; married Caroline Hogeland.
1366. Julia Yerkes[7], born 14 February, 1861.
1367. Walter Creswell Yerkes[7], born 1 November, 1864; married Emily Hobensack.
1368. Ella R. Yerkes[7], born 14 November, 1867; died 7 March, 1883.

628. ROBERT LEWIS YERKES[6] (Hiram[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Hiram Yerkes by his wife Anna Lewis, was born 12 September, 1836; died at Cheltenham, Montgomery County, 25 August, 1891; married, *circa* 1868, Mary Hudnet, born in Bucks County, 23 June, 1835; daughter of Charles Hudnet by his wife Elizabeth Johnson. Mrs. Yerkes resides at Philadelphia.

Children of Robert Lewis[6] and Mary (Hudnet) Yerkes:

1369. Ada H. Yerkes[7], born 12 July, 1860.
1370. Stanley Lewis Yerkes[7], born 28 November, 1874; married, in March, 1898, Catharine Costello, born at Cortlandt, New York, 19 May, 1877; daughter of Thomas Costello by his wife Alice Gleason.

629. SARAH ESTHER YERKES[6] (Hiram[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and second child of Hiram Yerkes by his wife Anna Lewis, was born in Southampton Township, Bucks County, 29 September, 1838; married, 9 April, 1862, George W. Moore, born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 13 January, 1838; son of James Jordan Moore by his wife Mary Sentman, or Sandman. Mr. Moore is a carriage-builder, and resides in Hatboro. He and his wife are Methodists.

Children of George W. and Sarah Esther[6] (Yerkes) Moore:

1371. Ella Moore[7], born 25 July, 1864.
1372. Annie Lewis Moore[7], born 10 September, 1865.
1373. James Newton Moore[7], born 28 June, 1876; died 30 March, 1886.

630. MARTIN VAN BUREN YERKES[6] (Hiram[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Hiram Yerkes by his wife Anna Lewis, was born at Jamison's Corners, Bucks County, 11 September, 1840; married, 31 January, 1872, Mary Jane Du Bree, born at Abington,

Montgomery County, 9 February, 1840; died at Berwyn, Pennsylvania, 28 February, 1897; daughter of Charles Du Bree by his wife Mary Kerr. Mr. Yerkes is a harness-maker, and in religious faith a Presbyterian. He resides at Berwyn.

Children of Martin Van Buren[6] and Mary Jane (Du Bree) Yerkes:

1374. Charles Hiram Yerkes[7], born 7 February, 1873; died 24 April, 1875.
1375. William Tompkins Yerkes[7], born 18 January, 1875.
1376. Carroll Harvey Yerkes[7], born 18 August, 1876.
1377. Archibald Murphy Yerkes[7], born 22 April, 1878; died 28 August, 1900.
1378. Dawson Martin Yerkes[7], born 9 January, 1882.

631. DAVID LEWIS YERKES[6] (Hiram[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Hiram Yerkes by his wife Anna Lewis, was born in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 21 February, 1842; married, in December, 1870, Maria Raab, born at Columbus, Burlington County, New Jersey, in October, 1846; daughter of Morris P. Raab by his wife Sarah R. Picker. Mr. Yerkes resides at Bryn Mawr, where he engaged in farming until 1892, since which time he has been in business as a merchant. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are Baptists.

Children of David Lewis[6] and Maria (Raab) Yerkes:

1379. Milton Raab Yerkes[7], born 3 September, 1871; married, 1 December, 1897, Maude Snyder, born 19 January, 1876; daughter of Eugene Snyder by his wife Mary Schultz. Mr. Yerkes resides at Bryn Mawr, where he is engaged in business as a civil engineer. Issue: (1380) Ruth Yerkes[8], born 19 February, 1899. (1381) Marian Yerkes[8], born 6 September, 1901.
1382. Harry Vasey Yerkes[7], born 6 March, 1873; married, 10 September, 1902, Mabel Rohrman. Mr. Yerkes resides at Bryn Mawr.

633. DANIEL HIRAM YERKES[6] (Hiram[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and sixth child of Hiram Yerkes by his wife Anna Lewis, was born at Richboro, Bucks County, 21 July, 1846; married, 24 February, 1881, Emma Jane Townsend, born in Lancaster County, 26 February, 1860; daughter of John Townsend by his wife Eliza J. Lowers, both of whom were born in Chester County. Mr. Yerkes is a carriage and wagon-builder. His three eldest children were born at Ashbourne, and the others at Philadelphia, where he has resided since 1885. He is a Presbyterian.

Children of Daniel Hiram[6] and Emma Jane (Townsend) Yerkes:

1383. Ella Townsend Yerkes[7], born 1 December, 1881.
1384. Newton Townsend Yerkes[7], born 15 March, 1884.
1385. Edith Lowers Yerkes[7], born 20 August, 1886.
1386. Simeon Malcolm Yerkes[7], born 6 November, 1889.
1387. George Moore Yerkes[7], born 21 August, 1894.
1388. Sarah Esther Yerkes[7], born 20 May, 1898.

635. REVEREND ELWOOD CRAVEN YERKES[6] (Hiram[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and eighth and youngest child of Hiram Yerkes by his wife Anna Lewis, was born at Yerkesville (now Terwood), Montgomery County, 4 June, 1852; died at Philadelphia, 14 June, 1899; married, 19 November, 1873, Abigail Lippincott Hepburn, born at Penn Valley, Bucks County, 12 May, 1852; daughter of Stacy Tantom Hepburn by his wife Sarah Ann Vansant. Mr. Yerkes was educated in the public schools of his native county and the State Normal School at Millersville. In the sixteenth year of his age he became a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church at Hatboro. A few years later, after having taught one year in a public school, and preaching one year under Presiding Elder William Cooper, on Attleboro Circuit, Bucks County, he entered the Philadelphia Methodist Episcopal Conference, and was a faithful and beloved pastor of the following churches: Evansburg, Kennett Square, Upland, Jenkintown and Jarrettown, Georgetown and Gap, Millersburg, Belmont, in West Philadelphia, Coatesville, Pen Argyl, St. Paul's, in Lancaster, and Catasauqua, and the last three months of his life at Messiah, Philadelphia.

Children of Reverend Elwood Craven[6] and Abigail Lippincott (Hepburn) Yerkes:

1389. CARRIE HEPBURN YERKES[7], born 5 May, 1875.
1390. ANNA MARY YERKES[7], born 9 October, 1877.

636. MARY ETTA LESHER YERKES[6] (Harrison[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Harrison Yerkes by his wife Mary Elizabeth Lesher, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 25 December, 1840; married, 15 August, 1865, Charles C. McNair, born at Churchville, Bucks County, 2 January, 1836; son of Samuel McNair by his wife Ann Long. Mr. McNair is a merchant, and resides at Hatboro, and he and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Charles C. and Mary Etta Lesher[6] (Yerkes) McNair; born at Hatboro:

1391. CHARLES J. MCNAIR[7], born 9 February, 1869.
1392. MARY L. MCNAIR[7], born 28 April, 1870.
1393. CHARLES EDWIN MCNAIR[7], born 25 June, 1873.

638. SAMUEL J. CRESWELL YERKES[6] (Harrison[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and third child of Harrison Yerkes by his wife Mary Elizabeth Lesher, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 3 November, 1853; died at New York City, 25 September, 1898; married, 2 September, 1874, Elizabeth Beckwell Trimmer, born in War-

minster, Bucks County, 15 January, 1854; daughter of Charles Trimmer by his wife Jane P. Phair. Mrs. Yerkes married, as second husband, —— Chaney, and resides at Cloverly, Maryland.

Children of Samuel J. Creswell[6] and Elizabeth Beckwell (Trimmer) Yerkes:

1394. Pauline Yerkes[7], born at Hatboro, Pennsylvania, 16 June, 1875; married, 15 June, 1899, Charles Truman Wilber, born at Washington, D. C., 1 February, 1872; son of Emery A. Wilber by his wife Oceana A. Walker. Mr. Wilber is the agent of the New York Life Insurance Company at Washington. Issue: (1395) Iva Mae Wilber[8], born 13 August, 1902.

1396. Hurlbert Agnew Yerkes[7], born 27 April, 1878.

1397. Jere Trimmer Yerkes[7], born 27 March, 1880.

639. WILLIAM HARRISON YERKES[6] (Harrison[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Harrison Yerkes by his wife Mary Elizabeth Lesher, was born at Hatboro, Montgomery County, 3 December, 1857; married, 26 September, 1884, Emily Irene Hughes, born at Bridgeport; daughter of Nathan Rambo Hughes by his wife Amanda E. Stacker. Mr. Yerkes resides at Norristown, where his children were born. Mrs. Yerkes is a great-granddaughter of Colonel Isaac Hughes, of Pennsylvania, who was an officer in the Revolution and a son of John Hughes, Esq[r], of Philadelphia, the noted "Stamp-Master."

Children of William Harrison[6] and Emily Irene (Hughes) Yerkes:

1398. Beatrice Hughes Yerkes[7], born 10 November, 1891; died 27 August, 1892.

1399. Frances Mildred Yerkes[7], born 6 September, 1893.

641. BENJAMIN FRANKLIN YERKES[6] (Jacob Buzart[5], Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Jacob Buzart Yerkes by his wife Maria Tyson, was born at Adamstown, Lancaster County, 8 December, 1829; married, at Philadelphia, 12 June, 1859, Elizabeth Smith, born at Philadelphia, 6 February, 1826; died there, 18 May, 1875; daughter of Charles Smith by his wife Katharine Zollers.

Children of Benjamin Franklin[6] and Elizabeth (Smith) Yerkes; all born at Philadelphia:

1400. Kate Smith Yerkes[7], born 19 January, and died 16 July, 1861.

1401. Fannie Yerkes[7], born 21 July, 1862; died 4 August, 1864.

1402. Henry Clay Yerkes[7], born 13 June, 1865; died 24 August, 1866.

1403. Walter Lincoln Yerkes[7], born 5 November, 1867; married, 22 October, 1890, Cora Linn Tod, born at Philadelphia, 14 September, 1864; daughter of William Tod by his wife Rachel Jane Forman. Mr. Yerkes resides at Philadelphia. He is a prominent member of the Masonic Fraternity, and is the Eminent Commander of Kensington Commandery, No. 54.

1404. Benjamin Franklin Yerkes[7], born 9 November, 1871; died 8 August, 1872.

1405. Burton Yerkes[7], born 16 February, and died 18 May, 1875.

642. ISAAC BRENIZEN YERKES[6] (Jacob Buzart[5], Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Jacob Buzart Yerkes by his wife Maria Tyson, was born at Sinking Spring, Berks County, 19 February, 1832; died at Bainbridge, Lancaster County, 24 January, 1892; married, 26 March, 1861, Catharine Dunbar, born at Columbia, same county, 13 November, 1835; died at Bainbridge, 18 August, 1892; daughter of Thomas Dunbar by his wife Mary Henege. Mr. Yerkes was a blacksmith.

Children of Isaac Brenizen[6] and Catharine (Dunbar) Yerkes; all born at Mt. Joy, Lancaster County:

1406. MARIA ELIZABETH YERKES[7], born 12 February, 1862; married, 15 October, 1890, John W. Arnold, born in Chanceford Township, York County, 10 August, 1864; son of George Arnold by his wife Catharine Snyder. Issue: (1407) CATHARINE ARNOLD[8], born at Cambridge, 28 May, 1892. They reside at Oberlin, Pennsylvania.

1408. EMMA YERKES[7], born 22 August, 1863; married, 24 December, 1884, Harry R. Hoover, of Bainbridge.

1409. LOTTIE YERKES[7], born 7 November, 1865; married, 6 March, 1891, D. B. Kauffman, of Bainbridge.

1410. SILAS GRANT YERKES[7], born 25 May, 1867: married, 31 December, 1891, Elizabeth Shaeffer, born 20 June, 1870; daughter of William Shaeffer by his wife Mary Shearer. They had a child, (1411) unnamed, born 15, and died 25 April, 1898. He is a farmer, and resides at Bainbridge.

645. CHARLOTTE YERKES[6] (Jacob Buzart[5], Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and fourth child of Jacob Buzart Yerkes by his wife Maria Tyson, was born at Plough Village, Pennsylvania, 27 November, 1835; died at Columbia, 6 July, 1879; married, at Harrisburg, 18 May, 1854, Cornelius Shell, Esq[r], born at Harrisburg, 29 November, 1825; died there, 16 February, 1864; son of John Jacob Shell, of that city. Mr. Shell was a member of the Lancaster County bar, and practised law at Harrisburg, where all of his children were born.

Children of Cornelius and Charlotte[6] (Yerkes) Shell:

1412. CATHARINE MARIA SHELL[7], born 20 March, 1855; died 18 March, 1888; married, 12 October, 1873, David Welsh.

1413. MARY ELIZABETH SHELL[7], born 24 July, and died 15 August, 1856.

1414. ALICE CECELIA SHELL[7], born 30 October, 1857; married, 12 September, 1876, Samuel Welsh, and resides at Philadelphia.

1415. SARAH PAULINE SHELL[7], born 9 November, 1859; died 28 August, 1861.

1416. FANNIE KINZER SHELL[7], born 15 March, 1862; married, 7 July, 1880, Harry Stephens, and resides at Philadelphia.

648. JAMES HILL YERKES[6] (Silas Ayres[5], Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and third child of Silas Ayres Yerkes by his

wife Susannah Sarah Hill, was born at Rochester, New York, 1 April, 1836; married, 31 August, 1858, Mary Bristol.

Children of James Hill[6] and Mary (Bristol) Yerkes:

1417. WILLIAM YERKES[7], died young.
1418. MARY HELEN YERKES[7].
1419. SUSAN HILL YERKES[7].

649. JANE ELIZABETH YERKES[6] (Silas Ayres[5], Benjamin[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fourth child of Silas Ayres Yerkes by his wife Susannah Sarah Hill, was born at Rochester, New York, 21 October, 1840, and was educated at the Genesee Wesleyan Seminary. She married, at Lima, New York, 22 June, 1861, Honorable Charles Simeon Baker, born at Churchville, New York, 18 February, 1839; died at Washington, D. C., 21 April, 1902; son of James Baker (born in Suffolk County, England, 23 March, 1802) by his wife Catharine Gaul. Charles Simeon Baker studied law, and was admitted to the bar in 1860. He volunteered at the first call for troops in 1861, and was commissioned first lieutenant in Company E, Twenty-Seventh New York Volunteer Infantry. Disabled at the first battle of Bull Run, he was discharged from the service on account of disabilities in 1862, and, returning to Rochester, he resumed the practice of law. He served three terms as a member of the Monroe County Board of Supervisors, and two years on the Board of Education. In 1878 he was elected a member of the Legislature of New York, and served three years in the Assembly and two in the Senate. From 1885 until 1891 he represented his district in the National Congress. He was a member of the Committee on Territories, and, with the late Samuel S. Cox, had charge of the legislation which resulted in the admission into the Union of the States of North and South Dakota, Montana, Idaho, Washington, and Wyoming. In the Fifty-first Congress, as chairman of the Committee on Commerce, he was author of a bill creating the Interstate Commerce Commission, and strongly advocated the recently formed Department of Commerce. Mr. Baker was a 32° Mason, and he and his wife were Presbyterians.

Children of Honorable Charles Simeon and Jane Elizabeth[6] (Yerkes) Baker; all born at Rochester:

1420. CHARLES AYRES BAKER[7], born 6 March, 1863; married, 24 December, 1885, Emma Brooks Knapp, born 16 March, 1866; daughter of Royal Charles Knapp by his wife Orinda Ellen De Cue. He is a stock-broker and banker at Washington, D. C. Issue: (1421) JEANETTE ELEANOR BAKER[8], born 5 November, 1886. (1422) CHARLES SILAS BAKER[8], born 12 April, 1888. (1423) ROYAL KNAPP BAKER[8], born 25 May, 1890. (1424) WARREN LOWE BAKER[8], born 9 May, 1892.

CHARLES YERKES
(No. 662)

GEORGE YERKES
(No. 656)

HARRISON YERKES
(No. 666)

SILAS ALLEN YERKES
(No. 659)

JOSEPH DENNIS YERKES
(No. 654)

WILLIAM PURDY YERKES
(No. 655)

ROBERT YERKES
(No. 660)

1425. Mary Louise Baker[7], born 24 May, 1866; died 14 January, 1867.

1426. Leigh Yerkes Baker[7], born 18 June, 1868; married, 22 June, 1893, Lucie May Wilkie, born 25 September, 1867; daughter of Charles Melville Wilkie by his wife Sophia Jeannette Beardsley. He is a physician, and is practising medicine at Washington, D. C.

1427. Cornelius Bruff Baker[7], born 21 July, 1871; married, 11 October, 1892, Susan Barnett Merrill. He resides at Hiawatha, Kansas.

1428. William James Baker[7], born 9 October, 1875; married, 11 April, 1898, Marian Olive Bradley, born 9 February, 1877; daughter of Charles Schenck Bradley by his wife Emma Orcutt Brackett. He is a lawyer, and is engaged in the practice of his profession at Rochester.

1429. Harold Hill Baker[7], born 11 July, 1881.

654. JOSEPH DENNIS YERKES[6] (William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of William Yerkes by his wife Hester Dennis, was born at Romulus, New York, 8 October, 1818; died at Novi, Michigan, 29 May, 1899; married, 7 October, 1840, Mary Dunlap, born at Ovid, New York, 18 August, 1823; daughter of William Dunlap by his wife Sarah Nevins. Mr. Yerkes removed from New York, to Michigan, and there became a prosperous farmer. His eldest and the three youngest children were born at Novi, and the others at Plymouth, Michigan.

Children of Joseph Dennis[6] and Mary (Dunlap) Yerkes:

1430. Maria Yerkes[7], born 17 November, 1842; died 16 December, 1890; married William Oscar Lee.

1431. Ella Yerkes[7], born 8 August, 1844; married —— Mead.

1432. Gertrude Yerkes[7], born 17 April, 1846; died 28 June, 1899; married John Wilford Fitzgerald.

1433. Henry Clay Yerkes[7], born 9 March, 1848; died 31 May, 1893.

1434. Anna Yerkes[7], born 19 April, 1850; died 2 December, 1855.

1435. Edward Payson Yerkes[7], born 4 January, 1852; died 24 October, 1864.

1436. Andrew Dunlap Yerkes[7], born 14 July, 1855; died 3 October, 1890.

1437. Mary Janette Yerkes[7], born 23 August, 1857; died 22 September, 1898.

1438. Clement Charles Yerkes[7], born 11 May, 1863; was admitted to the bar in June, 1885; practised law at Sault St. Marie, Michigan, from 1887 until 1892; was treasurer of that city in 1899 and 1900; removed to Northville, Michigan, where he has continued in the practice of his profession since 1892, and has held the office of Village Attorney for the past five years.

657. MARY YERKES[6] (William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest daughter and fourth child of William Yerkes by his wife Hester Dennis, was born at Romulus, New York, 26 July, 1823; died at Novi, Michigan, 6 March, 1851; married, 8 October, 1840, John C. Emery, born at South Wales, Erie County, New York; died at Northville, Michigan, in December, 1884; son of Josiah Emery by his wife Susannah Little.

Children of John C. and Mary[6] (Yerkes) Emery; the two eldest born at Lyons, Michigan, and the youngest at Novi:

1439. Ellen Yerkes Emery[7], born 4 March, 1843; married, 19 July, 1865, Henry W. Holcomb.

1440. Josiah Emery[7], born in December, 1844; married, in 1867, Cordelia Bradley.

1441. Zachary Taylor Emery[7], born 22 February, 1847; married, in 1885, Georgia Colville.

659. SILAS ALLEN YERKES[6] (William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and sixth child of William Yerkes by his wife Hester Dennis, was born at Novi, Michigan, 8 November, 1827; married, 18 August, 1849, Eleanor Andrews McCarty, born at Westfield, Medina County, Ohio, 8 April, 1829; daughter of Abraham Francis McCarty by his wife Eliza Andrews, both of whom were natives of New York. Mr. Yerkes was the first of his father's children born in Michigan. About the time of his marriage he purchased a large tract of uncleared land, at what is now Bennington, Michigan, upon which he settled and has since resided, carrying on farming. His wife writes: "He began life in the woods. and cleared over two hundred acres of our land."

Children of Silas Allen[6] and Eleanor Andrews (McCarty) Yerkes; born at Bennington:

1442. William Francis Yerkes[7], born 20 April, 1850; died 22 February, 1858.

1443. Hettie Eliza Yerkes[7], born 22 March, 1854; married, 5 September, 1883, Thomas Jay Perkins, a dry-goods merchant, at Northville, Michigan, born at Virgil, New York, 29 January, 1847.

660. ROBERT YERKES[6] (William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and seventh child of William Yerkes by his wife Hester Dennis, was born at Novi, Oakland County, Michigan, 26 September, 1829; married, 7 October, 1856, Sarah Holmes, born at Royalton, New York, 25 August, 1827; daughter of Rosekrans Holmes by his wife Salome Wakeman. Mr. Yerkes is a representative citizen of Novi, and is well and widely known in his locality for his active interest in public enterprises, especially the cause of education. He was bred a farmer, and passed the early years of his life on his father's farm. He is a large landed proprietor. His first purchase of land was a farm of one hundred and fifty acres, in Section 26, Novi Township, for which he paid twenty-five dollars an acre, selling the same, fourteen years later, for sixty dollars an acre, and at the same time purchasing what is now his home farm at Northville. He owns four hundred and forty acres of land, divided into several farms, which are worked by tenants under his supervision. He has always taken an active interest in political affairs, his affiliations being with the Republican party. In 1862

RESIDENCE OF ROBERT YERKES (No. 660) AT NORTHVILLE, MICHIGAN

Permission to reproduce is granted provided that the author and publication are credited.

he was elected treasurer of Oakland County; served as justice of the peace for twelve years, and has been a director in the Northville school board. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are members of the Presbyterian Church at Northville. Mr. Yerkes has been an elder of the church for twenty-five years, and has also been one of its trustees and the superintendent of its Sunday-school. Mrs. Yerkes is a woman of much culture, and was a teacher for ten years during her early life.

Children of Robert[6] and Sarah (Holmes) Yerkes:

1444. JOHN GAYLORD YERKES[7], born 15 August, 1857; died 21 June, 1860.

1445. WILLIAM HOLMES YERKES[7], born 7 September, 1860; married, 20 February, 1883, Helen Antoinette Blackwood, born 7 April, 1860; daughter of Isaac Newton and Elizabeth Y. Blackwood. He resides at Northville.

1446. GEORGE BASSETT YERKES[7], born 16 November, 1864; married Jennie G. Butterfield.

1447. DONALD PURDY YERKES[7], born 22 October, 1866; married Nellie McRobert.

1448. ROBERT CLAIRE YERKES[7], born 28 February, 1868; married, 11 November, 1891, Mary Simmons, born 6 October, 1869; daughter of Lawrence W. Simmons by his wife Frances A. Rice. Mr. Yerkes resides at Northville, and is the general manager of the Globe Furniture Company, Limited, manufacturers of sanitary wood-work.

662. CHARLES YERKES[6] (William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eighth son and ninth child of William Yerkes by his wife Hester Dennis, was born at Novi, Michigan, 19 April, 1833; married, 6 October, 1858, Evelina Wells, born at Plymouth, Michigan, 17 October, 1838; daughter of William J. Wells by his wife Esther P. Marsh. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Northville, Michigan.

Children of Charles[6] and Evelina (Wells) Yerkes; all born at Novi:

1449. WILLIAM G. YERKES[7], born 23 October, 1865; married, 20 February, 1889, Georgia B. Simmons, born at Farmington, that State, 20 January, 1868; daughter of Lawrence Willington Simmons by his wife Frances A. Rice. He is a miller, and resides at Pontiac, Michigan. Issue: (1450) A son, unnamed, born 1 September, and died 23 September, 1892. (1451) FRANCES E. YERKES[8], born 21 August, 1895.

1452. CARL A. YERKES[7], born 18 August, 1877.

1453. GRACE EVELYN YERKES[7], born 30 March, 1881.

667. JULIA ANN YERKES[6] (John[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of John Yerkes by his wife Sarah Thornton, was born near Northville, Michigan, 20 January, 1832; died there, 3 April, 1901; married, 11 September, 1867, Sebring Voorhees, born at Fayette, New York, 7 January, 1815; died at White Lake, Michigan, 8 February, 1852; son of Peter Voorhees by his wife Catharine Sebring. Mr. Voorhees was a farmer in Michigan, where he resided throughout his married life, having gone there from New York when he was twenty-one years of age. He was

a Republican in politics; was for a number of years Supervisor of White Clay Township, and was a member of the Michigan Legislature in 1862. He was elder of the White Lake Presbyterian Church at the time of his death.

Child of Sebring and Julia Ann[6] (Yerkes) Voorhees; born at White Lake:

1454. CARL SEBRING VOORHEES[7], born 29 March, 1872; married, 29 June, 1897, Millie A. Teeples; resides at Davisburg, Michigan, on the farm that had belonged to his father.

670. LYMAN A. YERKES[6] (John[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of John Yerkes by his wife Sarah Thornton, was born at Northville, Michigan, 9 December, 1838; married, 7 December, 1859, Maria Antoinette Gardner, daughter of Captain Solomon Gardner, a wealthy and prominent citizen of Detroit, Michigan.

Children of Lyman A.[6] and Maria Antoinette (Gardner) Yerkes:

1455. HARRIET LORENO YERKES[7], born 20 October, 1862; married, 18 October, 1893, Dr. John Mackenzie, of Fall River, Massachusetts, who died 11 July, 1896. Issue: (1456) MARIAN MACKENZIE[8], born 2 December, 1894.

1457. SOLOMON GARDNER YERKES[7], born 24 July, 1867; married, 26 April, 1894, Helen Bainbridge, of Portland, Oregon. They had one child, who died in infancy. The following mention of Mr. Yerkes is from a newspaper of 8 February, 1903: "S. Gardner Yerkes, son of Captain Lyman A. Yerkes, of Northville, has been transferred from Seattle, Washington, to St. Paul, Minnesota, where he will be connected with the passenger department of the Great Northern Railway system, working directly under General Passenger Agent F. I. Whitney. Mr. Yerkes is one of the best known railroad men on the Pacific coast. He was born in Detroit, Michigan. About the time he became of age, he went to the coast and took to steamboating and railroading. His first position was with the Pacific Navigation Company, with which company he remained until 1890. He resigned to take a position with the Puget Sound and Alaska Steamship Company, in charge of the north traffic of that company. Then he was appointed agent of the Northern Pacific at Port Townsend, and remained there for three years. In 1894 he became agent and assistant superintendent of the Puget Sound division of the Northern Pacific. He resigned to become general manager of the water lines and wharves of Lilly, Bogardus & Co. He resigned that position after serving two years, and became city passenger and ticket agent of the Great Northern in Seattle. Mr. Whitney says of his new assistant that he is a man who makes good wherever he is placed. He is regarded as a high-grade passenger man, besides being a general utility man. While in the general office, he will relieve General Passenger Agent Whitney and Assistant General Passenger Agent Stone of a part of their work. Mr. Yerkes will spend part of the time out along the line, and incidentally he will look after some of the Great Northern's advertising."

671. ELIZABETH YERKES[6] (John[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fifth child of John Yerkes by his wife Sarah

Thornton, was born at Northville, Michigan, 14 February, 1840; married, 13 October, 1858, Isaac Newton Blackwood, born near Ovid, New York, 17 September, 1832; died at Northville, 2 March, 1895; son of Joseph Blackwood. The son was a farmer, and owned a farm near Northville.

Children of Isaac Newton and Elizabeth[6] (Yerkes) Blackwood:

1458. Helen Antoinette Blackwood[7], born 7 April, 1860; married William Holmes Yerkes (No. 1445).

1459. Grace Elvira Blackwood[7], born in December, 1865; died 25 May, 1897; married, in January, 1888, Edwin T. Allen. Issue: (1460) Elsa Allen[8], who died, aged five months.

1461. John Yerkes Blackwood[7], born 2 June, 1871; graduated at the University of Michigan in 1893, as a Bachelor of Science in Mechanical Engineering, and resides at Cleveland, Ohio, where he is engaged in business as a mechanical engineer.

690. HARMAN MOREHOUSE YERKES[6] (Joseph, Junr[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only child of Joseph Yerkes, Junr, by his second wife, Miriam Morehouse, was born at South Lyon, Michigan, 22 August, 1860; married, 12 November, 1887, Lottie Dove, born at Ray, Michigan, 17 November, 1864; daughter of Henry O. Dove by his wife Maria Johnson.

Children of Harman Morehouse[6] and Lottie (Dove) Yerkes:

1462. Joseph Albert Yerkes[7], born 17 August, 1890.

1463. Osmond Dove Yerkes[7], born 13 June, 1892.

1464. Leon Vine Yerkes[7], born 7 January, 1894.

1465. Alice Miriam Yerkes[7], born 15 December, 1896.

707. EDWARD YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], George[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), probably the eldest son and second child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Mary Ayres. The date of his birth, death, or marriage have not been obtained. He married Sarah Ann Dungan. He bought a portion of his father's homestead farm, upon which he is said to have lived and died. These facts, together with the following list of his children, are from the manuscript of the late John Keith Yerkes.

Children of Edward[6] and Sarah Ann (Dungan) Yerkes:

1466. Frank Yerkes[7], died without issue; married Alice V. Yerkes (No. 759).

1467. Charles E. Yerkes[7].

1468. Maria Yerkes[7], born 17 December, 1842; married Christopher K. Yerkes (No. 758).

1469. Eliza Yerkes[7].

1470. Emma Yerkes[7].

1471. May Yerkes[7].

1472. Jennie Yerkes[7].

708. ISRAEL HALLOWELL YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], George[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), probably third child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Mary Ayres, was born in 1813; died in Horsham Township, Montgomery County, in October, 1885; married Margaret Clayton, born in January, 1813; died in 1865.

Children of Israel Hallowell[6] and Margaret (Clayton) Yerkes:

1473. Mary Yerkes[7].
1474. Charles Ayres Yerkes[7], married a Miss Van Horn.
1475. Jonathan Yerkes[7].
1476. Silas R. Yerkes[7], born 24 September, 1848; married, 14 October, 1874, Mary Ella Price, born 28 September, 1851. Issue: (1476[a]) Maud Yerkes[8]. (1476[b]) Ann G. Yerkes[8]. (1476[c]) Willis M. Yerkes[8]. (1476[d]) Silas B. Yerkes[8]. (1476[e]) Elizabeth S. Yerkes[8]. (1476[f]) Ethel M. Yerkes[8].
1477. Hannah Yerkes[7].

709. GEORGE L. YERKES[6] (Jonathan[5], George[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), probably the youngest son and child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Mary Ayres, married Susan Barnes, daughter of Jacob Barnes.

Children of George L.[6] and Susan (Barnes) Yerkes:

1478. Winfield Scott Yerkes[7].
1479. Howard K. Yerkes[7].
1480. Llewelen Yerkes[7].
1481. Harriet Yerkes[7].

716. ELIZA ANN YERKES[6] (Elias[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Elias Yerkes by his wife Harriet Krewson, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 6 December, 1825; died at Philadelphia, 30 March, 1902; married, 22 December, 1849, Henry Hagerman, born at Churchville, Bucks County, 20 June, 1825; died at Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 6 August, 1883; son of Henry Hagerman by his wife Jane Dean. Mr. Hagerman was a miller.

Children of Henry and Eliza Ann[6] (Yerkes) Hagerman:

1482. William Edmund Hagerman[7], born 1 August, 1851; married, 22 February, 1877, Elizabeth Fischler.
1483. Harriet Jane Hagerman[7], born 23 November, 1853; married, 2 June, 1877, Edward B. Walton.
1484. Elias Yerkes Hagerman[7], born 14 September, 1855; married, 5 July, 1875, Caroline Fulmer.
1485. Oliver Hart Hagerman[7], born 28 April, 1860; married, in September, 1880, Sallie E. Ridge.
1486. Henry George Hagerman[7], born 26 January, 1862; married, 1 September, 1883, Hannah B. Walton.
1487. Amy Rebecca Hagerman[7], born 27 June, 1866; married, 23 April, 1884, William H. Barnsley.

717. HANNAH SHAY YERKES[6] (Elias[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and child of Elias Yerkes by his wife Harriet Krewson, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 3 January, 1828; married, 4 March, 1852, Stephen De Coursey, born 4 December, 1819; died 25 April, 1887; son of William De Coursey by his wife Mary Flack.

Children of Stephen and Hannah Shay[6] (Yerkes) De Coursey:

1488. Walter Colton De Coursey[7], born 15 December, 1853; married Amanda Krier. Issue: (1489) Joseph Barnsley De Coursey[8].

1490. Holmes Sells De Coursey[7], born 15 October, 1856; is a farmer, and resides at Hartsville, Pennsylvania. He married, 9 January, 1883, Ella Hogeland, daughter of Morris Hogeland by his wife Mary Jane Willard. Issue: (1491) Etta Long De Coursey[8]. (1492) Morris Hogeland De Coursey[8].

1493. Frank Eugene De Coursey[7], born 11 March, 1862; married Annie Galley. Issue: (1494) Stephen De Coursey[8]. (1495) Margaret De Coursey[8]. (1496) Emily De Coursey[8].

1497. Forrest Chick De Coursey[7], born 5 September, 1867; married Elmina Carnahan. Issue: (1498) Roy De Coursey[8].

1499. Stephen Philips De Coursey[7], born 7 May, 1871; died 9 November, 1890.

719. WILLIAM WATTS DAVIS YERKES[6] (Elias[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and fourth child of Elias Yerkes by his wife Harriet Krewson, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 1 November, 1832; married, 1 November, 1858, Mary Ann Lugar, born in same county, 10 December, 1840; died at Ogontz, 4 March, 1901; daughter of Jacob Lugar by his wife Sarah Winner. Mr. Yerkes resides at Ogontz, and has been postmaster of that place since 8 October, 1888. He is usually known as Davis Yerkes. He is a Baptist.

Children of William Watts Davis[6] and Mary Ann (Lugar) Yerkes:

1500. Harriet Ann Yerkes[7], born 22 August, 1859; died 19 January, 1885.

1501. Harman Anderson Yerkes[7], born 22 January, 1861; resides at Spokane, Washington.

1502. Clara Yerkes[7], born 10 October, 1863; married, 20 June, 1888, Harry Moore.

1503. Elwood Yerkes[7], born 14 June, 1865; died 27 August, 1866.

1504. Mary Yerkes[7], born 26 January, 1867; died 30 December, 1871.

1505. Rebecca Laura Yerkes[7], born 15 October, 1868.

737. AMOS ADDIS YERKES[6] (Horatio Gates[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and fifth child of Horatio Gates Yerkes by his wife Eliza Ann Addis, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 2 January, 1836; married, 15 November, 1860, Rebecca Slack, born 8 July, 1842; daughter of John and Mary Slack.

Children of Amos Addis[6] and Rebecca (Slack) Yerkes:

1506. Anna Mary Yerkes[7], born 11 May, 1862; died 21 March, 1864.

1507. Horatio Gates Yerkes[7], born 11 January, 1864.

746. ARTHUR WATTS YERKES[6] (Horatio Gates[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and ninth child of Horatio Gates Yerkes by his wife Eliza Ann Addis, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 26 March, 1843; married Margaret H. Hallowell, daughter of Garrett S. Hallowell by his wife Matilda Lukens Horner.

Children of Arthur Watts[6] and Margaret H. (Hallowell) Yerkes:

1508. EMMA LUETTA YERKES[7].
1509. NELSON HALLOWELL YERKES[7].
1510. ARNOLD PHIPPS YERKES[7].
1511. GEORGE HALLOWELL YERKES[7].

747. JOSEPH MORRISON YERKES[6] (Horatio Gates[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and tenth child of Horatio Gates Yerkes by his wife Eliza Ann Addis, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 30 December, 1845; married, 30 December, 1875, Hannah Ann Walker, born at Hatboro, Montgomery County, 30 January, 1851; daughter of Samuel Carey Walker by his wife Louisa Rebecca Wells. He is a farmer, and resides at Davisville, where his children were born.

Children of Joseph Morrison[6] and Hannah Ann (Walker) Yerkes:

1512. JOSEPH LLOYD YERKES[7], born 4 November, 1876.
1513. SAMUEL WALKER YERKES[7], born 21 April, 1878.
1514. HORATIO GATES YERKES[7], born 26 June, 1884.

752. JONATHAN YERKES[6] (William[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of William Yerkes by his wife Eliza Bowen Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 2 April, 1830; died at Green Cove Springs, Florida, 24 May, 1897; married, 16 November, 1859, Miranda Watson, born in said county, 17 November, 1828; daughter of James and Miranda Watson. When a young man, Mr. Yerkes engaged in business as a manufacturer of tools, in Moreland, and afterwards removed his business to Frankford, Philadelphia, where he became the senior member of the firm of Yerkes & Plumb, his partner being the late Fayette R. Plumb. The house of Yerkes & Plumb became one of the largest edged tool manufacturing firms in the country. Having acquired a handsome fortune, Mr. Yerkes disposed of his interest in the tool-works to his brother Edward A. Yerkes, and removed to Jacksonville, Florida, where he became president of the Drew Hardware Company, located in that city.

Children of Jonathan[6] and Miranda (Watson) Yerkes:

1515. JUDSON B. YERKES[7], born 19 September, 1860; married Lizzie M. Storer. He is a hardware manufacturer at Jacksonville, Florida.

1516. Anna Ingham Yerkes[7], born 2 June, 1864; married Samuel H. Kirkpatrick, a member of the Philadelphia bar.

1517. Frederick Gerker Yerkes[7], born 26 September, 1870; and is a hardware merchant at Jacksonville, Florida.

758. CHRISTOPHER K. YERKES[6] (William[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of William Yerkes by his wife Eliza Bowen Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 17 April, 1838. He is by trade a blacksmith, and resides at Frankford, Philadelphia. He married, 19 January, 1869, Maria Yerkes (No. 1468), born in Moreland, 17 December, 1842; daughter of Edward Yerkes. His youngest child was born in Southampton, Bucks County, and the others at Frankford.

Children of Christopher K.[6] and Maria[7] (Yerkes) Yerkes:

1518. Edward Yerkes[7], born 10 May, 1872; resides at Frankford, Philadelphia; married, at New York, 4 September, 1901, Emma Hart, born 18 April, 1875; daughter of George Hart by his wife Martha Hartley. Issue: (1519) Irma H. Yerkes[8], born 30 March, 1902.

1520. William Yerkes[7], born 10 May, 1872; twin of Edward.

1521. Bayard Yerkes[7], born 9 May, 1877.

1522. Harold Leigh Yerkes[7], born 24 December, 1878.

1523. Rowland Yerkes[7], born 18 March, 1881.

760. JANE S. YERKES[6] (William[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[3], Anthony[1]), fifth daughter and eighth child of William Yerkes by his wife Eliza Bowen Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 24 November, 1839; married Josiah G. Albertson, born at Haddonfield, New Jersey, in 1832; died at Frankford, Philadelphia, 30 September, 1887.

Children of Josiah G. and Jane S.[6] (Yerkes) Albertson:

1524. Eliza Albertson[7], born 16 December, 1867; married, 15 September, 1898, Farewell White.

1525. William Yerkes Albertson[7], born 16 October, 1869; married Mary Castor.

1526. Thomas Albertson[7], born 4 March, 1874; married Eleanor Strickler.

762. EDWARD A. YERKES[6] (William[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and tenth child of William Yerkes by his wife Eliza Bowen Yerkes, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 14 March, 1843; died at Crafton, Allegheny County, Pennsylvania, 21 July, 1900; married Anne Davis. Mr. Yerkes engaged with his brother, Jonathan Yerkes, in the manufacture of edged tools, and when the brother retired from the firm of Yerkes & Plumb, he took his place in the firm, having acquired his interest.

Children of Edward A.[6] and Anne (Davis) Yerkes, born at Frankford:

1527. Blanch Yerkes[7], born 21 December, 1873; died at Elizabeth, New Jersey, 30 August, 1902; married, June, 1895, Ellison Conger.

1528. Judson J. Yerkes[7], born 20 February, 1882.

763. MARGARET A. YERKES[6] (William[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh daughter and eleventh child of William Yerkes by his wife Eliza Bowen Yerkes, was born in Kent County, Delaware, 28 October, 1846; married, 22 October, 1867, William J. Kenderdine, born at White Marsh, Montgomery County, 29 May, 1843; son of George Kenderdine by his wife Maria McKinney. They reside at Fox Chase, Philadelphia.

Children of William J. and Margaret A.[6] (Yerkes) Kenderdine:

1529. George Kenderdine[7], born 9 October, 1868; married, 16 August, 1897, Blanch White.

1530. Edna Kenderdine[7], born 28 January, 1870; married, 2 July, 1891, Joseph P. Cheyney.

1531. William Benton Kenderdine[7], born 27 November, 1871; married, 22 October, 1902, Iva P. Quigley.

1532. Leigh Kenderdine[7], born 4 November, 1873.

1533. Fayette Kenderdine[7], born 28 October, 1875; married, 17 January, 1900, Margaret P. Spohn.

1534. Rebecca Yerkes Kenderdine[7] (twin of Fayette), born 28 October, 1875, married, 6 May, 1896, Lewis D. Castor.

1535. Anna Kenderdine[7], born 6 June, 1884.

764. WILLIAM HART YERKES[6] (Arthur Watts[5], Arthur[4], Elias[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Arthur Watts Yerkes by his wife Charlotte Knight, was born at Davisville, Bucks County, 30 October, 1843; married, in 1867, Hannah Ann Matthews, born at Mechanicsville, said county, 1 September, 1848; daughter of Isaac Matthews by his wife Sarah Fell. Mr. Yerkes was a soldier in the Civil War. He entered the army 1 August, 1862, and served in Company C, One Hundred and Twenty-eighth Regiment Pennsylvania Volunteers. At the Battle of Antietam, 17 September, 1862, he lost his right foot. In 1864 he obtained employment in the Quartermaster's Department at Washington, D. C., and from 1872 until 1899 he was superintendent of the Independent Ice Company at Washington, and since the latter year he has been superintendent of the American Ice Company. He resides in Washington, where his children were born.

Children of William Hart[6] and Hannah Ann (Matthews) Yerkes:

1536. Annetta Louise Yerkes[7], born 23 October, 1868; married, 1 January, 1894, Albert Tobias Walker, of Washington.

1537. Sarah Matthews Yerkes[7], born 1 July, 1870; married, 18 September, 1895, Harry Frederick Booyer, of Washington.

1538. John Arthur Yerkes[7], born 8 February, 1873; died 13 April, 1875.

1539. William Hart Yerkes[7], born 25 July, 1875.

1540. Amy Davis Yerkes[7], born 4 December, 1878.

1541. Mary Alice Yerkes[7], born 25 January, 1880.

1542. Arthur Watts Yerkes[7], born 1 July, 1882.

1543. Elizabeth Conrad Yerkes[7], born 3 February, 1885; died 10 April, 1897.

1544. Emma Deal Yerkes[7], born 10 June, 1888.
1545. Miriam Yerkes[7], born 5 December, 1890.
1546. Joseph Deal Yerkes[7], born 4 February, 1893.

777. JONATHAN YERKES[6] (Joseph Waln[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Joseph Waln Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Burcher, was born at Milanville, Wayne County, Pennsylvania, 14 October, 1822; died at Calkins, same county, 13 January, 1894; married, 16 October, 1858, Phebe T. Burcher, born at Milanville, 27 September, 1823; daughter of John Burcher by his wife Maximilla Land.

Children of Jonathan[6] and Phebe T. (Burcher) Yerkes; born at Calkins:

1547. Caroline E. Yerkes[7], born 10 April, 1860.
1548. Maximilla R. Yerkes[7], born 5 April, 1863; died 30 October, 1865.
1549. Titus B. Yerkes[7], born 23 May, 1867; died 23 February, 1869.
1550. John B. Yerkes[7], born 17 February, 1871; married, 8 August, 1894, Hattie E., daughter of Christopher T. Tegeler by his wife Fannie A. Noble. Issue: (1550[a]) Irene C. Yerkes[8], born 24 December, 1896. (1550[b]) Carl J. Yerkes[8], born 23 October, 1901.

778. JARRETT PASSMORE YERKES[6] (Joseph Waln[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Joseph Waln Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Burcher, was born at Damascus, Wayne County, 3 July, 1826; died at Damascus, 24 November, 1879; married, 2 May, 1860, Katharine Tennant, born at New York City, New York, 9 July, 1841; daughter of Joseph Tennant by his wife Mary Louise Pitt.

Children of Jarrett Passmore[6] and Katharine (Tennant) Yerkes; born at Damascus:

1551. Elizabeth Yerkes[7], born 4 August, 1862; married, 20 January, 1881, Frank Gries, born at Jeffersonville, New York, 2 June, 1857; son of John Gries by his wife Catharine Heis. Issue: (1551[a]) Frank J. Gries[8], born 20 December, 1882. (1551[b]) Daisy A. Gries[8], born 9 August, 1885; died 18 March, 1900. (1551[c]) Lillie Gries[8], born 24 September, 1887. (1551[d]) P. Gries[8], born 21 March, 1894.
1552. Joseph William Yerkes[7], born 25 June, 1866; married, 24 June, 1897, Edith Runnels.
1553. Jarrett Yerkes[7], born 4 January, 1869; died 9 January, 1869.

779. WARREN DIMMOCK YERKES[6] (Joseph Waln[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of Joseph Waln Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Burcher, was born at Damascus, Wayne County, 28 February, 1829; married, at Damascus, 28 March, 1866, Margaret Hannah Mitchell, born at Damascus, 26 August, 1846; daughter of Stephen Mitchell by his wife Margaret Nessmith Lukin. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer and lumberman, and resides at Damascus. He and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Warren Dimmock[6] and Margaret Hannah (Mitchell) Yerkes; all born at Damascus:

1554. Eva Margarette Yerkes[7], born 7 March, 1867.

1555. William Byron Yerkes[7], born 12 August, 1870; married, 11 October, 1894, Irene Noble, born at Damascus, 1 December, 1873; daughter of Sexton Noble by his wife Lavina Fish. Issue: (1555[a]) Elizabeth Helen Yerkes[8], born 31 August, 1895. (1555[b]) Warren Noble Yerkes[8], born 25 September, 1900.

1556. Edmund Lukin Yerkes[7], born 14 August, 1872; died 29 September, 1878.

1557. Warren Judson Yerkes[7], born 14 October, 1875. He is a clerk in the Wayne County Savings Bank at Honesdale, Pennsylvania.

1558. Harold Carlos Yerkes[7], born 22 February, 1880. He is a partner in a glass-cutting works at Honesdale.

783. ELIZABETH YERKES[6] (Titus[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and third child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Helen Burcher, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 20 August, 1824; died at Fort Atkinson, Iowa, 1 October, 1887; married, 27 April, 1843, Silas Dunlap, born at Ithaca, or Ovid, New York, 1 September, 1811; died at Fort Atkinson, 11 September, 1888.

Children of Silas and Elizabeth[6] (Yerkes) Dunlap:

1559. Mary H. Dunlap[7], born 18 November, 1845; died 24 February, 1850.

1560. Sarah E. Dunlap[7], born 22 July, 1856; died 31 March, 1889; married, 9 April, 1874, Henry Felker.

1561. Ida L. Dunlap[7], born 22 December, 1867; married, 13 February, 1890, George Ferguson.

1562. Rose Dunlap[7], born 24 April, 1871; died 6 June, 1883.

784. ADELAIDE YERKES[6] (Titus[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fourth child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Helen Burcher, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 22 January, 1831; married, 15 June, 1849, Jerome Sprague, born in Seneca County, New York, 19 October, 1821; died at Gaines, Michigan, 20 April, 1879; son of Eliphalet Sprague by his wife Rhoda Case. Mr. Sprague was a farmer, and he and his wife were Baptists.

Children of Jerome and Adelaide[6] (Yerkes) Sprague:

1563. Josephine Sprague[7], born 21 March, 1850; married, 9 December, 1879, J. H. Johnston, and resides at Corunna, Michigan.

1564. Marshall Sprague[7], born 17 November, 1851; died at Weaverville, California, 17 June, 1879; married, in 1872, Mary Beatty.

1565. Homer Sprague[7], born 6 January, 1853; died 27 January, 1853.

1566. Eliphalet Sprague[7], born 8 June, 1855; died in 1878.

1567. Mary A. Sprague[7], born 24 October, 1859; married T. H. Wolcott, and resides at Marshfield, Missouri.

1568. Helen Sprague[7], born 31 October, 1872.

785. MARGARET YERKES[6] (Titus[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth daughter and fifth child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Helen Burcher, was born at Corunna, Oakland County, Michigan, 16 June, 1834; died at Caledonia, Michigan, 20 March, 1880; married (1) Almond Gilbert; (2), 4 January, 1866, as second wife, John Harrison, born in Lincolnshire, England, 16 January, 1820; son of Thomas Harrison by his wife Susanna Sharmon. Mr. Harrison resides at Pontiac, Michigan. By her first husband, Gilbert, she had three children, who died early, and whose names have not been ascertained.

Children of John and Margaret[6] (Yerkes) Harrison; born at Pontiac:

1569. Frank Yerkes Harrison[7], born 8 January, 1867; married, 27 April, 1892, Hattie Whitesell.

1570. Anna May Harrison[7], born 22 May, 1868; married, 26 April, 1893, Charles L. Rockwell, of Pontiac, Michigan, born 1 February, 1862; son of James M. Rockwell by his wife Zadie Ann Adams. Issue: (1570a) Julia May Rockwell[8], born 25 March, 1895.

1571. Grace Harrison[7], born 20 July, 1873; died 20 January, 1874.

1572. Fred Almond Harrison[7], born 18 April, 1875; married, 17 March, 1898, Mabel Opdyke.

786. SARAH YERKES[6] (Titus[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth daughter and sixth child of Titus Yerkes by his wife Helen Burcher, was born in Oakland County, Michigan, 5 March, 1838; married, 25 March, 1857, Eli Martin, born in St. Lawrence County, New York, 9 May, 1835; son of Samuel S. Martin by his wife Maria Lytle. They reside at Corunna, Michigan, where their children were born.

Children of Eli and Sarah[6] (Yerkes) Martin:

1573. Titus S. Martin[7], born 13 April, 1861; married, 19 October, 1881, Stella Church, and resides at Morrice, Michigan.

1574. John Yerkes Martin[7], born 8 June, 1863; married, 24 April, 1890, Lillian M. Holley. He is clerk of Oakland County, Michigan.

1575. F. Augusta Martin[7], born 5 October, 1868; married, 5 October, 1898, Edward T. Adams, and resides at Detroit, Michigan.

789. AMELIA LYDIA YERKES[6] (Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Jacob Paul Yerkes by his wife Huldah Lord Skinner, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 10 October, 1816; died in Indiana, 13 December, 1893; married, 7 June, 1833, George B. McCutchan, born in Orange County, New York, 4 February, 1812; died at Inglefield, Indiana, 2 January, 1884; son of William McCutchan by his wife Mary Bond, both of whom were of Irish birth. Mr. McCutchan was a farmer, and resided in Inglefield, where he served in office as township trustee, assessor, and justice of the peace.

Children of George B. and Amelia Lydia[6] (Yerkes) McCutchan; the eldest born in New York, and the others at Inglefield:

1576. Arad McCutchan[7], born 18 January, 1834; married, 28 July, 1867, Jane P. Hillyard. Mr. McCutchan resides at Inglefield.

1577. Arphaxan McCutchan[7], born 25 December, 1835; died 25 December, 1858.

1578. Reuben P. McCutchan[7], born 8 August, 1838; married, 22 September, 1858, Amanda C. Johnson. Mr. McCutchan was a captain in the Union army during the Civil War, and received a wound which made him a cripple for life. He resides at Grand Island, Nebraska.

1579. Andrew J. McCutchan[7], born 7 July, 1840; married (1), in August, 1868, Elizabeth Ham; (2), in June, 1882, Mary E. Drum. Mr. McCutchan was a captain in the Union army during the Civil War. He afterwards studied law, and was admitted to the bar, having held, for two terms, the office of Prosecuting Attorney for Vanderburgh County, Indiana. He resides at Evansville, same county.

1580. Mary H. McCutchan[7], born 26 April, 1844; died at Evansville, Indiana, 7 October, 1881; married, 1 May, 1872, John Colton, and has issue.

1581. Joseph W. McCutchan[7], born 9 July, 1842; died at Inglefield, 8 October, 1851.

1582. Margaret A. McCutchan[7], born 16 July, 1846; died at Inglefield, 27 January, 1862.

1583. George A. McCutchan[7], born 20 September, 1848; married, 23 February, 1869, Martha Harrison, and has isssue. Mr. McCutchan studied law and was admitted to the bar, and is engaged in the practice of his profession at O'Neil, Nebraska.

1584. Charlotte D. McCutchan[7], born 2 December, 1850; married, 28 March, 1869, William Hillyard, and has issue. Mr. and Mrs. Hillyard reside at Inglefield.

1585. Franklin P. McCutchan[7], born 4 November, 1852; married Della Leon, or Lion. Mr. McCutchan is a lawyer, and is engaged in the practice of his profession at Seattle, Washington.

1586. Jonathan A. McCutchan[7], born 14 May, 1855; died 6 May, 1897; married, 3 November, 1880, Frederica Zah, and has issue.

1587. Lydia A. McCutchan[7], born 1 February, 1859; married, 27 November, 1879, William A. Mossman, and has issue. Mr. and Mrs. Mossman reside at Princeton, Indiana.

1588. Sarah E. McCutchan[7], born 16 November, 1861; died April, 1862.

791. REUBEN SKINNER YERKES[6] (Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Jacob Paul Yerkes by his wife Huldah Lord Skinner, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 28 January, 1820; died at Los Angeles, California, 9 June, 1890; married, at Covington, Kentucky, 10 October, 1848, Harriet Agnes Martin, born in Hamilton County, Ohio, 1 July, 1828; died at Portland, Kentucky, 28 July, 1873.

Children of Reuben Skinner[6] and Harriet Agnes (Martin) Yerkes:

1589. Charles Sherman Yerkes[7], born 13 July, 1850; married Mary Greenlees.

1590. Emma J. Yerkes[7], born 19 July, 1854; married, 22 November, 1881, James R. Martin, born in Kentucky, 26 February, 1845; son of Oliver W. Martin by his wife Julia Ann Barnes.

1591. Elias Conway Yerkes[7], born 20 October, 1856; married, 22 March, 1878, Cora Justine Porter.

1592. Harry Clifford Yerkes[7], born 23 October, 1859; married, 2 June, 1891, Lulu Adams.

1593. Anna Laura Yerkes[7], born 6 August, 1860; died 16 June, 1867.

1594. John Taylor Yerkes[7], born 10 December, 1864.

1595. Ruby Cora Yerkes[7], born 12 March, 1868; married, 20 March, 189[illegible], Dr. J. Omar Moore, of Verona, Missouri, born 17 January, 1874; son of John Higdon Moore by his wife Volley Emeline Mellon. Issue: (1595[a]) Robert Frank Moore[8], born 30 November, 1898.

1596. Hallie Gulmare Yerkes[7], born 10 February, 1873; died 2 June, 1873.

797. JULIA CULPURNIA YERKES[6] (Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth daughter and ninth child of Jacob Paul Yerkes by his wife Huldah Lord Skinner, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 17 January, 1831; married, 16 August, 1849, David Rollin Malone, born at Owensville, Indiana, 25 November, 1828; died at Edinburgh, Indiana, 26 October, 1883; son of John Malone by his wife Elizabeth Hunter.

Children of David Rollin and Julia Culpurnia[6] (Yerkes) Malone:

1597. Philip Melancthon Malone[7], born 28 August, 1850; died 28 September, 1851.

1598. Alice Gertrude Malone[7], born 16 October, 1852; died 25 June, 1890; married, 12 September, 1876, William W. Morrison.

1599. Emma Dora Malone[7], born 18 May, 1854; married, 2 August, 1882, Robert Hugh McCurdy.

1600. Mary Elizabeth Malone[7], born 10 April, 1856; married, 21 August, 1878, George W. Crum.

1601. Louis Agassiz Malone[7], born 14 May, 1858; married, 3 January, 1888, Charlotte Osborne Martin.

1602. Clara Rosette Malone, born 19 January, 1862; died 4 August, 1884.

799. HONORA HANNAH YERKES[6] (Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eighth daughter and eleventh child of Jacob Paul Yerkes by his wife Huldah Lord Skinner, was born in Chenango County, New York, 20 August, 1835; married, 6 May, 1857, Linfred H. Hauss, born at Spring Mills, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 6 July, 1837; son of Benjamin Weaver Hauss by his wife Elizabeth Leister, both of whom were born in the latter county.

Children of Linfred H. and Honora Hannah[6] (Yerkes) Hauss:

1603. Luther A. Hauss[7], born 20 September, 1858; died 10 October, 1861.

1604. Marshall W. Hauss[7], born 24 January, 1860; married (1), 1 October, 1883, Julia Bradford; (2), 11 October, 1897, Kate Ferring. Resides at Cedar Rapids, Iowa.

1605. Margaret A. Hauss[7], born 18 December, 1862; married, 23 October, 1884, John O. Lacy, and resides at Woodlawn.

1606. Bertha Hauss[7], born 14 October, 1863; married, 9 November, 1887, Edwin L. Hayes, and resides at Okarche, Oklahoma.

1607. Elizabeth Huldah Hauss[7], born 9 November, 1865; married, 23 October, 1887, Joseph L. Bogan, and resides at Mt. Vernon, Illinois.

1608. Blanche Hauss[7], born 6 August, 1867; married, 27 December, 1892, Joseph L. Johnson, and resides at Okarche, Oklahoma.

1609. Benjamin Yerkes Hauss[7], born 28 August, 1869; married, 12 September, 1891, Etta Smetters, and resides at Decatur.

1610. Lucy Hauss[7], born 10 December, 1871; married, 14 October, 1897, Benjamin F. Lillybeck, and resides at Decatur, Illinois.

1611. Honora Hannah Hauss[7], born 20 April, 1874; married, 25 December, 1902, Oscar A. Goodman, and resides at St. Louis, Missouri.

1612. Linfred H. Hauss[7], born 29 March, 1876; died 18 January, 1881.

810. MARY ELIZABETH YERKES[6] (Sebastian Jarrett[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Sebastian Jarrett Yerkes by his wife Mary Burr Sherwood, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 21 February, 1843; married, 20 April, 1859, Hiram Goodman Major, born at Damascus, 14 January, 1838; son of William Sherlock Major by his wife Keturah Brown. Mr. Major is a farmer, and resides at Tyler Hill, Wayne County, and he and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Hiram Goodman and Mary Elizabeth[6] (Yerkes) Major; born at Tyler Hill:

1613. Sarah Keturah Major[7], born 20 April, 1860; married, 20 April, 1878, George Burnside, and resides at Denver, Colorado.

1614. Nicholas Overfield Major[7], born 29 January, 1862; married, 25 September, 1889, Anna Rheinhart, and resides at Scranton, Pennsylvania.

1615. Ina Viola Major[7], born 6 August, 1864; married, 1 January, 1883, Ellery Brown, and resides at Tyler Hill.

1616. William Sebastian Major[7], born 4 July, 1867; died at Binghamton, New York, 27 March, 1903; married, 26 May, 1891, Minnie A. Hartwell.

1617. Gertrude Helen Major[7], born 28 November, 1876; married, 22 May, 1890, Jacob Walters, and resides at Binghamton.

1618. George Hiram Major[7], born 23 September, 1878; married, 7 February, 1899, Margaret Morse.

1619. Louisa Vaughan Major[7], born 23 September, 1880.

811. HELEN BURR YERKES[6] (Sebastian Jarrett[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second child of Sebastian Jarrett Yerkes by his wife Mary Burr Sherwood, was born at Damascus, Pennsylvania, 4 March, 1849; died there, 30 October, 1885; married, 19 October, 1865, Henry D. Wilsey, born at Damascus, 3 December, 1840; died there, 10 July, 1897. He was a farmer and resided at Damascus; he and his wife were Baptists.

Children of Henry D. and Helen Burr[6] (Yerkes) Wilsey:

1620. Orlo D. Wilsey[7], born 18 September, 1872.

1621. Selena L. Wilsey[7], born 22 June, 1877.

1622. Mary A. Wilsey[7], born 19 September, 1879; married, 24 October, 1900, Thomas F. Jackson.

825. RICHARD YERKES[6] (Richard Eckroyd[5], Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Richard Eckroyd Yerkes by his wife Lydia Husband, was born in Montgomery County, 21 August, 1837; married (1) Ella Cartwright, died in March, 1864; (2) Margaret Powers.

Children of Richard[6] and Ella (Cartwright) Yerkes:

1623. WILLIAM YERKES[7], born 12 May, 1860; married, 30 October, 1889, Sophia Louisa Vogt, born at Philadelphia, 9 July, 1862; daughter of Christian Vogt by his wife Barbara Fitler. Issue: (1623[a]) MABEL WARDROP YERKES[8], born 22 February, 1891.

1624. ANSLEY YERKES[7], born and died in 1864.

826. JOSEPH PAUL YERKES[6] (Richard Eckroyd[5], Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and child of Richard Eckroyd Yerkes by his wife Lydia Husband, was born 26 July, 1839; died at Philadelphia, 25 June, 1903; married, 20 September, 1862, Elizabeth Oldfield, born at Philadelphia, 20 May, 1845; daughter of Peter Oldfield by his wife Rosetta McCarthy. He was a carpenter and builder, and served in the Union army during the Civil War. He was a member of Colonel James Ashworth Post, Grand Army of the Republic.

Child of Joseph Paul[6] and Elizabeth (Oldfield) Yerkes; born in Montgomery County:

1625. HARVEY YERKES[7], born 14 November, 1863.

832. JOEL COOK[6] (Mary Paul[5], Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Joel Cook by his wife Mary Paul Yerkes, was born at Philadelphia, 20 March, 1842; married, 19 September, 1865, Mary Jane Edmunds, born at Philadelphia, 19 April, 1843; daughter of Franklin Davenport Edmunds by his wife Ann Marshall Stanger.

Mr. Cook was educated at the private school of James Goodfellow, the Zane Street Grammar School, and the Central High School of Philadelphia, graduating from the latter in 1859. At his entrance to the High School, he was under the prescribed age of thirteen years, and was admitted by special resolution of the Board of School Controllers. Upon his graduation he studied law, and was admitted to the Philadelphia Bar. While at the High School, and later in connection with his brother, Richard Y. Cook, he published the school newspapers, the *Union* and, afterwards, the *Times*.

In 1862 Mr. Cook entered active journalism, and became army correspondent of the Philadelphia *Press,* in McClellan's campaign against Richmond, and at the close of this campaign he became the correspondent of that paper at Washington, and later, army correspondent again. When George W. Childs purchased the *Public Ledger,* he invited Mr. Cook to become a member

of his editorial staff. Mr. Cook accepted the offer, and since the spring of 1865 he has continuously served in one editorial capacity or another, filling the position of financial editor since 1882. In 1865 he became the American correspondent of the *London Times,* and after thirty-five years of continuous active service as such, he was placed on the retired list of foreign correspondents of that journal. Mr. Cook has occupied prominent positions in the commercial and educational life of Philadelphia. He is president of the Board of Trade and of the Board of Port Wardens, member of the Board of Public Education, and chairman of the committee on the Central High School; a member of the Board of Harbor Commissioners; vice-president of the United Security, Life Insurance and Trust Company; and was vice-president of the City National Bank at the time of its merger with the Philadelphia National Bank. He is also a member of the Union League, the Historical Society of Pennsylvania, and the American Philosophical Society, and is a manager of the Spring Garden Institute, and of the Apprentices' Library.

He is the author of "Siege of Richmond," 1862; "A Holiday Tour in Europe," 1878; "Summer Rambles," 1881; "England Picturesque and Descriptive," 1882, reprinted in enlarged form in 1890; "A Visit to the States," 1887, written for the *London Times,* and, after appearing in that newspaper, reprinted by the *Times* in book form; "America Picturesque and Descriptive," 1891; and "An Eastern Tour at Home," 1893; and he edited "The Chronicle of the Union League of Philadelphia," 1901, and "The History of the Philadelphia National Bank," 1903.

Children of Joel[6] and Mary Jane (Edmunds) Cook:

1626. Anne Edmunds Cook[7], born 14 October, 1866.

1627. George W. Cook[7], born 21 April, 1868; married, 14 November, 1902, Mary Robinson.

1628. Mary Paul Cook[7], born 16 February, 1872; married, in October, 1892, Dr. Edmund Harris Kase.

833. RICHARD YERKES COOK[6] (Mary Paul[5], Titus[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and child of Joel Cook by his wife Mary Paul Yerkes, was born at Philadelphia, 25 February, 1845; married, 10 March, 1868, Lavinia Borden, a lineal descendant of Richard Borden, of Portsmouth, Rhode Island, the first of the surname of Borden in America.

Mr. Cook was graduated from the Central High School in 1862, and almost immediately began a mercantile career, associating himself with an elder brother in the importing business in Philadelphia. The development of this business, which assumed large proportions, occupied his attention until 1887. He then became interested in the management of financial institutions, and in 1887 was elected president of the Pennsylvania Warehousing and Safe

Deposit Company. The business of this company grew so rapidly that its stock advanced from five dollars to one hundred and twenty dollars per share. In 1890, having then been for a short time a member of the board of directors of the Guarantee Trust and Safe Deposit Company, he was elected to the position of president of that institution. He resigned the presidency of the Pennsylvania Warehousing and Safe Deposit Company, his friend, kinsman, and business associate, George H. Earle, Jun^{r}, taking that position, and Mr. Cook filling the position of vice-president. He is still president of the Guarantee Trust and Safe Deposit Company, and also (1903) fills the positions of chairman of the finance committees of the Market Street National Bank, the Tradesmen's National Bank, and the Finance Company of Pennsylvania; vice-president of the Pennsylvania Warehousing and Safe Deposit Company, and secretary of the Board of Trustees of the George W. South Memorial Church of the Advocate.

In 1885, as chairman of the building committee of the board of trustees of said church, and also as the secretary and treasurer of the board, Mr. Cook largely contributed to the successful prosecution of the work embraced in the erection of the noble group of buildings which stands at the northwest corner of Eighteenth and Diamond Streets. The expenditures in connection with this work amounted to about one million dollars, which money was furnished by the widow and the only daughter of the late George W. South, whose executor Mr. Cook had been. Competent judges pronounce these buildings the finest specimens of Gothic architecture in North America. They will compare favorably with similar buildings anywhere.

Child of Richard Yerkes[6] and Lavinia (Borden) Cook:

1629. Gustavus Wynne Cooke[7], born 12 December, 1868; married, in June, 1896, Nancy Munford Bright. He is the manager of the South Chester Tube-Works, and a director of the Pennsylvania Warehousing and Safe Deposit Company and of the Guarantee Trust and Safe Deposit Company.

SEVENTH GENERATION

840. LOUISA KREWSON YERKES[7] (John[6], Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second daughter and child of John Yerkes by his wife Diana Krewson, was born in Southampton Township, Bucks County, 1 September, 1827; married, at Philadelphia, 25 August, 1852, Christian W. Shuman, born in Lancaster County, 13 February, 1829; died at Doylestown, 1 September, 1893; son of Jacob and Margaret Shuman.

Children of Christian W. and Louisa Krewson[7] (Yerkes) Shuman:

1630. EUGENE S. SHUMAN[8], born 18 July, 1854; married, 17 November, 1883, Kate Penrose.

1631. ANNA YERKES SHUMAN[8], born 31 October, 1856; died 11 May, 1861.

1632. CHARLES FREDERICK SHUMAN[8], born 4 September, 1859; married Mary Pope.

1633. GEORGE MCDOWELL SHUMAN[8], born 27 January, 1861; married Mary Bloomfield.

1634. JOHN YERKES SHUMAN[8], born 29 April, 1866; married Laura Goodfleck.

841. THOMAS YERKES[7] (John[6], Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and third child of

John Yerkes by his wife Diana Krewson, was born at Johnsville, Bucks County, 11 September, 1829; died at Ogontz, 18 July, 1861; married, 6 November, 1853, Tacy A. Duffield, born at Tacony, Philadelphia, 24 August, 1833; daughter of Jesse Duffield by his wife Sarah Toy. Mr. Yerkes was a carpenter, and a member of the Baptist Church, his wife being an Episcopalian.

Children of Thomas[7] and Tacy A. (Duffield) Yerkes:

1635. Emily Yerkes[8], born 11 September, 1854; died 6 August, 1855.
1636. Ella Jane Yerkes[8], born 16 May, 1856; married, 9 March, 1896, Elwood Fulmer.
1637. Edward Davis Yerkes[8], born 28 September, 1858; died at Ogontz, 10 February, 1893; married, 28 July, 1880, Susan Kiernan.
1638. Clara Yerkes[8], born 13 March, 1861; died at Jenkintown, Pennsylvania, 6 August, 1900; married William C. Woodington.

842. LYDIA ANN YERKES[7] (John[6], Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fourth child of John Yerkes by his wife Diana Krewson, was born in Warminster Township, Bucks County, 13 March, 1833; married, 23 March, 1854, Morris Headley, born in Middletown Township, same county, 7 March, 1828; son of Joshua Headley by his wife Rebecca Kitchen Pownall. Mr. Headley resides at Holland, Bucks County. He is a farmer, and he and his wife are members of the Society of Friends.

Children of Morris and Lydia Ann[7] (Yerkes) Headley:

1639. John Yerkes Headley[8], born 4 November, 1854; married, 4 March, 1880, Tacie A. Barnes.
1640. Anna Rebecca Headley[8], born 22 February, 1856; married, 25 June, 1896, Frederick Johnson.
1641. William Headley[8], born 18 February, 1857; married, 4 March, 1880; Edith M. Long.
1642. Emma H. Headley[8], born 27 December, 1859; married, 24 December, 1879, David S. Krier.
1643. Mary J. Headley[8], born 31 October, 1863.
1644. Joshua Headley[8], born 8 December, 1865; married, 27 March, 1902, Lottie V. Wood.
1645. Lizzie E. Headley[8], born 27 November, 1867; married, 12 November, 1885, George T. White.
1646. Louisa S. Headley[8], born 6 January, 1868; married, 15 February, 1894, John W. Ritchie.
1647. Frank Headley[8], born 1 June, 1870.
1648. Sadie Headley[8], born 22 June, 1874; died 22 February, 1878.

844. COLONEL KREWSON YERKES[7] (John[6], Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and sixth child of John Yerkes by his wife Diana Krewson, was born at Southampton, Bucks County, 19 July, 1837; married, at Philadelphia, 20 March, 1864, Lydia S. Leighton,

COLONEL KREWSON YERKES
(No. 844)

born at Howellville, Chester County, 13 April, 1838; daughter of David Leighton by his wife Lydia Evans.

Colonel Yerkes was educated in the public schools, and learned the trade of a carpenter. In 1860 he went to Centreville, Indiana, and later in the same year to Cincinnati, Ohio, where he engaged in his trade until the outbreak of the Civil War. He was one of the first to respond to the call of his country in that struggle, in which he served with gallantry from the beginning until its close. On 20 April, 1861, he entered the army as second sergeant of Company D, Fifth Regiment Ohio Volunteer Infantry, and was mustered out with his regiment, 18 June, same year, on which day he re-enlisted to serve three years in Company D, Fifth Ohio Volunteer Infantry, and was appointed first sergeant of his company. On 11 March, 1862, he was commissioned second lieutenant, and on 17 September, same year, he received a gunshot wound through the right side, at the battle of Antietam. He was promoted first lieutenant, 3 October, same year, and assigned to Company E, same regiment, and, 24 May, 1863, was promoted captain. On 20 July, 1864, he was wounded in action at Peach-Tree Creek, in front of Atlanta, Georgia, just before that city was taken by General Sherman, receiving a gunshot wound in the right arm. On 26 February, 1865, he was promoted major, receiving his commission as such while on the march of Sherman's army from Savannah, Georgia, to Goldsborough, North Carolina. On 20 July, same year, he was commissioned lieutenant-colonel, and was mustered out with his regiment six days later, having been in service four years and four months. After quitting the army, Colonel Yerkes returned to Philadelphia, where he has since engaged in business as a carpenter and builder. He is a member of the Pennsylvania Commandery of the Loyal Legion; E. D. Baker Post, G. A. R.; and St. Paul's Lodge, No. 481, F. and A. M. He and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Colonel Krewson[7] and Lydia S. (Leighton) Yerkes; born at Philadelphia:

1649. WARREN R. YERKES[8], born 20 August, 1865; married, 23 October, 1889, Sue Bagley, born at Philadelphia, 15 July, 1869; daughter of John Bagley by his wife Sue Fetters.

1650. ANNA E. YERKES[8], born 21 November, 1868; died 26 February, 1870.

860. GEORGE SWOPE YERKES[7] (Joseph[6], Robert[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Yerkes by his wife Mary Ann Neff, was born at Philadelphia, Pennsylvania, 20 February, 1839; married, 6 December, 1865, Rachel Ann Wilmerton, born at Beverly, New Jersey, 17 November, 1841; daughter of Richard Fennimore Wilmerton by his wife Elizabeth Heisler. Mr. Yerkes served in the Union Army during

the Civil War. He enlisted, 7 August, 1862, in Company H, Fifteenth Pennsylvania Cavalry (One Hundred and Sixtieth Regiment Pennsylvania Volunteers); was made corporal, 1 March, 1863; sergeant, 11 April, 1863; first sergeant, 25 August, 1863; and second lieutenant, 29 May, 1865. Five weeks after his enlistment he was in action at the battle of Antietam. His next engagements were at Stone River and Murfreesboro, Tennessee. He was with his command at Chickamauga and Missionary Ridge, and throughout the campaign for the capture of Atlanta, Georgia, which began 6 May, 1864, and ended with the capture of the city, 31 August, same year, during which time he was in action in seven engagements. He participated in the capture of Hood's pontoon train, 31 December, 1864, and of his wagon-train, the following day. He was in several engagements in January, 1865, one of which was Mount Hope, in which General Lyon and command were captured. In March and April he participated in numerous engagements; in the destruction of the bridge and depot at Deep River; the pursuit of Jefferson Davis, and capture of a part of his train and a large amount of money belonging to Macon banks. Since the war Mr. Yerkes has been actively engaged in the lumber business, and is now a wholesale lumber merchant. He resides at Camden, New Jersey.

Children of George Swope[7] and Rachel Ann (Wilmerton) Yerkes; the two eldest born at Philadelphia, and the others at Conshohocken, Pennsylvania:

1651. Richard Wilmerton Yerkes[8], born 1 October, 1866; died 18 June, 1887.

1652. Joseph Robert Yerkes[8], born 4 January, and died 22 March, 1868.

1653. Elizabeth Yerkes[8], born 24, and died 26 June, 1869.

1654. Anna May Yerkes[8], born 29 May, and died 9 November, 1871.

1655. Laura Yerkes[8], born 10 October, 1873; married, 13 September, 1899, Guy Bryant Gaskill, born at Pemberton, New Jersey, 24 October, 1860; son of Abraham Gaskill by his wife Georgiana Eckert. Issue, born at Camden, New Jersey: (1656) Albert Guy Gaskill[9], born 16 June, 1900. (1657) Bryant Earling Gaskill[9], born 15 March, and died 30 June, 1902. (1658) Elmer Yerkes Gaskill[9].

1659. Mary Viola Yerkes[8], born 20 July, 1877.

1660. George Stiles Yerkes[8], born 20 November, 1878; married, 8 December, 1900, Hannah Roberts Lowden, born at Moorestown, New Jersey, 2 September, 1879; died at Camden, New Jersey, 10 October, 1903; daughter of David Francis Lowden by his wife Hannah Mitchell Roberts. Issue, born at Camden: (1661) George Francis Yerkes[9], born 26 November, 1901.

1662. Albert Yerkes[8], born 12 November, 1882.

896. EDWARD EYRE YERKES[7] (Adolphus[6], Jacob[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Adolphus Yerkes by his wife Harriet Remsen, was born at Bustleton, Philadelphia,

11 November, 1834; died at Chicago, Illinois, in January, 1899; married Louisa Gill, who died at Philadelphia, 5 December, 1900.

Children of Edward Eyre[7] and Louisa (Gill) Yerkes:

1663. Mary H. Yerkes[8], born 2 April, 1856; died in May, 1903; married Harry B. Geib.

1664. Edward Franklin Yerkes[8], born 19 September, 1857.

1665. Henry Adolphus Yerkes[8], born 19 April, 1861; married, 21 August, 1895, Hannah T. Ferris. Issue: (1666) Marie Louise Yerkes[9], born 20 July, 1896.

897. ALFRED YERKES[7] (Adolphus[6], Jacob[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Adolphus Yerkes by his wife Harriet Remsen, was born 11 September, 1836; died at Phœnixville, Pennsylvania, 29 August, 1903; married Mary A. North. He was a hardware merchant at Philadelphia for several years, being the junior partner in the firm of Stoddart, Jones & Yerkes. He later removed to Phœnixville, and engaged there in the hardware business.

Children of Alfred[7] and Mary A. (North) Yerkes:

1667. Josephine N. Yerkes[8], born 27 December, 1861; died 23 March, 1865.

1668. William A. Yerkes[8], born 3 January, and died 10 September, 1864.

1669. Mary Yerkes[8], born in January, 1865.

1670. Ella M. Yerkes[8], born 2 October, 1868.

1671. Alfred R. Yerkes[8], born 19 June, 1873; died 10 June, 1890.

902. AUGUSTUS ADOLPHUS YERKES[7] (Adolphus[6], Jacob[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and youngest child of Adolphus Yerkes by his wife Harriet Remsen, was born at Bustleton, Philadelphia, 2 April, 1849; married (1) Elizabeth S. Saunders, who is deceased, and by whom he had two daughters, both of whom are deceased, and names unknown. He married (2) Ella Ehret.

Children by his second marriage:

1672. Leonard A. Yerkes[8], born 11 September, 1880.

1673. Gladys Ellen Yerkes[8], born 24 December, 1889; died 23 January, 1892.

918. CHARLES MARION YERKES[7] (Jacob[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Sarah Olivia Roberts, was born at Canandaigua, New York, 15 July, 1859; married, 2 April, 1890, Olive Elizabeth Powell, born at Canandaigua, 7 January, 1859; daughter of Augustus Norton Powell by his wife Ellen Roberts. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Canandaigua. He and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Charles Marion[7] and Olive Elizabeth (Powell) Yerkes; born at Canandaigua:

1674. Arthur Marion Yerkes[8], born 8 August, 1891.
1675. Milton Albert Yerkes[8], born 15 March, 1893.

919. WILLIAM ANTHONY YERKES[7] (Jacob[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Sarah Olivia Roberts, was born at Canandaigua, New York, 28 February, 1862; married, 26 August, 1897, Loie Lovicia Lincoln, born at Canandaigua, 6 December, 1869; daughter of Ira Wood Lincoln by his wife Clementine Warfield. He resides with his family at Canandaigua, and his wife and he are Baptists.

Children of William Anthony[7] and Loie Lovicia (Lincoln) Yerkes; born at Canandaigua:

1676. Francis Lee Yerkes[8], born 16 July, 1898.
1677. Ray Anthony Yerkes[8], born 28 March, 1900.

920. GEORGE ABNER YERKES[7] (Jacob[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Sarah Olivia Roberts, was born at Canandaigua, New York, 13 May, 1864; married Minnie Griffin, born at Lyons, New York, 12 May, 1870; daughter of John Griffin by his wife Marie Rosfow. Mr. Yerkes resides at Rochester, New York, where his three youngest children were born, the eldest being born at Canandaigua. He is a Presbyterian.

Children of George Abner[7] and Minnie (Griffin) Yerkes:

1678. Edward Roy Yerkes[8], born 12 December, 1886.
1679. Cora Emma Yerkes[8], born 21 January, 1888.
1680. John Seymour Yerkes[8], born 20 June, 1889.
1681. George Henry Yerkes[8], born 11 November, 1890.

921. FREDERICK ALBERT YERKES[7] (Jacob[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth son and sixth child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Sarah Olivia Roberts, was born at Canandaigua, New York, 22 March, 1866; married, 8 May, 1900, Ida Madora Stiggins, born at Walworth, New York, 23 December, 1871; daughter of John Henry Stiggins by his wife Hannah Mary Chandler. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides on the homestead of his father.

Child of Frederick Albert[7] and Ida Madora (Stiggins) Yerkes; born at Canandaigua:

1682. Albert Henry Yerkes[8], born 7 January, 1901.

922. EDWARD MILTON YERKES[7] (Jacob[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and seventh child of Jacob Yerkes by his wife Sarah Olivia Roberts, was born at Canandaigua, New York, 11 December, 1868; married, 16 November, 1893, Rose Lillie McGuire, born in Ireland, 16 September, 1869; daughter of Thomas McGuire by his wife Bridget Donahue. Mr. Yerkes resides at Chicago. He is an electrician, and in religious persuasion a Baptist.

Children of Edward Milton[7] and Rose Lillie (McGuire) Yerkes; born at Chicago:

1683. Ethel Yerkes[8], born 16 June, 1894.
1684. Eva Grace Yerkes[8], born 10 January, 1896.
1685. Arthur Frederick Yerkes[8], born 31 March, 1898.

933. MARY ELIZA YERKES[7] (Charles Reeves[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fourth child of Charles Reeves Yerkes by his wife Margaret Young, was born at Gaines, Michigan, 13 February, 1854; married, 25 September, 1873, Miles Emory Wilkinson, born at Clinton, Michigan, 28 April, 1853; daughter of George W. Wilkinson by his wife Miranda Richardson. Mr. Wilkinson is a farmer, and resides at Vernon, Michigan. His wife is a Baptist.

Children of Miles Emory and Mary Eliza[7] (Yerkes) Wilkinson; born at Vernon:

1686. Jennie May Wilkinson[8], born September, 1874; married, 8 June, 1892, Edgar A. Jones, of Vernon.
1687. Russell Burt Wilkinson[8], born 27 April, 1877; married Cora E. Gavit.
1688. Maud Rose Wilkinson[8], born 29 October, 1888.
1689. Guy S. Wilkinson[8], born 20 February, 1889; died 20 January, 1890.
1690. Flora Mae Wilkinson[8], born 13 July, 1893.

934. LAURA JANE YERKES[7] (Charles Reeves[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth daughter and fifth child of Charles Reeves Yerkes by his wife Margaret Young, was born at Gaines, Michigan, 25 April, 1856; married, 12 January, 1875, Jerome Bert Perry, born at Vernon, Michigan, 25 August, 1853; son of Oscar F. Perry by his wife Mahala Smith. Mr. Perry is a farmer, and resides at Durand, Michigan.

Children of Jerome Bert and Laura Jane[7] (Yerkes) Perry; born at Vernon:

1691. Clarence Ray Perry[8], born 5 November, 1877.
1692. Fred Oscar Perry[8], born 12 October, 1879; married, 23 March, 1898, Minnie May Wiggens.
1693. Edith Lyle Perry[8], born 11 May, 1882; died 11 June, 1886.
1694. Ella Bessie Perry[8], born 24 March, 1889.
1695. Blanch Vera Perry[8], born 8 February, 1891.
1696. Leo Irwin Perry[8], born 4 April, 1898.

935. CHARLES EDWIN YERKES[7] (Charles Reeves[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and sixth child of Charles Reeves Yerkes by his wife Margaret Young, was born at Gaines, Michigan, 31 May, 1860; married, 23 May, 1884, Minnie Laura Hill, born in Huron County, Michigan, 27 March, 18—; daughter of Royal Hill by his wife Mary Ann Schagel. He resides at Kalispell, Montana, where he is engaged as an engineer, and where his youngest child was born, the others being born in Michigan.

Children of Charles Edwin[7] and Minnie Laura (Hill) Yerkes:

1697. FRANK YERKES[8], born 2 September, 1886.
1698. WILLIAM YERKES[8], born 5 January, 1888.
1699. CHARLES YERKES[8], born 12 May, 1891.
1700. NORA YERKES[8], born 30 August, 1894.
1701. ESTHER YERKES[8], born 10 November, 1896.
1702. FANNIE YERKES[8], born 8 September, 1898.
1703. ELLA YERKES[8].

936. WILLIAM J. YERKES[7] (Charles Reeves[6], Jonathan[5], Anthony[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and seventh child of Charles Reeves Yerkes by his wife Margaret Young, was born at Gaines, Michigan, 7 December, 1862; married (1), 25 December, 1895, Emma J. Perry, born at Gaines, 29 December, 1870; died at Vernon, Michigan, in June, 1899; daughter of Seth B. Perry by his wife Marian A. Young. (2), 1 January, 1902, Sarah Wiggins, born at Holland, Michigan, 4 April, 1874; daughter of John Wiggins by his wife M. C. Bottume. He is an engineer, and resides at Vernon, Michigan, where his children were born.

Child by first wife:

1704. MARIAN A. YERKES[8].

Child by second wife:

1705. LOLA BELL YERKES[8], born 16 November, 1902.

960. WILLIAM HENRY YERKES[7] (David Anthony[6], Anthony[5], David[4], Anthony[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of David Anthony Yerkes, by his wife Elizabeth Hobbs, was born at Baltimore, Maryland, 20 February, 1843; died there, 9 December, 1883; married Eliza Booth.

Children of William Henry[7] and Eliza (Booth) Yerkes; born at Baltimore:

1706. ELIZA WILMERTON YERKES[8], married Charles Pead.
1707. SELENA YERKES[8], married Samuel Rolanson.
1708. GRACE YERKES[8].
1709. WILLIAM H. YERKES[8].
1710. ELLA YERKES[8], deceased.

997. ELIZABETH FOWLER YERKES[7] (John[6], Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of John Yerkes by his wife Jane Fowler, was born at Spring Mill, Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, 2 January, 1827; died 15 May, 1887; married (1) Benjamin Wood, son of Thomas Wood; (2) William Shallcross.

Children by first husband:

1711. JOHN YERKES WOOD[8], born 28 June, 1848; married Louisa Hoffman.

1712. RICHARD MATLACK WOOD[8], born 15 September, 1850; married Catharine Moore, who has since deceased.

1713. AMELIA JACOBS WOOD[8], born 1 December, 1854; married, 29 July, 1899, Cervantez Smith, of Philadelphia.

Child by second husband:

1714. HARVEY QUICKSALL SHALLCROSS[8], born 5 May, 1864.

1003. JONES YERKES[7] (Jones[6], Abraham[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only son and second child of Jones Yerkes by his wife Jane Comfort, was born at Honey Valley, near Spring Mill, Montgomery County, 28 August, 1830; married, 15 October, 1856, Letitia Thomas Jarrett, born at Horsham, Pennsylvania, 13 January, 1832; died at Moorestown, New Jersey, 7 August, 1892; daughter of Charles Jarrett by his wife Hannah Maulsby. Mr. Yerkes was educated at the Westtown Boarding School, Chester County, and upon leaving school he became a clerk in a store at West Chester. In 1850 he went to Philadelphia, where he took a clerkship in the house of Jenkins & Co., tea merchants, and ten years later he became the junior partner of the house of Charles E. Hill & Co., tea importers, and inspected all tea purchased by that firm. His knowledge of the quality of teas was so great that his partners desired to establish a purchasing house in China, and to send Mr. Yerkes there to conduct its business. They offered to deposit one hundred thousand dollars with a London banking firm for the use of the house in China, but Mr. Yerkes declined the proposition, thinking that he was too young a man to assume so great a responsibility, and because he was unwilling to go and reside in a land that seemed to him uncivilized. The business of his firm was later removed to New York, and Mr. Yerkes withdrew as a partner, and became engaged in the canning of fruits and vegetables at Moorestown, New Jersey, where he conducted that business for the house of H. K. Thurber & Co., of New York. He retired from that business in 1892, and has resided since that time at Moorestown.

Children of Jones[7] and Letitia Thomas (Jarrett) Yerkes:

1715. CHARLES JARRETT YERKES[8], born 7 August, 1857; died 3 January, 1883; was graduated at the Law Department of the University of Pennsylvania in 1879, and was admitted to the Philadelphia bar.

1716. HANNAH JARRETT YERKES[8], born 22 February, 1862; married, in 1885, Edward Forsythe, born at Chadds Ford, Chester County, in 1856; son of John Forsythe by his wife Mary P. Smith. Issue: (1717) GRACE LETITIA FORSYTHE[9], born 24 August, 1892. (1718) F. HAMILTON GARLAND FORSYTHE[9], born 31 July, 1896.

1719. JANE LIPPINCOTT YERKES[8], born 16 June, 1868.

1720. SAMUEL JARRETT YERKES[8], born 12 June, 1872; died 6 December, 1892.

1010. ELIZABETH YERKES[7] (Joseph Weaver[6], Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Weaver Yerkes by his first wife, Hannah Davis, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 20 October, 1831; married, 19 December, 1859, John Haldeman Cooper, born at Columbia, Pennsylvania, 24 February, 1828; died 9 May, 1897; son of John Cooper, of Columbia, by his wife Mary Ann Peart. Mr. Cooper was a mechanical engineer. Mrs. Cooper is a Friend.

Children of John Haldeman and Elizabeth[7] (Yerkes) Cooper; born at Philadelphia:

1721. HETTY YERKES COOPER[8], born 19 July, 1861; died 7 July, 1877.

1722. ALLAN WOOD COOPER[8], born 23 November, 1864; died 2 January, 1867.

1011. HETTIE YERKES[7] (Joseph Weaver[6], Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second child and daughter of Joseph Weaver Yerkes by his first wife, Hannah Davis, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 3 December, 1833; married, 3 May, 1853, Caleb R. Hallowell, born 9 July, 1830; son of William and Jane Hallowell. Mr. Hallowell is a farmer, and resides at Norristown. He and his wife are members of the Society of Friends.

Children of Caleb R. and Hettie[7] (Yerkes) Hallowell:

1723. EUGENE YERKES HALLOWELL[8], born 18 June, 1856; married, 28 July, 1887, Josephene E. Marlin, by whom he has issue.

1724. LAURA HALLOWELL[8], born 15 September, 1859; married, 25 April, 1883, John C. Martin, by whom she has issue.

1725. ANNA YERKES HALLOWELL[8], born 14 November, 1861.

1726. LIZZIE COOPER HALLOWELL[8], born 23 January, 1863; married, 4 June, 1890, Joseph Taggert, by whom she has issue.

1012. ANNA HARRY YERKES[7] (Joseph Weaver[6], Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Weaver Yerkes by his second wife, Mary F. Harry, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 17 May, 1839; married, 29 April, 1858, William Wilson, of Conshohocken.

Children of William and Anna Harry[7] (Yerkes) Wilson:

1727. Laura H. Wilson[8], born 15 September, 1859; married, 29 January, 1884, George Washington Wood, of Conshocken, by whom she has issue.

1728. Mary W. Wilson[8], born 17 July, 1865; married, 1 January, 1887, Dr. George W. Highly, of Conshohocken, by whom she has issue.

1729. Carrie L. Wilson[8], born 20 December, 1868; died 28 January, 1872.

1015. EVAN MARPLE YERKES[7] (Joseph Weaver[6], Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Weaver Yerkes by his third wife, Elizabeth Marple, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 10 September, 1844; married (1), 4 January, 1866; Lizzie Carlin Von Neida, born at Philadelphia, 10 October, 1846; died there, 24 May, 1877; daughter of George Von Neida; (2), 25 July, 1890, Mary Laubach, born in Warren County, New Jersey, 9 June, 1851; daughter of Isaac Laubach by his wife Susanna Keifer. Mr. Yerkes resides at Philadelphia, and is a salesman.

Children of Evan Marple[7] and Lizzie Carlin (Von Neida) Yerkes; born at Philadelphia:

1730. Florence May Yerkes[8], born 23 March, 1867; married George Williams.

1731. George Von Neida Yerkes[8], born 30 September, 1869. He is married, but has failed to furnish his family record to the writer.

1732. Samuel Yerkes[8], born 12 February, 1872; died 15 May, 1874.

1733. Lillie Yerkes[8], born 29 March, 1875; died 2 May, 1901.

1016. HIRAM YERKES[7] (Joseph Weaver[6], Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Joseph Weaver Yerkes by his third wife, Elizabeth Marple, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 5 September, 1846; married, 25 December, 1867, Kate Miles Rodgers, born 7 December, 1848; daughter of Robert Rodgers by his wife Maria Chambers. Mr. Yerkes resides at Philadelphia, and is engaged in the upholstering business.

Children of Hiram[7] and Kate Miles (Rodgers) Yerkes; born at Philadelphia:

1734. Maud Esling Yerkes[8], born 12 December, 1868.

1735. Walter Yerkes[8], born 24 September, 1870; married, 11 December, 1893, Caroline Benz, born at Philadelphia, 29 September, 1875; daughter of Charles Benz by his wife Elizabeth Zimmer. Issue: (1736) Walter Hiram Yerkes[9], born 16 November, 1894. (1737) John Graham Yerkes[9], born 4 January, 1896.

1738. Enoch Marple Yerkes[8], born 1 July, 1872.

1020. JAMES CRESSON YERKES[7] (Nathaniel Weaver[6], Harman[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Nathaniel Weaver Yerkes by his wife Sarah Jones Leedom, was born in Plymouth Township, Montgomery County, 18 June, 1854; married, 14 June, 1877, Hannah Hallowell,

born at Conshohocken, 6 March, 1853; daughter of William Hallowell by his wife Matilda Preston. Mr. Yerkes resides at Reading, Pennsylvania.

Children of James Cresson[7] and Hannah (Hallowell) Yerkes:

1739. Clarence Yerkes[8], born 23 February, and died 4 March, 1878.
1740. Clifford Hallowell Yerkes[8], born 20 June, 1880.
1741. Anna Leedom Yerkes[8], born 31 May, 1882.
1742. Helen Hay Yerkes[8], born 8 December, 1884.
1743. William Sharpless Yerkes[8], born 21 July, 1887.
1744. Charles Weaver Yerkes[8], born 5 September, 1890.

1025. DEBORAH ANN YERKES[7] (John[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of John Yerkes by his wife Catharine Dull, was born in New Garden Township, Chester County, 25 April, 1831; married, 18 September, 1853, Samuel Pennock, born in Kennett Township, same county, 8 February, 1816; son of Moses Pennock by his wife Mary Lamborn, and a descendant of Christopher Pennock, one of the early settlers of Chester County. Mr. and Mrs. Pennock reside at Kennett Square, where their children were born.

Children of Samuel and Deborah Ann[7] (Yerkes) Pennock:

1745. Frederick Moses Pennock[8], born 5 July, 1855; married, 25 December, 1880, Cora Webster, by whom he has issue.
1746. Charles John Pennock[8], born 18 November, 1858; married (1), 31 March, 1882, Eleanor M. Phillips, who died at Thomasville, Georgia, 26 January, 1889; (2), 10 June, 1891, Mary M. Scarlett. Has issue by both marriages.
1747. Theodore Pennock[8], born 3 March, 1860; married, 16 October, 1883, M. Louise Sharp, by whom he has issue.

1026. MAJOR JOHN DULL YERKES[7] (John[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of John Yerkes by his first wife, Catharine Dull, was born in New Garden Township, Chester County, 28 October, 1833; died at Philadelphia, 16 March, 1895. Major Yerkes spent his early life on his father's farm, where he was residing, with his young wife and infant child, when the firing on Fort Sumter inaugurated the conflict of the Civil War. The patriotic ardor of young Yerkes was so stirred by the firing upon the flag of his country that when the first call to arms was made he was prepared to engage in the struggle. A company of riflemen was recruited in Chester County, and John Dull Yerkes enlisted in the same, becoming the orderly or first sergeant. This command shortly afterwards formed Company H of the Forty-second Regiment, Pennsylvania Volunteers, under Colonel Thomas Leiper Kane, one of the famous Bucktail regiments. Yerkes was made captain of the company, and continued in command until mustered out of service with his regiment, 11 July, 1864. He

participated in many battles during his more than three years of active service, and was wounded in action, 2 July, 1863, in the great conflict at Gettysburg. On 13 May, 1865, in recognition of his distinguished service during the war, he was brevetted major in the United States army.

Major Yerkes married, 15 October, 1857, Elizabeth Walter, born in Kennett Square, Chester County, 2 June, 1838; daughter of James Walter by his wife Rebecca Taylor.

Children of Major John Dull[7] and Elizabeth (Walter) Yerkes; born at Kennett Square:

1748. Mary Yerkes[8], born 30 July, 1859.

1749. James Walter Yerkes[8], born 7 September, 1861; married, 2 July, 1891, Mrs. Annie Ester Shubert, born at Welsh Run, Pennsylvania, 16 July, 1853; daughter of James Gorman by his wife Susanna Feltberger. Mr. Yerkes resides at Philadelphia, and is a member of the firm of J. Walter Yerkes & Co., house, sign, and fresco painters.

1750. Catharine R. Yerkes[8], born 10 November, 1865.

1751. Richard W. Yerkes[8], born 23 June, 1868; married, 29 April, 1896, Philena L. Salter, born at Philadelphia, 10 September, 1870; daughter of Heliacal A. Salter by his wife Philena Kinsey. He resides at Philadelphia.

1752. Sarah Taylor Yerkes[8], born 22 September, 1870; married, 5 December, 1894, Howard Rankin Yearsley, born at Coatesville, Pennsylvania, 27 June, 1869; son of Isaac Yearsley, Senr, by his wife Ann Elizabeth Rankin. Mr. Yearsley is a stenographer, and resides at Logan, Philadelphia. Issue: (1753) Elizabeth Rankin Yearsley[9], born 5 October, 1897. (1754) James Walter Yearsley[9], born 5 August, 1900.

1755. Ella M. Yerkes[8], born 26 September, 1873.

1048. FRANKLIN YERKES[7] (Jacob Streper[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Jacob Streper Yerkes by his wife Ann S. Shoemaker, was born at Franklin, Warren County, Ohio, 19 December, 1835; married, 30 January, 1872, Mary Francenia Cochran, born at Chambersburg, Indiana, 3 August, 1851; daughter of William Logan Douglas Cochran by his wife Sarah Jane Walker. Mr. Yerkes resides at Veedersburg, Indiana, where he is in business as a dealer and shipper of cattle.

Children of Franklin[7] and Mary Francenia (Cochran) Yerkes:

1756. Logan Yerkes[8], born 24 March, 1873.

1757. Owen Yerkes[8], born 17 October, 1874.

1049. HIRAM YERKES[7] (Jacob Streper[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Jacob Streper Yerkes by his wife Ann S. Shoemaker, was born at Franklin, Ohio, 7 May, 1839; married (1), 21 September, 1865, Hester Emeline Prevo, born October, 1838; died at Fairmount, Illinois, 6 September, 1877; daughter of Marcus

Prevo by his wife Sarah Beers. He married (2), 10 January, 1878, Mary Olive Noble, born at Princeton, Indiana, 6 February, 1860; daughter of James Henry Noble. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Fairmount, Illinois, where his children were born. He is a Methodist.

Children by first wife:

1758. SPENCER GRANT YERKES[8], born 8 August, 1866.
1759. ALICE MAUD YERKES[8], born 30 March, 1868; married Charles Milton Price.
1760. ELLA MAY YERKES[8], born 20 October, 1869; married Clement Horatio Stearns.
1761. ANNA LEAH YERKES[8], born 21 May, 1871; married Ira Milton Busby.
1762. SUSIE YERKES[8], born 23 September, 1873.
1763. HATTIE YERKES[8], born 12 August, 1875; married, 26 September, 1897, Oscar Stallings, born at Fairmount, 25 August, 1874.

Children by second wife:

1764. PEARL YERKES[8], born 24 September, 1879; died 7 January, 1880.
1765. HIRAM NOBLE YERKES[8], born 15 February, 1881.
1766. LOLA GRACE YERKES[8], born 26 November, 1885.
1767. WINNIE MARGARET YERKES[8], born 15 October, 1888.

1050. BARCLAY YERKES[7] (Jacob Streper[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Jacob Streper Yerkes by his wife Ann S. Shoemaker, was born at Covington, Indiana, 10 April, 1841; married, 18 April, 1867, Martha Marlatt, born in Wabash Township, Indiana, 18 December, 1844; daughter of Jacob Marlatt by his wife Cynthia Schnorf. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Covington, where his children were born.

Children of Barclay[7] and Martha (Marlatt) Yerkes:

1768. EMMA YERKES[8], born 20 August, 1868.
1769. JACOB YERKES[8], born 29 April, 1871.
1770. CHARLES T. YERKES[8], born 29 January, 1876.
1771. SHERMAN YERKES[8], born 22 May, 1879.
1772. RUBY DEBORAH YERKES[8], born 25 February, 1882.

1051. ALLEN YERKES[7] (Jacob Streper[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and fifth child of Jacob Streper Yerkes by his wife Ann S. Shoemaker, was born at Covington, Indiana, 23 February, 1844; married, 10 October, 1866, Serena M. Alexander, born at Belvidere, Illinois, 22 December, 1845; daughter of James Alexander by his wife Sarah Mitchell. He is a farmer, and resides at Covington, where his children were born.

Children of Allen[7] and Serena M. (Alexander) Yerkes:

1773. JAMES LOVELL YERKES[8], born 29 December, 1868; married, 7 December, 1892, Mabel Dell Graham, born at Covington, 24 March, 1872; daughter of Albert

W. Graham by his wife Serelda Carwhile. He is a farmer, and resides at Covington. Issue: (1774) VIRGIE ALLEN YERKES[9], born 20 June, 1895.

1775. JONES IRWIN YERKES[8], born 19 November, 1870; married, 19 January, 1898, Grace Hendrix, born at Covington, 7 October, 1875; daughter of Arbanus Nixon Hendrix. He is a farmer, and resides at Covington.

1061. JONATHAN M. YERKES[7] (Jonathan[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and sixth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mitchener, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, 15 February, 1854; married, 12 January, 1882, Mary Louisa Ewing, born in Cecil County, Maryland, 26 April, 1853; daughter of Elisha R. Ewing, Sen[r], by his wife Louisa Ford. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Oxford, Chester County. Both he and his wife are Presbyterians.

Children of Jonathan M.[7] and Mary Louisa (Ewing) Yerkes; all born in Chester County:

1776. ANNA MAY YERKES[8], born 6 May, 1883; married, 12 March, 1900, Frank Gilbert.
1777. ELIZABETH YERKES[8], born 25 September, 1885; died 23 August, 1899.
1778. ROLAND YERKES[8], born 1 January, 1888.
1779. MARY LOUISA YERKES[8], born 24 December, 1889.
1780. GIFFORD M. YERKES[8], born 6 January, 1892.
1781. JONATHAN YERKES[8], born 4 March, 1894.
1782. HOBART YERKES[8], born 24 September, 1896.

1063. HENRY C. YERKES[7] (Jonathan[6], William[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth son and eighth child of Jonathan Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Mitchener, was born in Cecil County, Maryland, 12 July, 1859; married, 4 November, 1883, Eva Ewing, born in Cecil County, 5 July, 1863; sister of his brother Jonathan M.'s wife. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes reside at Lewisville, Chester County, Pennsylvania.

Children of Henry C.[7] and Eva (Ewing) Yerkes:

1783. FLOSSIE M. YERKES[8], born 20 July, 1884.
1784. BENNIE FORREST YERKES[8], born 17 November, 1885.
1785. HARRY HARLEN YERKES[8], born 21 September, 1887.
1786. BAYARD ROY YERKES[8], born 10 September, 1889.
1787. MYRTLE LOUISA YERKES[8], born 21 November, 1891.
1788. FREIDA EVA YERKES[8], born 26 April, 1898.
1789. AUSTIN NORVAL YERKES[8], born 6 February, 1902.

1070. JOHN WORRELL YERKES[7] (Job Roberts[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Job Roberts Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Pierce, was born in East Bradford, Chester County, 2 January, 1846; died there, 4 April, 1876; married, 26 February, 1873, Mary Kate Barr, born in Delaware County, 26 March, 1850; died at Chester, 25 November, 1877; daughter of Charles Barr by his wife Mary Ann Fulton.

Child of John Worrell[7] and Mary Kate (Barr) Yerkes:

1790. Lauretta James Yerkes[8], born 23 December, 1873; married, 11 August, 1894, Samuel Newlin Hill, Jun[r], born at Markham, Delaware County, 8 June, 1871; son of Samuel Newlin Hill by his wife Isabelle Hudson. They reside at Markham. Issue: (1791) Miriam Elizabeth Hill[9], born 3 November, 1895. (1792) John Hill[9], born 26 October, 1898.

1073. LEWIS MORRIS YERKES[7] (Job Roberts[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth child and son of Job Roberts Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Pierce, was born at New Garden, Chester County, 2 April, 1852; married, 28 December, 1881, Adaline Myres, born at Thornburg, same county, 28 May, 1852; daughter of James Myres by his wife Amanda Hunter. Mr. Yerkes resides at Philadelphia.

Children of Lewis Morris[7] and Adaline (Myres) Yerkes:

1793. Horace Maxwell Yerkes[8], born 7 March, 1883; died 18 May, 1892.
1794. Bessie Amanda Yerkes[8], born 2 May, 1885.

1074. HARRY MENDENHALL YERKES[7] (Job Roberts[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fifth child and son of Job Roberts Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Pierce, was born at New Garden, Chester County, 27 August, 1854; married, 28 January, 1885, Ella Henry Smedley, born in Delaware County, 16 July, 1857; daughter of Jesse F. Smedley by his wife Ellen G. Ormsby, and a descendant of George Smedley.* Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides near West Chester, Pennsylvania.

Children of Harry Mendenhall[7] and Ella Henry (Smedley) Yerkes:

1795. Harry Wardle Yerkes[8], born 13 May, 1886.
1796. Norman B. Yerkes[8], born 6 October, 1888; died 26 July, 1889.
1797. Maud Wilhelmina Yerkes[8], born 19 August, 1892; died 26 May, 1895.

1075. WALTER HOWARD YERKES[7] (Job Roberts[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth child and son of Job Roberts Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Pierce, was born in New Garden, Chester County, 10 January, 1857; married, 22 March, 1888, Grace Heysham, born at Newtown Square, Delaware County, 16 September, 1863; daughter of Dr. Charles Stewart Heysham by his wife Fanny Phipps Rushton. Mr. Yerkes resides at West Chester, Pennsylvania.

Children of Walter Howard[7] and Grace (Heysham) Yerkes:

1798. Fannie Elizabeth Yerkes[8], born 20 January, 1889.
1799. Earl Pierce Yerkes[8], born 28 May, 1892.
1800. Lydia Eyre Yerkes[8], born 16 November, 1898.

* See "Genealogy of the Smedley Family," by Gilbert Cope.

1088. MARY ELIZABETH YERKES[7] (Morris or Maurice[6], John[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and sixth child of Morris Yerkes by his wife Hannah Mendenhall Pierce, was born in Chester County, Pennsylvania, 16 April, 1856; married, 16 April, 1881, William Luther Mallory, born in New York, 4 January, 1857; son of Augustus Mallory by his wife Mary Jane Burrows. They reside at Heppner, Oregon.

Children of William Luther and Mary Elizabeth[7] (Yerkes) Mallory; all born at Heppner, Oregon:

1801. Edna Frances Mallory[8], born 21 November, 1884.
1802. Augustus Maurice Mallory[8], born 6 October, 1884.
1803. William Lester Mallory[8], born 22 December, 1886.
1804. Harry Yerkes Mallory[8], born 28 October, 1888.
1805. Cassius Chester Mallory[8], born 18 October, 1890.
1806. Margaret Mallory[8], born 16 July, 1897.

1102. GEORGE S. YERKES[7] (Lewis[6], Jonathan[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Lewis Yerkes by his wife Esther Fielding Jones, died at Philadelphia, in December, 1868; married Elizabeth, daughter of William Denny.

Children of George S.[7] and Elizabeth (Denny) Yerkes; born at Philadelphia:

1807. Lewis Albert Yerkes[8], born 9 May, 1861; married, 13 October, 1886, Anna Niell Foster, born 15 July, 1862; daughter of Isaac M. Foster by his wife Margaret Niell. Mr. Yerkes resides at Swarthmore, Pennsylvania, and is a master painter. Issue: (1808) Lewis Patterson Yerkes[9], born 2 August, 1887. (1809) Adolph Andrews Yerkes[9], born 25 February, 1890. (1810) Jennie Haines Yerkes[9], born 4 July, 1894. (1811) Margaret Niell Yerkes[9], born 28 September, 1896.
1812. Elizabeth Fielding Yerkes[8], born 13 May, 1867; married, 7 November, 1894, Henry W. Gruber, born 27 November, 1868; son of Henry Gruber. Issue: (1813) Helen M. Gruber[9], born 2 September, 1897; died 27 July, 1898. (1814) Henry T. Gruber[9], born 12 March, 1902.

1103. THEODORE YERKES[7] (Lewis[6], Jonathan[5], John[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Lewis Yerkes by his wife Esther Fielding Jones, was born in Philadelphia, 30 April, 1840; married Mary G. Ketcham, daughter of John Ketcham by his wife Anna Mein. Mr. Yerkes is a salesman, and was for many years a member of the dry-goods firm of Williams, Yerkes & Company.

Children of Theodore[7] and Mary G. (Ketcham) Yerkes:

1815. Emily Roberts Yerkes[8].
1816. William Lippincott Yerkes[8].
1817. Eleanor Lippincott Yerkes[8].
1818. Albert Jones Yerkes[8].
1819. Mary Yerkes[8].

1107. ELLA AMELIA YERKES[7] (Samuel Mann[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Samuel Mann Yerkes by his second wife, Mrs. Emeline (Mather) Rumsey, was born at Howell, Michigan, 11 September, 1864; married, 15 April, 1890, Frank R. Crandal, born at Northfield, Michigan, 15 November, 1862; son of David Freeman Crandal by his wife Caroline M. Simmons. Mr. Crandal resides at Howell, Michigan, where his children were born.

Children of Frank R. and Ella Amelia[7] (Yerkes) Crandal:

1820. CARRIE L. CRANDAL[8], born 3 January, 1891.
1821. MERLE S. CRANDAL[8], born 19 December, 1892.
1822. L. HAROLD CRANDAL[8], born 10 October, 1894.
1823. RIAL Y. CRANDAL[8], born 24 December, 1896.
1824. FLORA A. CRANDAL[8], born 8 March, 1899.
1825. FRANK M. CRANDAL[8], born 5 February, 1901.

1108. SAMUEL MATHER YERKES[7] (Samuel Mann[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Samuel Mann Yerkes by his second wife, Mrs. Emeline (Mather) Rumsey, was born at Howell, Michigan, 4 December, 1869; married, 10 May, 1893, Rosa A. P. Sowle, born at Howell, Michigan, 29 July, 1867; daughter of Enos Sowle by his wife Justina Curtis. Mr. Yerkes resides at Howell, where his children were born.

Children of Samuel Mather[7] and Rosa A. P. (Sowle) Yerkes:

1826. RALPH WALTER YERKES[8], born 26 January, 1897.
1827. ESTHER SOWLE YERKES[8], born 12 October, 1899.

1114. SAMUEL LINFORD YERKES[7] (John Keith[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fifth child of John Keith Yerkes by his wife Henrietta Lesher, was born at Huntingdon Valley, Moreland Township, Montgomery County, 13 February, 1854, and resides at Fox Chase, Philadelphia, where he and his brother, William Austin Yerkes, are engaged in the flour and feed milling business, under the firm name of Yerkes Brothers. He married, 1 January, 1880, Mary Anna Walton, born at Frankford, Philadelphia, 2 August, 1852; daughter of Salem Walton by his wife Ann Eliza Stroup.

Children of Samuel Linford[7] and Mary Anna (Walton) Yerkes:

1828. ROYDEN KEITH YERKES[8], born 22 June, 1881. He graduated, in 1899, at the Philadelphia High School, with honors, and in the same year he entered the University of Pennsylvania, from which he was graduated in 1903. He is now studying for the ministry at the Boston School of Theology.
1829. MABEL JANVIER YERKES[8], born 22 May, 1886.

ROYDEN KEITH YERKES
(No. 1828)

1122. SILAS MARSHALL YERKES[7] (Isaac Mann[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Isaac Mann Yerkes by his wife Jane Murdock Carr, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 28 August, 1846; married, 21 October, 1874, Sue Addis Carrell, born near Hartsville, 24 April, 1854; daughter of Hugh Jamison Carrell by his wife Abigail Dubois Addis. He resides at Doylestown.

Children of Silas Marshall[7] and Sue Addis (Carrell) Yerkes; all born near Hartsville:

1830. ROBERT MEARNS YERKES[8], born 26 May, 1876. He is a student at Harvard University.
1831. MABEL YERKES[8], born 9 November, 1880; died 26 March, 1883.
1832. MILES CARRELL YERKES[8], born 27 November, 1884.
1833. WILLIAM AUGUSTUS YERKES[8], born 24 March, 1886.
1834. CARRIE MCCLUSKEY YERKES[8], born 26 October, 1887; died 22 March, 1894.

1124. COURTLAND CARR YERKES[7] (Isaac Mann[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Isaac Mann Yerkes by his wife Jane Murdock Carr, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 16 March, 1850; married, 15 January, 1878, Mary Matilda Atkinson, born at Davisville, Bucks County, 11 December, 1857; daughter of Mahlon R. Atkinson by his wife Mary A. Wood. He resides at Hatboro, Pennsylvania.

Children of Courtland Carr[7] and Mary Matilda (Atkinson) Yerkes:

1835. CHARLES M. YERKES[8], born 25 March, 1879; died 31 January, 1880.
1836. JANE CARR YERKES[8], born 3 September, 1881; married John Wallace Hoff, and resides at Trenton, New Jersey.
1837. MARY ATKINSON YERKES[8], born 2 April, 1894.

1126. CHARLES SHOEMAKER YERKES[7] (Isaac Mann[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and sixth child of Isaac Mann Yerkes by his wife Jane Murdock Carr, was born at Hartsville, Pennsylvania, 15 July, 1857; married, 10 September, 1886, Sarah Elizabeth Kniblor, born at Portage, New York, 28 September, 1860; daughter of Wells Ebenezer Kniblor by his wife Hila Weller Hill. Mr. Yerkes resides at Salamanca, New York, where he is engaged in business as an express messenger for the Wells Fargo Express Company.

Child of Charles Shoemaker[7] and Sarah Elizabeth (Kniblor) Yerkes:

1838. MABEL KNIBLOR YERKES[8], born 16 September, 1889.

1127. JENNIE YERKES[7] (Isaac Mann[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and seventh child of Isaac Mann Yerkes by his wife Jane Murdock Carr, was born at Hartsville, Pennsylvania, 17

September, 1859; married, 3 March, 1880, Ashbel Welch Watson, born near Newtown, 13 April, 1848; son of David Lee Watson by his wife Martha Thompson. Mr. Watson resides at Newtown, Bucks County, where he is engaged in the lumber business, being the senior member of the firm of A. W. & W. M. Watson.

Children of Ashbel Welch and Jennie[7] (Yerkes) Watson; all born at Newtown:

1839. SAMUEL BUCKMAN WATSON[8], born 28 April, 1881; died 22 June, 1882.
1840. ESTHER MEARNS WATSON[8], born 3 September, 1883.
1841. HAROLD LEE WATSON[8], born 22 June, 1886.
1842. CARL BUCKMAN WATSON[8], born 26 September, 1890.

1136. EUGENE YERKES[7] (Silas Darrah[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Silas Darrah Yerkes by his wife Rachel Shelmire, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 27 June, 1854; married, 16 October, 1876, Theresa May Oechsle, born at Philadelphia, 12 January, 1857; daughter of Joseph Oechsle by his wife Francisca Metzinger. Mr. Yerkes is in the employ of the Philadelphia Rapid Transit Company as car despatcher.

Children of Eugene[7] and Theresa May (Oechsle) Yerkes:

1843. EUGENE JOHN YERKES[8], born 21 February, 1878; died 9 April, 1886.
1844. MARY FRANCISCA YERKES[8], born 6 September, 1881; died 22 May, 1882.
1845. RACHEL MAY YERKES[8], born 13 July, 1886.
1846. JOSEPH HAWKER YERKES[8], born 12 February, 1890.

1138. SILAS HORNER YERKES[7] (Silas Darrah[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Silas Darrah Yerkes by his wife Rachel Shelmire, was born at Downingtown, Pennsylvania, 12 April, 1858; married, 9 March, 1887, Maude Wright, born at Lock Haven, Clinton County, 17 December, 1863; daughter of James Wright by his wife Margaret Heinlein. Mr. Yerkes is engaged in business as a coal dealer, and resides at Wissahickon, Philadelphia.

Children of Silas Horner[7] and Maude (Wright) Yerkes:

1847. SILAS JAMES YERKES[8], born 27 August, 1889.
1848. NANCY YERKES[8], born 14 June, 1895.

1142. ALBERT ROWLAND YERKES[7] (William Tennant[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second child and son of William Tennant Yerkes by his wife Maria Blaker, was born at Abington, Montgomery County, 9 June, 1861; married, 18 February, 1885, Ada Berry Buckman,

born at Richboro, Bucks County, 20 October, 1861; daughter of Amos J. and Catharine D. Buckman. Mr. Yerkes resides at Logan, Philadelphia.

Children of Albert Rowland[7] and Ada Berry (Buckman) Yerkes; all born at Logan:

1849. Albert Rowland Yerkes[8], born 19 July, 1886.
1850. Amos Russell Yerkes[8] (twin of Albert Rowland), born 19 July, 1886.
1851. William Tennant Yerkes[8], born 3 January, 1890; died 30 November, 1892.
1852. Clifford Yerkes[8], born 5 June, 1893; died 8 January, 1896.
1853. Horace B. Yerkes[8], born 21 July, 1896.

1154. EDWIN HOLME YERKES[7] (Charles Huxham[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Charles Huxham Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Holme, was born at Grafton, Illinois, 5 October, 1860; married, 3 September, 1885, Emma Legate, born at Alamode, Missouri, 31 October, 1862; daughter of Henry Leander Legate by his wife Mary A. Skidmore. He was educated in the public schools, and at Eureka College, Illinois. From 1883 until 1890 he engaged in teaching, and in the latter year he took up the calling of telegraphy. He is now the agent and telegraph operator of the Burlington and Missouri Railroad at Phillips, Nebraska.

Children of Edwin Holme[7] and Emma (Legate) Yerkes; born in Illinois:

1854. Howard Leland Yerkes[8], born 21 July, 1886.
1855. Anna Mildred Yerkes[8], born 25 May, 1888.
1856. Charles Mason Yerkes[8], born 1 January, 1898.

1156. CHARLES WRENN YERKES[7] (Charles Huxham[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Charles Huxham Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Holme, was born in Grafton, Jersey County, Illinois, 19 February, 1865; married, 10 September, 1889, Mary Van Tine, born at Sandusky, Ohio, 7 November, 1867; daughter of Alfred C. Van Tine by his wife Emma Almira Durkee. Mr. Yerkes is a schoolteacher, and resides at Bunkerhill, Macoupin County, Illinois. He is a member of the Methodist Episcopal Church.

Children of Charles Wrenn[7] and Mary (Van Tine) Yerkes:

1857. Lucile Yerkes[8], born 8 September, 1890.
1858. Robert Dale Yerkes[8], born 17 August, 1892.
1859. Neena Yerkes[8], born 18 June, 1894.
1860. Alta Yerkes[8], born 18 March, 1896.
1861. Lola Yerkes[8], born 24 April, 1898.
1862. Warren Albro Yerkes[8], born 4 December, 1899.
1863. Byron Foster Yerkes[8], born 9 July, 1901.

1157. ALBERT EVEREST YERKES[7] (Charles Huxham[6], Silas[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Charles

Huxham Yerkes by his wife Rebecca Holme, was born in Grafton, Jersey County, Illinois, 14 January, 1868; married, 30 August, 1894, Julia Van Tine, born at Sandusky, Ohio, 6 May, 1869; daughter of Alfred C. Van Tine by his wife Almira Mary Wheeler. In early life Mr. Yerkes was a school-teacher, but later he became extensively engaged in the restaurant business in Chicago, Illinois, and is now a member of the firm of Faddis & Yerkes.

Children of Albert Everest[7] and Julia (Van Tine) Yerkes:

1864. Raymond Alfred Yerkes[8], born 28 September, 1895.
1865. Walter Holme Yerkes[8], born 25 October, 1896.
1866. Ralph Vincent Yerkes[8], born 2 February, 1898.
1867. Helen Yerkes[8], born 28 June, 1899.

1158. ABEL KELSEY YERKES[7] (Andrew Jackson[6], John[5], Harman[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Andrew Jackson Yerkes by his wife Susan Kelsey, was born at Bordentown, New Jersey, 15 September, 1858; married, 18 September, 1883, Mary Dilworth, born at Leavenworth, Kansas, 8 January, 1863; daughter of James Ronaldson Dilworth by his wife Alice Elizabeth Macauley.

Mr. Yerkes, upon the death of his father, was apprenticed to a farmer in Warminster, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, in 1868. Like all "bound boys" at that time, he received only such an education as three months at a country school afforded. When fourteen years of age he ran away from the farm, and after a varied and fruitful experience of several weeks as a newsboy, procured a position in a large cotton-mill. The panic of 1873 compelled him to leave that work and seek other employment, which he found in the *Public Spirit* office at Hatboro, Pennsylvania. In the spring of 1876, with just enough money to purchase a ticket to Glencoe, Minnesota, he landed at that place, almost penniless and without a friend, and failing to find employment in the printing-office there, he went to work on a farm, but finally obtained a situation at type-setting. In September he was offered a similar situation at Alexandria, Minnesota, to which place he went in a stage-coach, on money borrowed from the publisher he worked for. This man had money to lend him, at a good rate of interest, but utterly refused to pay the wages that were due.

In 1878, soon after the Custer Massacre, young Yerkes went to Fort Standing Rock, Dakota, with a herd of cattle for the Sioux Indians. The trip was a hazardous one of two months, during which an attack from Indians was daily expected. It was made without loss of life, and created a desire on the part of the subject of this sketch to see Western life on the frontier. So, in 1879, he went to Miles City, then the outpost of civilization. This town

CHARLES TYSON YERKES, ESQR
(No. 1167)

existed upon the earnings of buffalo-hunters, who were then killing buffalo by the thousands for their hides alone, and it was probably at that time the "roughest" town in the United States. In 1882 he established the *Post,* a small weekly paper at Coulson (now Billings), Montana, and conducted the same for six months, when he sold it and removed to Bozeman, where he aided in starting the *Bozeman Weekly Chronicle.* In 1884 he purchased this paper, and edited and conducted it several years, "in the interest of himself and the Democratic party." He now resides at Seattle, Washington, where he is engaged in the printing and publishing business, under the name of Yerkes Printing Company.

Children of Abel Kelsey[7] and Mary (Dilworth) Yerkes; born at Bozeman, Montana:

1868. James Dilworth Yerkes[8], born 10 July, 1884; died 20 January, 1890.
1869. Beulah Yerkes[8], born 10 August, 1885.
1870. Paul Kelsey Yerkes[8], born 7 June, 1887.
1871. William Dilworth Yerkes[8], born 26 January, 1897.
1872. Margaret Yerkes[8], born 1 January, 1898.

1167. CHARLES TYSON YERKES[7] (Charles Tyson[6], Silas[5], Silas[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and second child of Charles Tyson Yerkes by his wife Elizabeth Link Broom, was born at Philadelphia, 25 June, 1837. He was educated at the Friends' School and the Central High School of his native city, and began his business life as a clerk in the flour and grain commission and forwarding house of James P. Perot & Brother. He worked at first without salary, as in those days it was esteemed a great privilege to enter a first-class house, but on account of close attention to business, he was presented by his employers with fifty dollars at the end of the first year.

In 1859 he gave up the clerkship, and made his first independent business venture, opening a stock-broker's office. Three years later he purchased a banking house at No. 20 South Third Street, making as a specialty the negotiation of first-class bonds. During the Civil War he dealt heavily in government, State, and city bonds. In the latter part of this period the city of Philadelphia found itself in stress for moneys to meet obligations growing out of its large requirements to raise and equip its troops for the war, and to pay for its extensive land purchases in connection with the enlargement of its park. To meet this emergency, the city found it necessary to issue a large amount of bonds, but when issued, it was discovered that they could not be sold at their par value. The law did not allow of sales at less than par, so the raising of money by this means was brought to a stand-still. At this critical juncture Mr. Yerkes conceived a plan to raise the price of the bonds

from eighty-five per cent. (the amount then bid for the same) to par, which plan was accepted by the City Treasurer, and proved successful, to the great relief of the city's financial straits. The close alliance then formed with the city proved, however, ultimately disastrous to Mr. Yerkes. The financial panic of 1871, caused by the Chicago fire, caught him carrying a large quantity of securities, and heavily in debt to the city for bonds sold on its account. It had been the custom to make settlement with the city at the end of each month, but the authorities, in their fright over the possible effects of the panic, demanded from Mr. Yerkes immediate settlement. He firmly refused to comply with this demand, as by so doing he would give the city preference over his other creditors, and this he was unwilling to do. The city still insisting on immediate payment, he made an assignment for the benefit of all of his creditors, and thus was lost the accumulation of years.

Some months later, however, encouraged by prominent bankers and other financial men (who continued their faith in his honor and integrity as a business man), Mr. Yerkes resumed the banking business, and from the start began to recuperate his losses, but particularly so in 1873, at the time of the Jay Cooke failure. Appreciating at once that this failure meant a serious decline in all securities, Mr. Yerkes sold stocks heavily, and later bought them back at much lower prices than those for which he had sold them. This enabled him to realize immense profits.

After Mr. Yerkes resumed business, City Councils, recognizing the great service that he had rendered the municipality financially, in the past, and the injury done him when the authorities forced him into insolvency, passed an ordinance absolving him from all indebtedness to the city. So soon as Mr. Yerkes had retrieved his fortune sufficiently to justify the step, he called his old creditors together and paid them in full.

Very early in his business career he identified himself with street passenger railways. When he was only twenty-two years old, he, with others, bought a controlling interest in the Seventeenth and Nineteenth Streets Passenger Railway Company, of Philadelphia. He took a deep interest in the management of the road, and contributed largely to its success as a carrier of passengers, as well as to its permanent prosperity. From time to time he increased his holdings of the capital stock, and at about the time of his failure he was the largest individual stockholder in the company, which interest was sacrificed through his suspension. In 1875 he acquired a large interest in the Continental Passenger Railway Company, of the same city, with the result that the stock afterwards rose from fifteen to over one hundred dollars per share. Such connections were but the initial steps which led him later to engage himself with similar interests, so extensively and

RESIDENCE OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES, No. 864 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

successfully as to gain for him great prominence in the financial world, and almost world-wide fame.

In 1880 Mr. Yerkes made a tour through the Northwest, during which he made his first visit to Chicago. At that time, although gold was coming from Europe by almost every steamer to New York, money was not plentiful in the metropolis, and inquiry proved that it was going West, principally to Chicago. On his tour he stopped at Fargo, North Dakota, and, becoming interested in the rapid growth of that country, he joined an improvement syndicate there, of which he later became sole owner. He bought heavily of land and built business blocks, and was successful in organizing the first fair held in North Dakota. He subsequently sold most of his Dakota interests.

In the Autumn of 1881 he went to Chicago, and established a banking house at the corner of La Salle and Madison Streets. In 1886 he opened negotiations for the control of the Chicago street railways, and, in association with some Chicago capitalists and a few of his old friends in the East, soon obtained control of the North Chicago City Railway Company. The company was completely reorganized, with Mr. Yerkes as president, and cables were adopted as motive power. He also succeeded in using the old La Salle Street tunnel, which at that time had been unused for many years, thereby overcoming the disadvantage of the swing bridges so long an inconvenience to the people of the north side. Two years later he closed negotiations for a controlling interest in the Chicago West Division Railway Company, which was reorganized and improved, Mr. Yerkes becoming president. In both undertakings the confidence of his associates was such that they left him to act entirely as his judgment should dictate. Mr. Yerkes became a factor in the Chicago elevated railroad systems, as leader in the reorganization of the Lake Street Company, whose managers had appealed to him for assistance in their financial straits. Later he undertook to build an elevated railroad on the north side of the city, and in 1897 formed the Union Loop Company, to provide terminal facilities for all the roads in the heart of the city. This project was carried to a successful issue after a long and stubborn contention with the property owners. One result of extending the various lines outside the city limits was an increased demand for land in the suburban districts, and, in order to facilitate the growth of the enterprise, Mr. Yerkes conceived a plan of a system of suburban roads, connected with the main surface lines and extending to the heart of the city. Accordingly eight different companies were chartered, and about two hundred and fifty miles of track laid. All these corporations were finally united into the Chicago Consolidated Traction Company, whose lines literally gridiron the western and northwestern parts of the city.

In 1899 he parted with his interests in the North Chicago and West Chicago Street Railway companies to a syndicate formed of a number of capitalists, and in 1900 he sold the balance of his Chicago railroad holdings to another syndicate. He then made London his basis of operation, with the intention of giving to London railroad facilities of a modern character, and completely revolutionizing the then prevailing methods. It is expected that during the present year (1904) some of his railroads will be in operation. It is a strange fact that prior to Mr. Yerkes taking an interest in London, that great city, the largest in the world, was the least provided with intramural transportation of any large city.

Mr. Yerkes was among the first to become interested in the Columbian Exposition, was foremost in the struggle for its location in Chicago, and from the start was generous in contributing to its support. He was made a member of the board of directors, which position he held throughout the entire fair period. In this responsible capacity, his force of character and wisdom of counsel made themselves most evident. During a trip to Europe he accomplished much in the way of attracting the attention of the would-be exhibitors, and in inspiring confidence among foreign nations. As a member of the committee on fine arts, his labors were particularly effective, and to his influence was largely due the elaborateness and great success of the exhibit in that department. He inaugurated a thorough search in the art centres of the world for their best and rarest examples, while from his own private gallery, one of the finest in the United States, the loan was both valuable and extensive.

In 1897 he presented to the University of Chicago the largest telescope in the most perfectly equipped observatory in the world. In 1893 he purchased a lot on Fifth Avenue, at the corner of Sixty-eighth Street, New York, and built for himself a house, which he occupied in January, 1896, and in which he still resides.

Mr. Yerkes is a keen observer and a quick thinker, and his large business achievements themselves evidence his untiring energy and indomitable will, as well as his clear foresight and sagacity. In the social world he is most genial, cordial, and gracious. He is a devoted lover of the beautiful, and in his pictures, of which he possesses a large and rich collection, and in his conservatory, which is one of the most unique in America, he finds his especial delight.

He married (1), 22 December, 1859, Susanna Guttridge Gamble, daughter of George Newton Gamble, a native of Leicestershire, England, by his wife Susanna Guttridge. He married (2), 23 September, 1881, Mary Adelaide Moore, daughter of Thomas Moore, Esq., of Philadelphia.

ENTRANCE HALL OF RESIDENCE OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES
AT NO. 864 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

WEST ROOM OF ART GALLERY OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES AT No. 864 FIFTH AVENUE, NEW YORK

ROOM 1000, ARCADIA BUILDING, 1974 BROADWAY, NEW YORK

Children of Charles Tyson Yerkes[7] by his first marriage:

1873. JOSEPHINE YERKES[8], born and died 29 January, 1861.

1874. GEORGE GAMBLE YERKES[8], born 29 May, and died 13 August, 1862.

1875. CHARLES EDWARD YERKES[8], born 25 August, 1863; married, 26 April, 1898, Mabel Theresa Guerin; daughter of Byram Chedister Guerin by his wife Leonora Dixon. Mr. Yerkes resides at Chicago, and is engaged there in the banking business, being a member of the firm of Dewar & Yerkes. He is a director of the Pennsylvania Iron-Works Company, and the North Shore Street Railway, also a member of the Racquet and Tennis Club of New York, the Germantown Cricket and Racquet Clubs, of Philadelphia, the Glen View Club, the Evanston Country Club, and the Edgewater Golf Club, of Chicago.

1876. ELIZABETH LAURA YERKES[8], born 3 November, 1866; married, 18 June, 1895, Lino Francesco Rondinella; son of Pasqualle Rondinella by his wife Elizabeth Esler. Mr. Rondinella is a mechanical engineer, and graduated from the University of Pennsylvania in 1885. Issue: (1877) EDITH RONDINELLA[9], born 28 March, 1896.

1878. ROBERT KENDERDINE YERKES[8], born 14 February, and died 18 April, 1868.

1879. EMMA YERKES[8] (twin of Robert Kenderdine), born 14 February, and died 15 February, 1868.

1170. SARAH LOVENIA YERKES[7] (Huston[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Huston Yerkes by his wife Catharine Ann Lesher, was born in Moreland, Pennsylvania, 17 December, 1846; married, 19 August, 1872, Dr. Frederick W. Welch, a dental surgeon; born at Gouverneur, New York, 29 April, 1849; died at Trenton, New Jersey, 20 July, 1898; son of Thomas Bromwell Welch by his wife Lucy Maria Hult.

Children of Frederick W. and Sarah Lovenia[7] (Yerkes) Welch; all born at Scranton, Pennsylvania:

1880. EDNA MAY WELCH[8], born 3 July, 1873; died 6 September, 1892.

1881. RAY WALTER WELCH[8], born 2 July, 1875.

1882. FRED LOUISE WELCH[8], born 11 November, 1877; died 4 March, 1879.

1883. FREDA LOVENIA WELCH[8], born 20 April, 1880; married, 6 September, 1899, Joseph Bennett Kronenberg.

1173. WILMER HARRISON YERKES[7] (Huston[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Huston Yerkes by his wife Catharine Ann Lesher, was born in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 16 October, 1853; married, 1 August, 1880, Florence N. Smart, born at Pittsburg, 7 February, 1858. Mr. Yerkes resides at Allegheny City.

Children of Wilmer Harrison[7] and Florence N. (Smart) Yerkes:

1884. CLARA MAUD YERKES[8], born 18 May, 1882; died in 1893.

1885. RACHEL E. YERKES[8], born 17 February, 1884.

1886. FLORENCE L. YERKES[8], born 24 May, 1889.

1176. WILLIAM FRANKLIN YERKES[7] (Huston[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and sixth child of Huston Yerkes by his wife Catharine Ann Lesher, was born in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, 10 June, 1861; married, 26 November, 1884, Flora Maria Ivins, born in Kirtland, Ohio, 25 October, 1859; daughter of Garret Conover Ivins by his wife Mary Jane Holmes. Mr. Yerkes is in the lumber business, and resides at Olympia, Washington.

Children of William Franklin[7] and Flora Maria (Ivins) Yerkes:

1887. HORACE LEON YERKES[8], born 9 September, 1885.
1888. EVELYN ALICE YERKES[8], born 4 September, 1890.
1889. WILLARD EVERETT YERKES[8], born 15 March, 1898.
1890. LELAND YERKES[8], born 4 August, 1899.

1185. AMOS ADDIS YERKES[7] (Moses[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Moses Yerkes by his wife Eleanor Morrison Yerkes, was born in Huntingdon Valley, Montgomery County, 5 December, 1854; married, 2 October, 1877, Anna Riley, born in Philadelphia, 9 November, 1855; daughter of William Riley by his wife Mary Jane Gray. Mr. Yerkes has been connected with the dry-goods house of Folwell Brothers & Co., of Philadelphia, since 1872; first as book-keeper and cashier, and since 1900, when the firm was incorporated, as assistant secretary and treasurer.

Children of Amos Addis[7] and Anna (Riley) Yerkes:

1891. WILLIAM FOLWELL YERKES[8], born 9 September, 1879.
1892. SAMUEL JACKSON YERKES[8], born 15 July, 1890.

1186. AUGUSTUS GATES YERKES[7] (Moses[6], Benjamin[5], Benjamin[4], John[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and child of Moses Yerkes by his wife Eleanor Morrison Yerkes, was born at Edge Hill, Montgomery County, 3 August, 1857; married, 25 January, 1876, Clara Nippes, born at Philadelphia, 27 July, 1860; daughter of Samuel and Lucretia Nippes. Mr. Yerkes is book-keeper for the firm of Charles J. Webb & Co., of Philadelphia, wool merchants.

Children of Augustus Gates[7] and Clara (Nippes) Yerkes:

1893. SAMUEL AUGUSTUS YERKES[8], born 24 May, 1877.
1894. DAVID MARTIN YERKES[8], born 19 October, 1885; died in May, 1886.
1895. LULA YERKES[8], born 22 June, 1887.
1896. HELEN YERKES[8], born 19 November, 1888.
1897. AUGUSTUS GATES YERKES, JUN[R][8], born 7 June, 1896.

1217. JOSIAH YERKES[7] (John McKnight[6], Josiah[5], Nathaniel[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of John McKnight Yerkes by his

wife Lucy Church, was born at Romulus, New York, 18 April, 1853; married, 12 March, 1878, Alice Kuney, born at Varick, New York, 12 December, 1856; daughter of Daniel Kuney by his wife Deborah Tunison. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer and a prominent citizen of Romulus. On 1 January, 1877, he was commissioned a justice of the peace, and served in this capacity until 1 January, 1893. From 1892 until 1898 he held the office of Justice of Sessions for Seneca County. He was a member of the Board of Supervisors of Seneca County for five years, and since 10 November, 1902, has been the clerk of that Board.

Children of Josiah[7] and Alice (Kuney) Yerkes; all born at Romulus:

1898. Claribel Yerkes[8], born 12 July, 1879.
1899. Florence Yerkes[8], born 25 July, 1883.
1900. Hattie Pearl Yerkes[8], born 22 June, 1886.
1901. Leona Yerkes[8], born 9 April, 1890.
1902. Charles Tyson Yerkes[8], born 1 January, 1898.

1218. BARNUM YERKES[7] (John McKnight[6], Josiah[5], Nathaniel[4], Josiah[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of John McKnight Yerkes by his wife Lucy Church, was born at Romulus, New York, 27 June, 1854; married, 11 December, 1877, Caroline Elizabeth Hoffman, born at Fayette, New York, 20 June, 1858; died at Romulus, 6 June, 1890; daughter of Charles Hoffman by his wife Catharine Frantz. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Romulus.

Children of Barnum[7] and Caroline Elizabeth (Hoffman) Yerkes; all born at Romulus:

1903. Inez Lucy Yerkes[8], born 11 August, 1879; married, 9 October, 1902, Delazon Conley.
1904. Blanch Catharine Yerkes[8], born 16 January, 1885.

1278. ANNA MARIA YERKES[7] (Dr. Harman[6], Andrew Long[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), only child of Dr. Harman Yerkes by his wife Eliza Ann Ivester, was born at Phœnixville, Pennsylvania, 19 January, 1850; married, 18 September, 1872, Andrew Robeno Whitaker, born 5 August, 1845; son of Samuel Adams Whitaker by his wife Sarah Ann Robeno. Mr. Whitaker was for some years a civil engineer of the Philadelphia and Reading Railroad Company, and a stock-broker at Philadelphia. He was at one time secretary of the Saucon Iron Company, and a member of the Borough Council of Phœnixville, and is now a member of the Pennsylvania Fish Commission. He retired from business some years ago, and resides at Phœnixville. He is a first cousin of Governor Pennypacker.

Children of Andrew Robeno and Anna Maria[7] (Yerkes) Whitaker; born at Phœnixville:

1905. Elida Robeno Whitaker[8], born 6 July, 1873.

1906. Samuel Adams Whitaker[8], born 15 February, 1876. He was graduated from the collegiate department of the University of Pennsylvania in 1896, and from the law department in 1899, in which year he entered upon practice in the law at Philadelphia. He is a member of the school board of Phœnixville, having entered the same just fifty years after his grandfather Yerkes retired from the board. In August, 1899, he was commissioned second lieutenant in the Sixth Regiment, National Guard of Pennsylvania, and 14 March, 1902, was promoted captain.

1303. FRANK EDGAR YERKES, M.D.[7] (Alfred Earle[6], Stephen[5], Harman[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Alfred Earle Yerkes by his wife Mary Ann Haslett, was born in Warminster, Bucks County, 9 January, 1870; married, 4 September, 1901, Sue May Carpenter, born at Mauch Chunk, 9 January, 1880; daughter of Samuel Carpenter by his wife Alice Cordelia Wilhelm. Dr. Yerkes graduated at the Hatboro High School in 1887, and at the State Normal School, at West Chester, in 1890, after which he taught school for one year, and then matriculated at the Hahnemann Medical College, Philadelphia. Upon his graduation at the latter institution, in May, 1894, he settled at Ambler, Pennsylvania, in the practice of his profession.

Child of Dr. Frank Edgar[7] and Sue May (Carpenter) Yerkes; born at Ambler:

1907. Harman Alfred Yerkes[8], born 20 October, 1902.

1309. CLARA TAYLOR YERKES[7] (Reverend David John[6], Joseph Ball[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Reverend David John Yerkes by his wife Sarah E. Taylor, was born at Hollidaysburg, Pennsylvania, 12 August, 1851; married, 7 October, 1879, Charles Hagar Smith, born at Brooklyn, New York, 1 August, 1855; son of Henry Smith by his wife Mary Ann Hagar. Mr. Smith resides at Plainfield, New Jersey. He is an architect, and he and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Charles Hagar and Clara Taylor[7] (Yerkes) Smith; all born at Plainfield:

1908. Edna Vaughan Smith[8], born and died 22 February, 1881.

1909. Edna Meserole Smith[8], born 30 May, 1882; died 8 May, 1890.

1910. Dorrance Yerkes Smith[8], born 26 September, 1891.

1911. Carleton Lefferts Smith[8], born 17 February, 1893.

1312. JOSEPH BALL YERKES[7] (Reverend David John[6], Joseph Ball[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and fourth child

of Reverend David John Yerkes by his wife Sarah E. Taylor, was born at Hollidaysburg, Pennsylvania, 14 December, 1855; married, 19 October, 1886, Anna Scott Burgess, born at Jersey City, New Jersey, 21 June, 1858; daughter of George Hewson Burgess by his wife Anna Scott. He is a Baptist, and a clerk in the employ of the Standard Oil Company, and resides at Plainfield, New Jersey.

Children of Joseph Ball[7] and Anna Scott (Burgess) Yerkes; born at Plainfield:

1912. George Burgess Yerkes[8], born 23 February, 1888.
1913. Anna Scott Yerkes[8], born 29 January, 1894.

1315. MARY ALICE YERKES[7] (Reverend David John[6], Joseph Ball[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), sixth daughter and seventh child of Reverend David John Yerkes by his wife Sarah E. Taylor, was born at Brooklyn, New York, 13 May, 1861; married, 11 October, 1883, Walter Miller McGee, born at Brooklyn, 27 January, 1860; son of James McGee by his wife Elizabeth Ann Merklee. Mr. McGee is in the employ of the Standard Oil Company, and resides at Plainfield, New Jersey.

Children of Walter Miller and Mary Alice[7] (Yerkes) McGee; born at Plainfield:

1914. Walter Vaughan McGee[8], born 23 July, 1884.
1915. Alice Elizabeth McGee[8], born 14 February, 1891.

1316. HANNAH JOHN YERKES[7] (Reverend David John[6], Joseph Ball[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), seventh daughter and eighth child of Reverend David John Yerkes by his wife Sarah E. Taylor, was born at Plainfield, New Jersey, 28 October, 1863; married, 13 November, 1884, William Newell Flanders, born at Brooklyn, New York, 6 June, 1863; son of William Flanders by his wife Nancy Hubbard Biglow. Mr. and Mrs. Flanders reside at Plainfield, New Jersey. They are Baptists.

Children of William Newell and Hannah John[7] (Yerkes) Flanders:

1916. Elizabeth Yerkes Flanders[8], born 21 May, 1886.
1917. William David Flanders[8], born 21 September, 1888.
1918. Charles Biglow Flanders[8], born 4 November, 1892; died 11 March, 1898.

1331. CLINTON JARRETT YERKES[7] (Edward[6], Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest son and second child of Edward Yerkes by his wife Lucy Algard, was born at Lombard, Maryland, 5 August, 1858; married, 23 February, 1887, Virginia Taylor, born at Hickory Hill, Pennsylvania, 25 February, 1864; daughter of Eaton Taylor

by his wife Rachel A. Crowl. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Blue Ball, Cecil County, Maryland.

Children of Clinton Jarrett[7] and Virginia (Taylor) Yerkes, born at Blue Ball:

1919. Edward Eaton Yerkes[8], born 16 July, 1888.
1920. Horace Taylor Yerkes[8], born 23 September, 1893.
1921. Jordan Harman Yerkes[8], born 5 October, 1901.

1333. JAMES WILLETT YERKES[7] (Edward[6], Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and fourth child of Edward Yerkes by his wife Lucy Algard, was born at Lombard, Maryland, 1 January, 1862; married, 28 December, 1887, Margaret Cameron, born at Nottingham, Chester County, Pennsylvania, 1 July, 1862; daughter of Robert J. Cameron by his wife Margaretta Hilaman. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Calvert, Cecil County, Maryland.

Children of James Willett[7] and Margaret (Cameron) Yerkes:

1922. Willett Cameron Yerkes[8], born 4 November, 1888.
1923. Lucy Margaretta Yerkes[8], born 7 February, 1891.
1924. James Alfred Yerkes[8], born 4 May, 1894.
1925. Robert Norville Yerkes[8], born 22 November, 1896.

1334. SUSAN HAGAR YERKES[7] (Edward[6], Andrew Long[5], William[4], Harman[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and fifth child of Edward Yerkes by his wife Lucy Algard, was born at Lombard, Maryland, 22 February, 1864; married, 17 November, 1886, Charles B. Wilson, born at Blue Ball, Cecil County, Maryland, 1 May, 1865; son of John P. and Louisa B. Wilson. Mr. and Mrs. Wilson reside at Washington, D. C.

Children of Charles B. and Susan Hagar[7] (Yerkes) Wilson:

1926. Yerkes Wilson[8], born 10 November, 1887.
1927. John P. Wilson[8], born 23 December, 1889.
1928. Iola E. Wilson[8], born 14 November, 1891.
1929. H. Vernon Wilson[8], born 12 February, 1895.
1930. Anna Louisa Wilson[8], born 17 February, 1897.
1931. Lionel F. Wilson[8], born 7 November, 1899.

1362. JONATHAN HOWARD YERKES[7] (William Colladay[6], Jonathan[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of William Colladay Yerkes by his wife Hannah Maag Lesher, was born in Moreland, Montgomery County, 15 April, 1849; married, 2 January, 1873, Anna Elizabeth Cornell, born at Feasterville, Bucks County, 18 September, 1850; died at Churchville, same county, 21 July, 1895; daughter of Jesse Cornell

by his wife Esther Yerkes Fenton. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Nottingham, Chester County.

Children of Jonathan Howard[7] and Anna Elizabeth (Cornell) Yerkes; born at Churchville:

1932. William Cornell Yerkes[8], born 18 April, 1878; died 9 January, 1882.
1933. Lillian May Yerkes[8], born 14 May, 1882.

1365. WILLIAM HEATON YERKES[7] (Daniel[6], Jonathan[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Emily Heaton, was born in Grenoble, Bucks County, 17 May, 1859; married, 25 October, 1882, Caroline Hogeland, born in Southampton, same county, 29 January, 1861; daughter of Elias Hogeland * by his wife Elizabeth Van Artsdalen. Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Southampton.

Children of William Heaton[7] and Caroline (Hogeland) Yerkes:

1934. Ella R. Yerkes[8], born 20 July, 1883.
1935. Gertrude Yerkes[8], born 1 November, 1885.
1936. Helen T. Yerkes[8], born 2 October, 1887.
1937. Clifford Yerkes[8], born 12 October, 1889.
1938. Ethel Yerkes[8], born 4 March, 1891.
1939. Hilda Yerkes[8], born 12 May, 1893.
1940. Morris Yerkes[8], born 16 October, 1895.
1941. Elizabeth Yerkes[8], born 16 April, 1898.
1942. Thelma Yerkes[8], born 27 April, 1900.

1367. WALTER CRESWELL YERKES[7] (Daniel[6], Jonathan[5], Daniel[4], Silas[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Daniel Yerkes by his wife Emily Heaton, was born in Warwick, Bucks County, 1 November, 1864; married, 4 January, 1893, Emily Hobensack, born at Davisville, same county, 18 July, 1869; daughter of Isaac Cornell Hobensack by his wife Joanna Hogeland.† Mr. Yerkes is a farmer, and resides at Southampton, Bucks County. He and his wife are Baptists.

Children of Walter Creswell[7] and Emily (Hobensack) Yerkes:

1943. Harold C. Yerkes[8], born 17 December, 1893.
1944. Agnes M. Yerkes[8], born 25 May, 1895.
1945. Walter Leroy Yerkes[8], born 17 September, 1899.
1946. Albert Hobensack Yerkes[8], born 14 January, 1903.

1430. MARIA YERKES[7] (Joseph Dennis[6], William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Joseph Dennis Yerkes by his wife Mary Dunlap, was born at Novi, Michigan, 17 November, 1842; died at Detroit, Michigan, 16 December, 1890; married, 17 November, 1868, Wil-

* See Hogeland Genealogy.
† Ibid.

liam Oscar Lee, born at Arbela, Tuscola County, Michigan, 17 November, 1844; son of Silas S. Lee by his wife Sarah McLean. Mr. Lee is a manufacturer of brass steam specialties, and is the president of the Lee Injector Manufacturing Company, of South Park, Port Huron, Michigan, where he resides.

Children of William Oscar and Maria[7] (Yerkes) Lee:

1947. Nora A. Lee[8], born 10 September, 1869; died 19 August, 1870.
1948. Birdie D. Lee[8], born 23 December, 1873; married, 15 March, 1894, Charles H. Woodgrift.
1949. Elmer E. Lee[8], born 30 January, 1877; died 28 April, 1893.

1432. GERTRUDE YERKES[7] (Joseph Dennis[6], William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third daughter and child of Joseph Dennis Yerkes by his wife Mary Dunlap, was born at Plymouth, Michigan, 17 April, 1846; died at St. John's, same State, 28 June, 1899; married, 7 October, 1868, John Wilford Fitzgerald, born at Coburg, Ontario, 16 March, 1845; son of Michael Fitzgerald by his wife Margaret McMahan. Mr. Fitzgerald is a banker, and resides at St. Johns.

Children of John Wilford and Gertrude[7] (Yerkes) Fitzgerald; all born at Ovid:

1950. Maude Irene Fitzgerald[8], born 6 August, 1869; married, 1 June, 1897, Charles P. Baker.
1951. Howard Harold Fitzgerald[8], born 16 August, 1871; married, 26 June, 1895, Rulpha Shaver.
1952. Harry Yerkes Fitzgerald[8], born 1 May, 1884.
1953. Roy Campbell Fitzgerald[8], born 16 March, 1886.

1446. GEORGE BASSETT YERKES[7] (Robert[6], William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and child of Robert Yerkes by his wife Sarah Holmes, was born at Novi, Oakland County, Michigan, 16 November, 1864; married, 16 June, 1891, Jennie G. Butterfield, born at Goshen, Indiana, 24 July, 1863; daughter of Charles F. Butterfield by his wife Rebecca J. Godfrey. Mr. Yerkes is a lawyer, and is practising his profession at Detroit, Michigan, being a member of the law firm of Haug & Yerkes.

Children of George Bassett[7] and Jennie G. (Butterfield) Yerkes; all born at Detroit:

1954. Fanny Butterfield Yerkes[8], born 28 March, 1892; died 20 January, 1899.
1955. Robert George Yerkes[8], born 16 July, 1897.

1447. DONALD PURDY YERKES[7] (Robert[6], William[5], Joseph[4], Stephen[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), fourth son and child of Robert Yerkes by

his wife Sarah Holmes, was born at Novi, Oakland County, Michigan, 22 October, 1866; married, 28 May, 1890, Nellie McRobert, born at Plymouth, Michigan, 24 January, 1868; daughter of Lyman Edwin McRobert by his wife Laura Purdy. Mr. Yerkes was educated at the Michigan Agricultural College, and was prominent in the athletic sports of that institution, being champion in several events. On leaving college, he engaged in the milling business, and is the owner of flour-mills at Northville, and is also the partner of his brother Robert in flour-mills at Milford and a grain elevator at Wixom. He resides at Milford; has held the office of councilman, and is a member of the school board. He is a Presbyterian, and a trustee and elder of the church of which he is a member.

Children of Donald Purdy[7] and Nellie (McRobert) Yerkes:

1956. Donna Lucile Yerkes[8], born 13 March, 1893; died 20 December, 1897.
1957. Margaret Allida Yerkes[8], born 29 September, 1894.
1958. Donald Purdy Yerkes, Jun[r][8], born 26 September, 1897.
1959. Nellie Aletha Yerkes[8], born 15 December, 1899.

1589. CHARLES SHERMAN YERKES[7] (Reuben Skinner[6], Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), eldest child of Reuben Skinner Yerkes by his wife Harriet Agnes Martin, was born at Covington, Kentucky, 13 July, 1850; married, 7 February, 1878, Mary Greenlees, born at Cincinnati, Ohio, 14 February, 1852; daughter of Archibald Greenlees by his wife Margaret McGechin. Mr. Yerkes resides at Oak Park, Illinois.

Children of Charles Sherman[7] and Mary (Greenlees) Yerkes:

1960. Reuben Archibald Yerkes[8], born 11 January, 1880.
1961. Alice Agnew Yerkes[8], born 28 November, 1883; died 5 May, 1886.
1962. Mary Agnes Yerkes[8], born 9 August, 1886.
1963. Charles Greenlees Yerkes[8], born 6 December, 1888.

1591. ELIAS CONWAY YERKES[7] (Reuben Skinner[6], Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), second son and third child of Reuben Skinner Yerkes by his wife Harriet Agnes Martin, was born at Little Rock, Arkansas, 20 October, 1856; married, 22 March, 1878, Cora Justine Porter, born in Johnson County, Arkansas, 22 March, 1855; daughter of William Porter by his wife Nancy Elizabeth Utley. Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are Presbyterians, and reside at St. Louis, Missouri.

Children of Elias Conway[7] and Cora Justine (Porter) Yerkes:

1964. Harry Clifford Yerkes[8], born 11 February, and died 26 August, 1879.
1965. Beulah William Yerkes[8], born 3 March, 1881.
1966. Walter Elias Yerkes[8], born 20 June, 1882.
1967. Horace Reuben Yerkes[8], born 8 October, 1884.
1968. George Yerkes[8], born 16 November, and died 21 November, 1886.

1592. HARRY CLIFFORD YERKES[7] (Reuben Skinner[6], Jacob Paul[5], Jonathan[4], Titus[3], Herman[2], Anthony[1]), third son and fourth child of Reuben Skinner Yerkes by his wife Harriet Agnes Martin, was born at Little Rock, Arkansas, 23 October, 1859; married, 2 June, 1891, Lulu Adams, born in Johnson County, Arkansas, 30 October, 1867; daughter of William Henry Adams by his wife Ann Elizabeth Porter. Both Mr. and Mrs. Yerkes are Presbyterians, and reside at Memphis, Tennessee, where Mr. Yerkes is engaged in business as a boot and shoe merchant.

Children of Harry Clifford[7] and Lulu (Adams) Yerkes:

1969. LAWRENCE ADAMS YERKES[8], born 27 June, 1894.
1970. CLARK YERKES[8], born 28 September, 1897.

PARISH CHURCH AT CHELTENHAM, ENGLAND

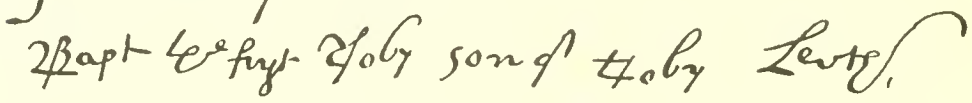
NOTES ON THE LEECH FAMILY

TOBY or TOBIAS LEECH, the first of the surname Leech to come to Pennsylvania, was a son of Toby Leech, of Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England, and was baptized in the Parish Church there, 1 January, 1652. The Clerk of the Parish has made a tracing of the baptismal record, a *fac-simile* of which appears on the next page.

The Leech family in England is an ancient one, and many of its branches bore for arms: Ermine, on chief indented gules, three crowns or. *Crest.*—Out of a ducal coronet, on an arm erect ppr., grasping a snake, environed around the arm, vert. Burke in his "Encyclopædia of Heraldry," in mentioning these arms, notes that it is recorded in an old pedigree that "One of this auncient family living in Barkshire, near Windsor, in ye time of King Edward the Third, entertained and feasted three Kings in his house, one ye King of England, ye King of France, and ye King of Scots, which two kings were at that time prisoners to King Edward, which, King Edward, to requite his good entertainment and other favours, gave him three crowns on

his chief indented gu. ye field ermine; which coat is borne by the name and family, dispersed into many other countays."

But little is known of the life of Toby Leech in England. He seems to have been brought up in the tanning business, and was probably engaged in that occupation before his emigration to America. He came to Pennsylvania in 1682, bringing with him a wife and child, and being accompanied by his mother-in-law, Mrs. Mary Ashmead, and her family. Tradition has placed him among those who came with William Penn, in the "Welcome," but the list of passengers who came in that ship has not been preserved, so the claim that he was of the number cannot be verified. If not one of them,



his arrival in Pennsylvania must have been close to that of Penn, as he is known to have been there within three weeks after Penn arrived, and to have purchased of the latter a large plantation, located in what became Cheltenham Township, Philadelphia County,* now a part of Montgomery County. He settled upon this plantation, while the Ashmeads established themselves upon an adjoining tract, the locality of their homes receiving the name Cheltenham, in honor of the English home of the Leeches and Ashmeads.

Toby Leech was one of the substantial men among the early colonists, and a man of much worth, and he came to be one of the largest landed proprietors in the Province. Upon his home plantation he erected a corn and fulling mill,—the first to be established in that part of the Province,—and also built a tannery, and he conducted the milling and tanning businesses, in connection with large agricultural operations, for many years.

His mansion house, with its contents, was destroyed by fire in 1700, and upon its site he erected the house which is still standing, and which is one of the oldest houses in Pennsylvania. The fact of the destruction of his first home, together with his title-deeds and family papers, is established by the minutes of the Commissioners of Property, which contain this entry under date of the 4th of the 12th month (February), 1701:

"Toby Leech, Rich'd Wall, Jno. Ashmead and Everard Bolton purchas'd in this Province 1,000 Acres together by the Prop'ry of which the said Toby's share was 300 Acres for which he has now nothing to Shew but the Copy of a Return out of the office for

* Yeates's Reports, i. 104.

the said Quantity, in which return he is termed renter, by some Mistake, for he had a Pat't for the said 300 Acres at the Common Rent of purchased Lands and produced it to the Proprietary and the Secretary about 18 Mo'ths ago when he paid his Quitrent for the same, he also produces several Witnesses who have seen a Receipt under the Propr's hand for the Purchase Money and therefore requests a new Patent (his old one and all his writings being burnt the last year with his House) and in order to it a Resurvey.

"Ordered that a War't be accordingly granted, and upon the Return a Patent, he paying for the Overplus if any be found.

"John Ashmead, Son and Heir of John Ashmead above mentioned, Purchaser with Toby Leech of 250 Acres, Producing a Return of Survey from the office dates 10th 5mo., '84, for the said 250 Acres Survey'd 30th 9 mo., 1682, by Vertue of the Propr's War't dates 10th 9mo., '82, but has nothing More to Shew for it, his Papers having been likewise burnt, Requests a Resurvey in order to a Patent."

For thirty years Mr. Leech devoted his attention to his business affairs, which were continuously prosperous, without manifesting during that time any marked interest in public affairs. In 1713, however, he became a candidate for membership in the Provincial Assembly, and was elected to that position from the county of Philadelphia, taking his seat in the Assembly, which met in Philadelphia, 10 October, that year, and becoming one of the prominent members of that body. He was re-elected in 1714 and 1715, and again chosen in 1717 and 1719.

Mr. Leech added extensively to his first purchase of land, and he possessed at his death a large estate. His will disposed of two thousand seven hundred acres of land, six hundred of which composed his home plantation. Besides two other plantations of five hundred acres each in Philadelphia County, he owned one of five hundred acres in Chester County, Pennsylvania, and one of six hundred acres in New Castle County, Delaware. He is said to have kept up the hospitality and style of an English country gentleman. "His hunting grounds were famous, and continued to be kept up by his son and grandson for many years, and this gave the name to the village of Fox Chase." * He was one of the largest slave-owners of his time in Pennsylvania, and eight of his slaves are mentioned by name in his will. He also had, no doubt, many indentured servants, at one of whom a glance is obtained in the following advertisement in the *Weekly Mercury* of July 13, 1721.

"PHILADELPHIA, July 13, 1721.

"RUN away from Tobias Leech of Philadelphia County, a Servant Man named William Williams, about Thirty years old, strong and well set, short black hair, having on a Kersey Wastcoat, Linnen Breeches, and Wollen black and white Stockings. Whoever takes up the said Servant, secures him, and gives notice, so that his Master may have him again, shall have Forty shillings Reward, besides reasonable Charges.

"TOBIAS LEECH."

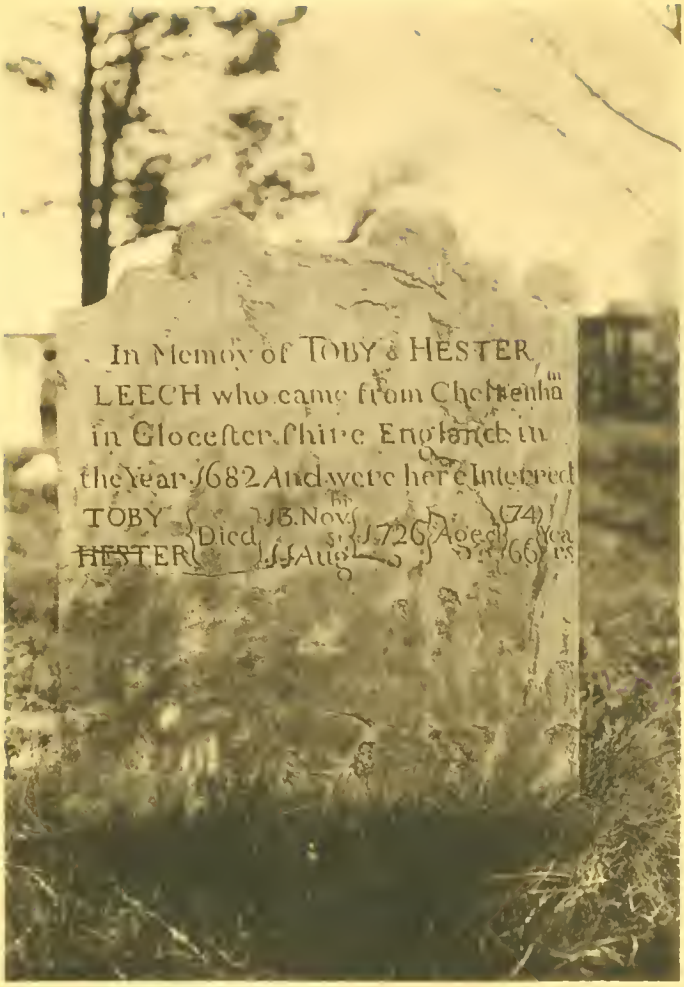
* The Shoemaker Family of Cheltenham, 12. (Philadelphia, 1903.)

Although Mr. Leech was baptized in the Church of England, he would seem to have departed for a time from its faith, as he married into a Quaker family, and the marriage took place at Friends' Meeting. Such departure, however, is believed to have continued but for a brief period, as he did not attach himself to the Society of Friends in Pennsylvania, but joined there, with others, in establishing Trinity (Episcopal) Church, Oxford, Philadelphia, with which some of his family for several generations were identified.

Mr. Leech died at his seat, in Cheltenham, 13 November, 1726, and was buried in the ground of Trinity Church, within a few yards of the church building. His grave is marked by an ancient stone, as shown in the accompanying illustration. His last will and testament is one of the lengthiest recorded in Pennsylvania up to his death, and here follows:

"In the Name of God Amen, I, TOBY LEECH, of the Township of Cheltenham, in the County of Philadelphia, Gent-man, being sick of body, but of Sound & disposing Mind, Memory & Judgm^{t} Do make this my Last Will & Testam^{t} in mann^{r} & forme following, Revoaking & Absolutely Annulling by these p^{r}sents, All & Every Testam^{t} & Testam^{ts}, Will & Wills heretofore by me made & declared with by word or by writing Notwithstanding any Promise to the Contrary or Clause derogatory in the Same, and this to be taken only for my Last Will & Testam^{t} & none other a touching such Temporal Estate as God Almighty has bestowed upon me, I do Order, Give, Grant, devise, bequeath & dispose the Same in mann^{r} & forme following, That is to say IMPRIMIS. I Give, Grant, Devise, and Bequeath unto my Eldest Son Toby Leech y^{e} plantation Late of Thomas Graves, deceased, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same with all its Appurtenances to him, the s^{d} Toby Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath unto my s^{d} Son Toby Leech the morgage that I have upon the plantation of Daniell Street whereon he now dwells TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its Appurtenances to him the s^{d} Toby Leech my Son His Heirs & assigns to his & their own proper use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & Bequeath unto my Son John Leech y^{e} Brick house wherein he now dwells wth its proposion of Kitchen and Lot TO HAVE & TO HOLD the same wth all its Appurtenances to him the s^{d} John Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper use, Benefit & behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath unto my Son Thomas Leech the house & Lot bought of Thomas Sisom, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its Appurtenances to him the s^{d} Thomas Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath unto my Son Thomas Leech the Water Lot I bought of Joseph Pidgon TO HAVE & TO HOLD the same wth all its Appurtenances to him the s^{d} Thomas Leech my Son, His Heirs & assigns to his & their own proper use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath to my Son Thomas Leech all y^{e} right, Title & interest of a morgage of Samuel Robinson, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same to him the s^{d} Thomas Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns. ITEM I give & Bequeath unto my Son Isaac Leech the house wherein I now dwell, wth three hundred and sixty six acres of Land be it more or less, beginning at a post by y^{e} Side of y^{e} Race, South West twenty perches to a great Stone thence South East fifty perches to a Creek at John Ashmeads Line, From the s^{d} Creek South West two hundred and Seventy-eight perches by John Ashmeads Lands to a Corner stone, thence North West by the Line of the Township one hundred and Eighty one perches to a corner post, North East by Abraham Shoomakers Land three hundred & fifty five perches to a white Oack tree, thence East by 66 Degrees, South fifty six perches to a Chusnat Tree,

GRAVESTONE OF TOBY AND ESTHER LEECH AT TRINITY CHURCH, OXFORD, PHILADELPHIA


In Memoy of TOBY & HESTER
LEECH who came from Cheltenha
in Glocester.shire England in
the Year 1682 And were here Interred
TOBY Died 13 Nov 1726 Aged (74) Years
HESTER Died 11 Aug 1766 Aged 66 Years

North Sixty Eight Degrees, East 17 perches to a red Oak, thence down the Severall Corses of ye Race to the Place of beginning Eighty four perches, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its Appurtenances to him the sd Isaac Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper Use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & Bequeath unto my son Jacob Leech the remaining part of Six hundred Acres of Land whereon I now dwell wth three fourth parts of the Corn Mill & fulling, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its appurtenances to him the sd Jacob Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper Use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & Bequeath to my son Isaac Leech the Remaining fourth part of ye Corn Mill & fulling, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its Appurtenances to him the sd Isaac Leech my Son, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper use, Benefit & Behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give and bequeath to my four Sons John Leech, Thomas Leech, Isaac Leech & Jacob Leech the severall tracks of Land hereafter mentioned, That is to say, five hundred Acres of Land in ye County of Chester, viz: Six hundred Acres of Land Scituate lying & being on White Clay Creek in the County of New Castle on Delaware viz: five hundred Acres of Land Scituate lying & being in ye County of Philada in ye Province of Pensilvania viz: five hundred acres of Land bought of Meg Farland, I do by these Presents Order, Devise & bequeath these four tracks of land to be Equaly divided and Distributed between my four Sons John, Thomas, Isaac & Jacob, TO HAVE & TO HOLD The Same in Even & Equall Parts to the sd John, Thomas, Isaac, & Jacob Leech, their Heirs & Assigns to their proper Use & behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath unto Toby Leech, Son of Toby Leech Jun. ye Lease which I have upon ye plantation where Samuell Honneybrook now dwells with all my right, title & Interest, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its Appurtenances to him the sd Toby Leech, Son of Toby Leech, Jun, His Heirs & Assigns to his and their own proper Use, benefit & behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath to Thomas Leech, Son of John Leech, the Lodge House adjoining to ye house wherein ye sd John Leech now Dwells, TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same wth all its Appurtenances to him the sd Thomas Leech son of John Leech, His Heirs & Assigns to his & their own proper Use, Benefit & behoofe for Ever. ITEM I give and Bequeath to my Son Toby Leech my Negro Ben to have and to hold ye sd Negroe Ben to him His Heirs & Assigns for Ever. ITEM I Give & bequeath to my Son John Leech my Negroe Coffey to him his Heirs & assigns for Ever. ITEM I give & bequeath to my Son Thomas Leech my Negro Girle Bety to him his Heirs & Assigns for Ever. ITEM I Give & bequeath to my Son Isaac Leech my two Negros Cuggo & Cate, to him his Heirs & Assigns for Ever. ITEM I Give & bequeath to my son Jacob Leech my two Negros Busso & Fillis, to him his Heirs & assigns for Ever. ITEM I Give & bequeath to my two sons Isaac Leech & Jacob Leech as follows, Viz. that is to say all my Horses, Mares, & Colts & Cows & Calfs & Sheep & Lambs & Carts, plough, Harrow and Harness & Utensills, and all my household goods. I do by these prsents Order, Devise & bequeath Unto my two Sons Isaac & Jacob Leech to be Equally Divided TO HAVE & TO HOLD the Same in Even & Equall parts to ye sd Isaac & Jacob Leech their Heirs & Assigns for Ever, provided Nevertheless what household goods my dear wife have a mind to furnish her room She shall have Dureing her life & then to be Equally divided between my two Sons Isaac Leech & Jacob Leech. ITEM I give and Bequeath to my dear wife Hester Leech my Negro Girle Cate for her own proper Use to Dispose of as she thinks fit. ITEM I give & Bequeath to my Dear wife ye Sum of Eight pounds a year to be paid by my Son Toby Leech his Heirs & Assigns Dureing her pure widowhood. ITEM I give & Bequeath to my Dear wife ye Sum of Eight pounds a year to be paid by my Son John Leech his Heirs & Assigns Dureing her pure widowhood. ITEM I give & bequeath to my dear wife ye Sum of Eight pounds a year to be paid by my son Thomas Leech his Heirs & Assigns Dureing her pure widowhood. ITEM I give & bequeath to my Dear Wife ye Sum of Eight pounds a year to be paid by my Son Isaac Leech his heirs & Assigns Dureing her pure widowhood. ITEM I give & bequeath to my Dear Wife ye Sum of Eight Pounds a year to be paid by my Son Jacob Leech his Heirs & Assigns

Dureing her pure widowhood. But in case she should marry againe, I do will that Each of my five Sons Shall pay her but four pounds a year Dureing her life. ITEM I do will that all my bonds, bills, books, debts shall be divided into Six Equall Parts. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my Son Toby Leech one six part of ye above mentioned bonds, bills, books, debts, to him His Heirs & Assigns for Ever. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my Son John Leech One six part of ye above mentioned bonds, bills, books, debts, to him his Heirs & Assigns for Ever. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my Son Thomas Leech One Six part of the above mentioned bonds, bills, books, debts, to him His Heirs & assigns for Ever. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my Son Isaac Leech one Six Part of ye above mentioned bonds, bills, books, debts to him his heirs & Assigns for Ever. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my Son Jacob Leech One Six part of ye above mentioned bonds, bills, books, debts to him, his Heirs & assigns for Ever. ITEM I do give & bequeath the Other Six part between my four grandchildren Dorothy Penrose, Sarah Penrose, Bartholomew Penrose & Thomas Penrose to be Equally divided amoungst them. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my Dear Wife all my Cash & Silver tanker & Spoons to her own proper Use. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my two Sons Isaac Leech & Jacob Leech my two fifths of ye Stock in Company to be Equally divided between them for their own proper use & Benefit. ITEM I do give & bequeath to my two Sons my negro Jack to their own proper Use & Benefit of Isaac Leech & Jacob Leech. I do will & appoint my Son Thomas Leech & Isaac Leech to be my Exrsts of this my last Will & Testamt.

"IN WITNESS Whereof I the sd Toby Leech to this my Last Will & Testamt Contained in three sheets of paper whereunto I have set my hand & Seal this Seventh day of Aprill Anno Dom One thousand Seven hundred & twenty foure.

TOBY LEECH [SEAL]

Signed, Sealed Published & Delivered in the presence of

JOHN DODSON
DAVID PRICE
JOHN HENDERSON
EDWARD BOURK"

Toby Leech married at Gloucester Monthly Meeting,* in England, 26 10 month, December, 1679, Esther † Ashmead, daughter of [John?] and Mary Ashmead, of Cheltenham, England. She survived her husband but a short time, and died at his seat, 11 August, 1726, and was buried by his side. Her mother, Mrs. Mary Ashmead, died in 1690, when letters of administration on her estate were granted at Philadelphia, unto "Tobias" Leech, who, the record states, was the husband of her daughter Esther. From the tombstone of their son, Jacob Leech, it appears that they had eight children. The inscription on the son's stone styles him "of eight born last save one." Only six children are named in the father's will, so it is assumed that two died young. Toby, Junr, was born in England, and it is possible that his sister Esther was also born there, but the others were no doubt born in Pennsylvania.

* Friends Records at Somerset House, London.

† Usually called Hester in family papers and other records.

Children of Toby[1] and Esther (Ashmead) Leech:

i. Toby Leech[2], born *circa* 1680; died 23 March, 1726–27 (O.S.); married Hannah ——.
ii. Esther Leech[2], born *circa* 1682; died in 1713; married (1) Captain Bartholomew Penrose; (2) Nathaniel Poole.
iii. John Leech[2], born *circa* 1683; died in 1745; married Mary Harrison.
iv. Thomas Leech[2], born *circa* 1685; died 31 March, 1762; married (1) Mrs. Ann Moore, a daughter of John Stacy; (2) Mary Rivers.
v. Child[2], name unknown; probably died young.
vi. Isaac Leech[2], born in 1692, died 10 December, 1744; married Rebecca Hall.
vii. Jacob Leech[2], born in 1693; died 28 January, 1750; married (1) Isabella Fisher; (2) Eleanor Robeson.
viii. Child[2], name unknown; probably died young.

TOBY LEECH, Junr[2], eldest child of Toby Leech[1] by his wife Esther Ashmead, was born at Cheltenham, England, in 1680; died in Cheltenham Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, in March, 1727. He was a farmer, and resided in Cheltenham Township, on a plantation of two hundred acres, possessing, besides this one, another plantation of the same dimensions. He was a vestryman of Trinity Church, Oxford. He had a wife, Hannah, whose maiden name is unknown. She is mentioned in her husband's will, dated 23 March, 1726–27, and doubtless survived him. The will names the children given below, all of whom were under age at the making thereof.

Children of Toby[2] and Hannah Leech; born in Cheltenham township:

i. Toby Leech[3], married (1) Mary Keen; (2) Hannah ——.
ii. Abraham Leech[3], born in 1715; died in 1787; married Margaret Paul.
iii. Isaac Leech[3], married (1), in 1734, Mary Richardson; (2), before 1750, Elizabeth ——.
iv. Jacob Leech[3].
v. Rebecca Leech[3], married (1) Samuel Miles, of Cheltenham, who died in 1731; (2) Joseph Paul, who joins his wife in deeds executed in 1742 and 1750.
vi. Dorothy Leech[3], married, before 8 March, 1754, —— Willard, by whom she had a daughter, Dorothy, who married David Hufty.
vii. Hester Leech[3], who died before 8 March, 1746. She married Jacob Hall, who joined his wife in a deed, 11 February, 1741–42.* He died in 1746, and his will, dated 8 March, and proved 24 June, same year, names daughters Esther and Eleanor.
viii. Sarah Leech[3]. Either she, or her cousin, Sarah, daughter of John Leech, married Reverend Æneas Ross, son of Reverend George Ross, and brother of Honorable George Ross, of Delaware, a signer of the Declaration of Independence.
ix. Hannah Leech[3], married, 15 May, 1742, Jacob Duffield. She survived her husband, and was the executrix of his will, dated 29 September, and proved 2 November, 1774, and in which these children are named: Jacob, Richard, Esther, Joseph, Hannah (wife of Thomas Groom), Thomas, Abraham, and Edward. Mr. Duffield resided in Lower Dublin Township, and served as ensign in the French and Indian War.
x. Mary Leech[3], married, 26 April, 1743, John Wilmerton.

* Philadelphia Deeds, H, xxi. 520.

ESTHER LEECH[2], eldest daughter and second child of Toby Leech[1] by his wife Esther Ashmead, was born *circa* 1682, and probably shortly before her parents removed from Cheltenham, England, to Pennsylvania, but possibly shortly after their arrival in that Province. She married (1), *circa* 1703, Captain Bartholomew Penrose, who was born in England, and came to Philadelphia about 1700. He died at Philadelphia, and was buried in the grounds of Christ Church, 17 November, 1711. He was a sea-captain and ship-builder, and the founder of the well-known Penrose family of Philadelphia.* Shortly after his death his widow married, for second husband, Nathaniel Poole, also a ship-builder, at Philadelphia. This union continued but for a short time. She was buried in Christ Church grounds, 1 April, 1713.

Children of Captain Bartholomew and Esther[2] (Leech) Penrose; all born at Philadelphia:

i. Dorothy Penrose[3], born *circa* 1703; died 11 August, 1764; married Isaac Shoemaker.†

ii. Sarah Penrose[3], born *circa* 1705; died 28 April, 1777; married Richard Mather, and had issue.

iii. Bartholomew Penrose, Junr[3], born *circa* 1708; died 1 February, 1758; married Mary Kirll. They are the ancestors of Honorable Boies Penrose, United States Senator from Pennsylvania, and their daughter Mary became the wife of Major-General Anthony Wayne, the eminent Revolutionary soldier.

iv. Thomas Penrose[3], born *circa* 1710; died 17 November, 1757; married Sarah Coats, and had issue.

JOHN LEECH[2], second son of Toby Leech[1] by his wife Esther Ashmead, was born in Cheltenham Township, *circa* 1683; died at Philadelphia, in December, 1745, or January, 1746. He resided in that city, and was a merchant there. For many years he was the Vendue Master of the city, and conducted his public sales "in one of the corners under the Court House." He was a member of Christ Church, where most of his children were baptized, and in the graveyard of which he was buried. He married Mary Harrison, daughter of John and Mary Harrison. Her father was one of the leading carpenters and builders of Philadelphia, and her niece became the wife of the eminent Dr. William Shippen, the elder. Upon the death of Mr. Leech, his widow continued the business in which her husband had engaged, and in her will, dated 22 June, 1751, proved 17 June, 1784, she is styled "shop-keeper."

* A History of the Penrose Family, by the present writer, was published in 1903.

† For a record of the descendants of Isaac Shoemaker and Dorothy Penrose, see "The Shoemaker Family of Cheltenham," published in 1903.

RESIDENCE OF TOBY LEECH, SEN^R, AT CHELTENHAM, MONTGOMERY COUNTY, PENNSYLVANIA
BUILT *circa* 1701; STILL STANDING

NOT TO BE TAKEN AWAY

Children of John[2] and Mary (Harrison) Leech:

i. JOHN LEECH[3], died in 1760, probably unmarried.

ii. HESTER LEECH[3], born 2 September, 1720; married (Trinity Church, Oxford) Bryan Wilkinson,* and had issue.

iii. MARY LEECH[3], baptized 27 February, 1722–23; married, 9 August, 1740, Jacob Kollock, Junr, son of Colonel Jacob Kollock, an eminent citizen of Sussex County, Delaware. The son, also, was prominent in that county, and served there as lieutenant in the militia, high sheriff, clerk of the courts, justice of the peace and of the courts, and collector of the port of Lewes. His daughter, Mary Kollock, married John Swift, Esqr, who was for many years collector of the port of Philadelphia.

iv. SARAH LEECH[3].

v. REBECCA LEECH[3], born in 1726; died 14 December, 1803; married, 25 March, 1749, Captain Henry Ash, who died at Philadelphia, and was buried in the graveyard of Christ Church, 22 January, 1761. He was native of Ireland, and became a sea-captain, and settled in Philadelphia before his marriage. He was a contributor to the Pennsylvania Hospital. His eldest child by Rebecca Leech was Colonel James Ash.†

vi. JOSEPH LEECH[3], baptized 27 June, 1729, "seven weeks and five days old." In 1756 he served as lieutenant in the Philadelphia Regiment of Associators.

vii. THOMAS LEECH[3], named in his father's will.

viii. BENJAMIN LEECH[3], baptized 9 May, 1736; died young.

ix. BENJAMIN LEECH[3], baptized 2 August, 1737; is named in his father's will.

HONORABLE THOMAS LEECH[2], third son of Toby Leech[1], by his wife Esther Ashmead, was born in Cheltenham Township, *circa* 1685, and died at Philadelphia, 31 March, 1762. In his early manhood he removed to the latter city, establishing himself there as a merchant, and attaining prominence in the public life of both the city and Province. From 1723 until 1727 he was clerk to the Provincial Assembly. In 1730 he was elected a member of that body, and was annually re-elected until 1749. In 1756 he was again chosen a member, and annually re-elected until his death, serving, in all, twenty-six years. He was twice chosen Speaker of the Assembly,—in 1758 and 1759. When first chosen, 2 January, 1758, the Assembly waited

* MR. WILKINSON was a son of Anthony Wilkinson, and grandson of Samuel Wilkinson, and resided in Oxford Township. His will, dated 8 September, 1791, proved 15 October, 1794, names daughter Rebecca Holme; daughter Hester Wilkinson; son John Wilkinson; grandchildren Esther and Margaret, the children of his deceased daughter Elizabeth Craig; grandchildren Elizabeth, Bryan, and Mary, the children of his deceased son Anthony Wilkinson, and son-in-law James Craig. The latter was a master mariner, who married (1) Elizabeth Wilkinson, and (2) her cousin, Mary Ash. Captain Craig died 29 September, 1800, aged sixty-nine years, and was buried in Christ Church grounds.

† COLONEL JAMES ASH was born at Philadelphia, 9 December, 1749; died there, 29 January, 1830. He was a member of the Provincial Convention and the Committee of Correspondence in 1775, and in 1776 he was one of those chosen by Congress to sign the $4,000,000 issue of bills of credit ordered at that time. In 1777 he served as lieutenant in General John Cadwalader's brigade of militia. After the Revolution he became colonel in the militia. From 1788 until 1791 he was high sheriff of Philadelphia, and from 1796 until 1799 an alderman of the city. He married three times, and left issue.

upon the governor, as was its usual custom on such occasions, and presented the newly elected Speaker. The governor announced that he "very much approved the action of the House."

In 1749 Mr. Leech became a member of the first Board of Trustees of the College of Philadelphia, now the University of Pennsylvania, remaining a member until his death. In 1751 he was appointed by the Assembly one of the commissioners to examine the Schuylkill River, ascertain a place for bridging it, and estimate the cost of such project, and in 1757, 1758, and 1759 he was Treasurer of the County of Philadelphia. He was a member of the committee which procured the now famous "Independence Bell," and was one of the trustees in whom the title to the State-House and other public buildings was vested by Act of Assembly passed 17 February, 1762, within six weeks of his death.

Mr. Leech was a devout Episcopalian, and a prominent member of Christ Church, serving as a Vestryman thirty-two years, and Church Warden five years. In 1727 he was a member of the committee to supervise the building of the church edifice, and in 1751 he was appointed to a similar capacity in supervising the work of constructing the steeple. Shortly before his death he took an active part in founding St. Paul's Church, under the aisle of which he was buried. His death is thus noted in the *Pennsylvania Gazette* of 8 April, 1762:

"On the 31st ult., in the evening, departed this Life THOMAS LEECH, Esq., in the 77th year of his Age, and in the afternoon of the Sunday following was interred in St. Paul's Church, in this City, where a sermon, suitable to the occasion, was preached by the Reverend Mr. William McClenachan, A.M., and Minister of that Church, to a crowded and weeping congregation. He was a citizen, not more distinguished for the Honour conferred on him, in several offices of public trust (which he discharged for a long series of years, with the approbation of his country), than for his amiable and familiar virtues in the mild majesty of private life, where he shone as a practical Philosopher, and a sincere christian, abounding with unaffected goodness and exemplary piety, and a most rare pattern of that ancient simplicity which so beautifully characterized the first Fathers of our Metropolis, so that the words of the Poet may with the greatest propriety, be applied to him:

"'Born to no Pride, inheriting no strife,
But led by virtue thro' the Paths of life;
Stranger to Discord and to Civil Rage,
The good man walk'd innoxious thro' his Age.
No Courts he saw, no suits would ever try,
Nor dar'd an Oath, nor hazarded a Lye.
Well tho' he knew the schoolman's subtle art,
Yet more he loved the language of the heart.
By nature honest, by experience wise,
Healthy by temp'rance, and by exercise,
His life tho' long, to sickness past unknown,
His death was patient, and without a groan.'"

He married (1), 31 July, 1722, Mrs. Ann Moore, widow of —— Moore, and daughter of John Stacy.* She was buried 26 February, 1726–27, and he married (2), 2 September, 1728, Mary Rivers. Both marriages are recorded in the register of Christ Church, and all of his children were baptized there, 6 January, 1736–37.

Children by first wife:

i. HESTER LEECH[3], born 28 April, 1723; married (1), 23 January, 1746, Philips Kollock, who died before 17 November, 1762, when she married (2) Robert Sanderson, who died in 1770.

ii. JOHN LEECH[3], born 3 June, 1725, and probably died before his father, as he is not named in the will of the latter.

iii. THOMAS LEECH[3], born 18 February, 1726–27; died 1 August, 1778; married (1) Mary Coatam; (2) Margaret Coatam.

Child by second wife:

iv. WILLIAM LEECH[3], born 24 June, 1729; died in 1764; married, 4 September, 1751, Elizabeth, daughter of Walter Moore, and had issue: WALTER MOORE LEECH[4] and SARAH LEECH[4].

ISAAC LEECH, ESQR[2], fourth son of Toby Leech[1] by his wife Esther Ashmead, was born at Cheltenham Township, in 1692; died there, 10 December, 1744, and was buried in the grounds of Trinity Church, Oxford, where the stone marking his grave is still standing, and with which church his family was identified. He was a wealthy farmer and tanner, and possessed a large landed estate. Under the will of his father he received the mansion house of the latter, together with three hundred and sixty-six acres of the home plantation, and a one-fourth interest in all of the other plantations which the father owned at his death. His father also bequeathed unto him two of his slaves, Cuggo and Cate. He also acquired by purchase other large and valuable landed interests. As early as 1727 he had attained to such standing among his fellow-citizens that in that year he was one of the two chosen High Sheriff of Philadelphia County. It was the custom during the colonial period to choose at the annual election two persons as sheriff, and to return the names of both to the governor, who selected and commissioned one of them. On the occasion named, the governor's choice fell to Owen Owen, Esqr, the other name returned. Owen had held the office the previous year. At his death Mr. Leech was serving as one of the justices of the peace and of the courts of Philadelphia County, having been commissioned to that position, 10 April, 1741, by Governor Thomas.

Upon the filling of the inventory of his personal estate, the same was appraised at £1505 18*s.* 4*d.*, and the items contained in that document indi-

* JOHN STACY was the only son of Robert Stacy, who was prominent in the settlement of West New Jersey, and served in the Assembly and Council of that Province.

cate a commodious, well-appointed, and well-furnished mansion. One of the rooms is described as the "Blue Room," and another as the "White Room," and among the furnishings of the parlor a "corner cupboard with China and Delph Ware" are mentioned. Another item named is a "silver tankard," which, if preserved, will probably be found to have engraved upon it the armorial bearings of the family.

Mr. Leech married Rebecca Hall, daughter of Joseph Hall by his wife Rebecca Rutter, and granddaughter of Jacob Hall, Esq^{r}.* Her sister, Susanna Hall, married John Rush, and became the mother of the eminent Dr. Benjamin Rush, a signer of the Declaration of Independence; and another sister, Sarah Hall, was the wife of Reverend Samuel Finley, President of Princeton College, 1761–1766, and the great-grandmother of Dr. Samuel Finley Breese Morse, the inventor of the electro-magnetic telegraph.

Upon the death of Mr. Leech, his widow married, as second wife, Reverend Richard Treat, D.D., Minister of the Abington Presbyterian Church. She died at the seat of her son-in-law, Samuel Erwin, Esq^{r}, 1 July, 1785, in her seventy-sixth year. The *Pennsylvania Gazette* of 20 July, that year, thus notes her death:

"On the first instant, died, at the house of Mr. Samuel Erwin, in the Manor of Moreland, Mrs. Rebecca Treat, widow of Rev. Dr. Treat, late of Abington. She was a woman of strong and decisive mind, and remarkable for a quick and penetrating discernment. She was engaged in the early part of her life in active and busy scenes, and was distinguished for the firmness and prudence of her conduct. But this is her lowest praise. She was a good woman and pious christian, exemplary in the discharge of all the private and relative duties, beloved by her friends, and respected by all who knew her. She bore her last illness with christian resignation, and when exhausting nature after a few struggles gave up the contest, she calmly sank away and expired in the 76th year of her age. She was interred in the grave where the venerable remains of her former husband were deposited, and a funeral sermon well adapted to the occasion was preached by the Rev. Mr. Tenant. 1 Cor. 15-54."

Mr. Treat was graduated at Yale College in 1725, and in 1731 was ordained pastor of the Abington Presbyterian Church, and remained such until his death, in 1777. His will refers to his wife Rebecca, as "widow of Isaac Leech." The latter's will, dated 14 October, 1744; proved 7 February, 1745; names the children given below:

Children of Isaac[2] and Rebecca (Hall) Leech:

i. Isaac Leech[3], died 20 February, 1763; married Martha Thomas.
ii. Thomas Leech[3], died in 1804, without issue. He married, 31 March, 1774, Mrs. Hannah Tyson, "widow."
iii. Samuel Leech[3], born 6 January, 1736; died 27 May, 1822; married Anne Stewart.
iv. Rebecca Leech[3], married Samuel Erwin, Esq^{r}, who died at Philadelphia, 26 July, 1798, in the seventy-fourth year of his age. His widow was living in 1804.

* See mention of Jacob Wall, Esq^{r}, on page 230.

v. JOSEPH LEECH[3], died in Lower Dublin Township, 23 March, 1805, without issue; married, 11 June, 1755, Ann Thomas, sister of his brother Isaac's wife. She died 5 July, 1812.

vi. JESSE LEECH[3], born 4 April, 1741.

vii. MARY LEECH[3], born 4 May, 1743; married, as second wife, 11 March, 1777, Archibald McLean, Esq[r], by whom she had a daughter, Esther McLean. Mr. McLean was for many years one of the leading men in York County, Pennsylvania. He was a noted surveyor, and assisted in the survey of "Mason and Dixon's Line." He was a member of the York County Committee of Observation in 1774, and the prothonotary of the county and clerk of the courts from 1777 until his death in 1786.

CAPTAIN JACOB LEECH[2], youngest son of Toby Leech[1] by his wife Esther Ashmead, was born in Cheltenham Township, in 1693, and died there, 28 January, 1750. He was a farmer and miller, and resided on a portion of the homestead plantation. This portion, consisting of two hundred and thirty-four acres, he received under the will of his father. The father also devised to him three fourth parts of the corn and fulling mill, and a one-fourth interest in all of his other plantations. In 1727 Jacob Leech was one of the two elected by the people, coroner of the county of Philadelphia, but Governor Gordon gave the commission for the position to Joshua Fincher, the other candidate voted for. In 1747 several regiments were organized in the Province for service in what is known as the French and Indian War, and Mr. Leech was commissioned Lieutenant in Captain Thomas Yorke's company in the Philadelphia County Regiment commanded by Colonel Edward Jones. The following year Captain Yorke retired from service, and was succeeded in the captaincy by Mr. Leech.

Captain Leech was an Episcopalian, and a vestryman of Trinity Church, Oxford, in the grounds of which he was buried. He married (1), 25 July, 1728, Isabella Fisher, daughter of Joseph Fisher, Esq[r], who died in Dublin Township, Philadelphia County, in 1717, possessed of three thousand acres of land in that county. Mr. Fisher was commissioned a justice of the peace for Philadelphia County, in 1715, and his father, Joseph Fisher, Esq[r], was a member of the Assembly in 1689. Captain Leech married (2), 4 April, 1733, Eleanor Robeson, daughter of Andrew Robeson,* Esq[r], of Roxborough, Philadelphia.

Children of Captain Jacob[2] and Eleanor (Robeson) Leech:

i. MARY LEECH[3], born 25 February, 1733–34; died young.

ii. JACOB LEECH[3], born 18 August, 1735; married, in March, 1766, Elizabeth Swift.

* ANDREW ROBESON removed from Gloucester County, New Jersey, in 1702, and settled near Roxborough, on a large plantation which he purchased about that time. Prior to his removal he had served for some years as one of the judges of the courts of Gloucester County, and had been a member of the West New Jersey Assembly, and of the Governor's Council in that Province. He died at his seat near Roxborough, in February, 1720, leaving a large estate and a number of children.

iii. MARGARET LEECH[3], born 9 November, 1737; married, 28 August, 1759, Richard Thomas.

iv. ESTHER LEECH[3], born 11 October, 1741; died young.

v. ELEANOR LEECH[3], born 28 October, 1744; married (license dated 17 April, 1769) Abraham Pastorius, a descendant of the noted Francis Daniel Pastorius, of Germantown.

TOBY LEECH, 3D[3], the eldest son of Toby Leech, Junr[2], was born in Cheltenham Township, date of birth not known, and died there in 1751. Letters of administration on his estate were granted to his widow Hannah Leech, 16 April, 1751, the latter afterwards marrying Thomas Kenton, of Philadelphia County. Mr. Leech resided in Oxford Township, and married (1) Mary Keen, daughter of John Keen * by his wife Susannah Steelman; (2) Hannah ——.

Children of Toby Leech, 3d[3], by his wife Mary Keen:

i. SUSANNAH LEECH[4], born in 1738; died 6 July, 1814; married, 29 December, 1762, Benjamin Cottman, who was for forty-seven years alternately a vestryman and warden of Trinity Church, Oxford. They had issue.

ii. TOBIAS LEECH[4], born in 1741; described, in 1766, "of Oxford Township, cooper."

iii. BENJAMIN LEECH[4], born in 1743; described, in 1766, "of Germantown, tanner."

iv. HANNAH LEECH[4], born in 1744; married Thomas Wagstaff, of Philadelphia.

ABRAHAM LEECH[3], second son of Toby Leech, Junr[2], was born in Cheltenham Township, in 1715, and died near Frankford, Philadelphia, in 1787. He married Margaret, daughter of Henry Paul † by his wife Ann Gillingham.

Children of Abraham[3] and Margaret (Paul) Leech:

i. SARAH LEECH[4], married Yost Yonker, by whom she had thirteen children.

ii. HENRY LEECH[4].

iii. ABRAHAM LEECH[4].

iv. MARGARET LEECH[4], married Richard Whitehead, Esqr, and died without issue.

v. OBADIAH LEECH[4], married Sarah Probasco, and had issue.

vi. AMOS LEECH[4], died unmarried.

vii. JOSEPH LEECH[4], died unmarried.

viii. MARY LEECH[4].

ix. REBECCA LEECH[4], married Thomas McDowell, and had issue.

CAPTAIN THOMAS LEECH[3], second son of Honorable Thomas Leech[2] by his wife Ann Stacy, was born at Philadelphia, 18 February, 1726–27; died there, 1 August, 1778. He was a master mariner, and resided

* See "Descendants of Joran Kyn," Pennsylvania Magazine of History, ix. 244.

† HENRY PAUL was a son of Joseph Paul, an early Pennsylvania colonist, who came from Ilminster, Somersetshire, England, and was a member of the Pennsylvania Assembly in 1687, a large landowner, and the founder of the prominent family of his surname in Philadelphia. The son was born in Oxford Township, 23 June, 1686; died in 1775; married, 26 March, 1716, Ann, daughter of Yeamans Gillingham.

TRINITY (EPISCOPAL) CHURCH AT OXFORD, PHILADELPHIA

at Philadelphia. As early as 1753 he was in command of vessels sailing from Philadelphia. During the following year, while on a passage from the Island of Jamaica, his ship was captured by a French man-of-war, and he was carried to Port au Prince and imprisoned there. On 8 June, 1757, he was commissioned second-lieutenant of the Province man-of-war "Pennsylvania," commanded by Captain John Sibbald. This ship was employed in the service of the Province for the defence and protection of the trade and navigation thereof. Captain Sibbald resigned his commission two years later, when he was succeeded by Captain Leech, who was recommended for the position, to the Governor and Council, by Captain Sibbald, in the following certificate:

"I, John Sibbald, do hereby certify that Thomas Leech, Jun., was my Second Lieutenant on board the Pennsylvania Frigate, during her cruizes. That he behaved himself in that Station with great care and assiduity, and performed every part of his duty to my satisfaction, and I am of the opinion that he is capable, and of sufficient Skill, Courage and Capacity to command and take charge of the present Ship of War designed for the Protection of the Trade of this Province.

"Given under my hand this Twenty-eighth day of May, 1759.

"JNO. SIBBALD."

About the time the War of Independence was begun, Captain Leech retired from active service at sea. In 1776 he was one of those chosen by Congress to sign the issue of four millions in bills of credit, then ordered by that body, and in December of that year he was appointed by the Council of Safety "to take charge of the sick soldiers in and near the City." Captain Leech was an Episcopalian, and was one of the founders of St. Paul's Church, Philadelphia, of which he was a vestryman. He married (1) Mary, daughter of Thomas Coatam by his wife Mary Preston. She died *circa* 1759, and he married (2) Margaret Coatam, sister of his first wife. She died 16 December, 1822, aged eighty years, and was buried in St. Paul's Church-yard.

Child by first marriage:

i. MARY LEECH[4], born 2 September, 1758; died 17 July, 1837; married John Jenkins, and had issue.

Children by second marriage:

ii. ANN LEECH[4], born 5 October, 1761; died 25 March, 1834; married, as second wife, Honorable Nathaniel B. Boileau,* whose former wife was her sister.

* HONORABLE NATHANIEL B. BOILEAU was of Montgomery County, Pennsylvania, and died there, 16 March, 1850, aged eighty-eight years. He was graduated at Princeton College in 1789, and became prominent in public life. Auge, in "Lives of Eminent Dead of Montgomery County," says that Mr. Boileau "was in many respects the greatest man Montgomery County ever produced." He was many years a member of the Pennsylvania Assembly, and Speaker of that body, and was Secretary of the Commonwealth throughout the war of 1812. His son, Thomas Leech Boileau, became a member of the Philadelphia bar.

iii. HESTER LEECH[4], born 19 August, 1762; died 1 August, 1763.
iv. HESTER LEECH[4], born 2 November, 1764; died 12 September, 1797; married, as first wife, 3 June, 1795, Honorable Nathaniel B. Boileau.
v. THOMAS LEECH[4], born 31 October, 1767; died 2 September, 1769.
vi. CHARLOTTE LEECH[4], born 15 March, 1770; died 3 May, 1792.
vii. THOMAS LEECH[4], born 2 April, 1772.
viii. JOHN LEECH[4], born 11 December, 1773; died 19 December, 1799.
ix. HARRIET LEECH[4], born 2 October, 1775; died 17 May, 1847.
x. MARGARET LEECH[4], born October, 1777; died 29 August, 1778.

ISAAC LEECH, JUN[R3], son of Isaac Leech, Esq[r2], by his wife Rebecca Hall, was born in Cheltenham Township, probably prior to 1730, and died at the family seat there, 20 February, 1763. The father desired the son to become a tanner, and to this end he devised him the homestead place, together with the plantation, gardens, tan-yard, barns, stables, etc., appurtenant thereto, and directed that he should assist his mother in carrying on the tanning business until he attained his majority, at which time he was to take the business, and the mother was then to supply him with one hundred pounds in money to assist him in his tanning operations. The father also gave him his one-third interest in the "Frankford Mills." The son complied with the father's wishes, and became a successful and prosperous tanner, and died possessed of a valuable estate.

He married,* 25 January, 1753, Martha Thomas, daughter of Evan and Rachel Thomas,† of Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia County. She married, for second husband, Richard Martin, son of Richard Martin, Esq[r]. On 31 October, 1765, William Ashbridge and John Vandevering were appointed guardians of Isaac, Rachel, Rebecca, and Martha Leech, "children of Isaac Leech, of Cheltenham, tanner, deceased." ‡

Children of Isaac[3] and Martha (Thomas) Leech:

i. ISAAC LEECH[4], born 12 March, 1754; died 26 June, 1834; married Sarah Holcombe.
ii. RACHEL LEECH[4], married, at Abington Meeting, 1 July, 1779, Thomas Mather, son of Bartholomew Mather, and had issue.
iii. REBECCA LEECH[4], married Benjamin Austin.
iv. MARTHA LEECH[4], born 8 October, 1760; died 23 December, 1849; married, in 1781, Robert Shoemaker, born in Cheltenham, 29 December, 1754; died at Philadelphia, 8 October, 1796; son of Benjamin and Mary (Comly) Shoemaker. They had issue.§

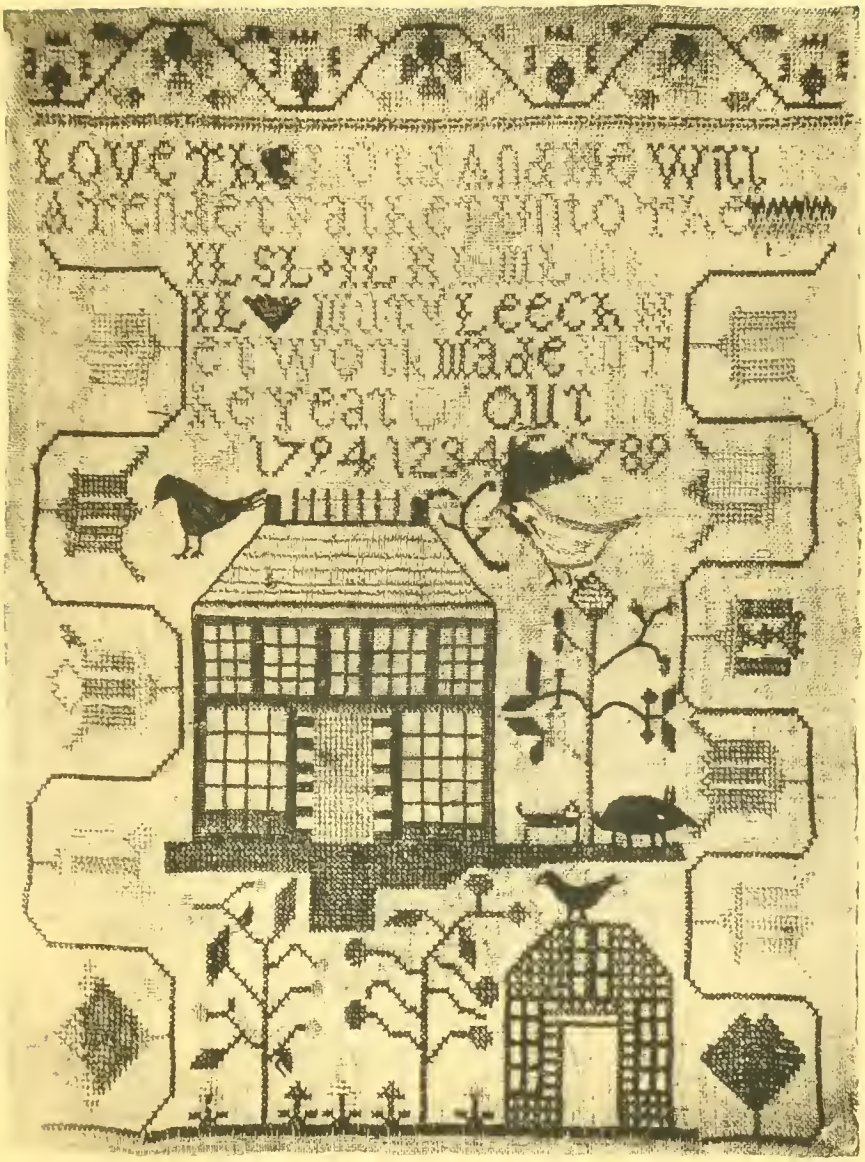
* Records of Trinity Church, Oxford.

† EVAN THOMAS resided in Lower Dublin Township, and was a Quaker. He married, at Abington Meeting, 30 December, 1717, Rachel, daughter of Jonathan and Rachel Livezey. He was possessed of a goodly estate, and died in 1746, and names in his will, dated 18 July, same year, children Martha, Ann, Mary, Jonathan, Evan, David, and Elizabeth (daughter of Thomas Townsend), and brother Robert. His widow, Rachel, married, as second husband, James Arbuckle, of Philadelphia.

‡ Orphans' Court Records, Philadelphia.

§ See "The Shoemaker Family of Cheltenham," 70, 71.

FAC-SIMILE OF SAMPLER OF MARY LEECH, WIFE OF SILAS YERKES, EMBROIDERED BY HER WHEN NINE YEARS OLD



CAPTAIN SAMUEL LEECH[3], third son of Isaac Leech[2] by his wife Rebecca Hall, was born in Cheltenham Township, 6 January, 1736; died there, 27 May, 1822. He married, 18 February, 1768, Anne Stewart, who is named in her husband's will, dated 12 June, 1817. He was a farmer, and a prominent citizen of Cheltenham Township, where he resided on an estate which was devised to him by his father. He was a member of the Committee of Correspondence for Philadelphia County in 1775, and was in service in the Revolution as captain of a company in the Third Regiment, Philadelphia County Militia, commanded by Colonel Benjamin McVaugh. His death is thus mentioned in the *Advertiser* of 29 May, 1822:

"Departed this life, on the morning of the 27th inst, Mr. SAMUEL LEECH, of Cheltenham, Township, Montgomery County, in the 87th year of his age. The deceased was a man much esteemed by all who knew him, and his remains were followed to the grave by a numerous and respectable concourse of his fellow citizens."

Captain Leech was the first of his family in Pennsylvania to depart from the faith of the Episcopal Church. He became a member of the Abington Presbyterian Church, where his children were baptized, and in the graveyard of which he and his wife are buried. His change of religious faith was probably due to his step-father, Reverend Richard Treat.

Children of Captain Samuel[3] and Anne (Stewart) Leech:

i. REBECCA LEECH[4], baptized 11 June, 1769; became the second wife of Reverend Joseph Patterson,* a Presbyterian clergyman.
ii. MARGARET LEECH[4], baptized 13 June, 1771; died in 1798.
iii. JAMES LEECH[4], baptized 25 July, 1773; died in 1794.
iv. RICHARD TREAT LEECH[4], born 3 October, 1775; died at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, 26 August, 1856; married Miss Steinman.
v. SAMUEL ERWIN LEECH[4], born 21 June, 1781; died 23 April, 1849. He was a prominent man in Montgomery County; was County Commissioner in 1833; member of the Assembly in 1836–1838; a justice of the peace in 1838, and treasurer of the county in 1839. He married, and had issue.

ISAAC LEECH, 3D[4], only son of Isaac Leech, Junr[3], by his wife Martha Thomas, was born at the family seat in Cheltenham Township, 12 March, 1754; died there, 26 June, 1834. After his father's death he was sent to school at Germantown, and the account filed in the settlement of the father's estate, in 1768, names payments made on account of the son's "keeping, clothing, and schooling when boarded at Germantown." He learned the tanning business, and engaged in the same, as had his paternal ancestors for three generations, and like them, he became a land-owner. In 1777 he was enrolled in the militia, as a member of the company commanded by his cousin, Captain

* See sketch of Reverend Joseph Patterson in "Old Redstone; or, Historical Sketches of Western Presbyterianism," 386-411; also in Sprague's Annals.

Jacob Leech, and later, by his cousin Captain Samuel Leech, but he does not appear to have gone into active service in the Revolution. On 20 October, 1779, he took the oath of allegiance, and was then styled "of Cheltenham, tanner." * He married, in Hunterdon County, New Jersey, 8 February, 1781, Sarah Holcombe, who died 23 November, 1825. She was a daughter of Richard Holcombe by his wife Mary Harvey, and granddaughter of John Holcombe.†

Issue of Isaac[4] and Sarah (Holcombe) Leech:

i. ISAAC LEECH[5], born 18 March, 1782.

ii. RICHARD H. LEECH[5], born 25 March, 1784; married and removed with his family to Kentucky. In a letter to his sister, Mary Yerkes, dated at New Philadelphia, Harden County, Kentucky, 22 May, 1820, he stated that his home was "Doe Run," and that he had three sons and three daughters.

iii. MARY LEECH[5], born 26 June, 1786; died 25 July, 1858; married Silas Yerkes. (See their family record on pages 60 and 61.)

iv. MARTHA LEECH[5], born 8 August, 1789; married Aquilla Newburn.

v. JOSEPH LEECH[5], born 26 November, 1792. Richard H., in a letter to his sister, Mary Yerkes, in 1819, states that his brother Joseph had gone to New Orleans. He was living at his father's death, and had issue.

vi. RACHEL LEECH[5], born 20 October, 1795; married Henry Rorer, and had issue.

vii. ROBERT LEECH[5], born 14 July, 1802; died 27 May, same year.

viii. SARAH LEECH[5], born 26 February, 1804; married Joseph McCarter.

HONORABLE RICHARD TREAT LEECH[4], son of Captain Samuel Leech[3] by his wife Anne Stewart, was born in Cheltenham Township, 3

* His will, dated 10 July, 1833, names son Isaac; daughter Mary, wife of Silas Yerkes; daughter Martha Newburn; daughter Rachel Rorer; daughter Sarah McCarter; son Joseph, and son Richard's "children."

† JOHN HOLCOMBE, a land-owner in Amwell Township, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, as early as 1707, became, in 1714, one of the first justices of the courts of that county. He was active in township affairs, and held the offices of chosen freeholder, tax collector, overseer of the poor, and surveyor of highways. He married, at Abington Meeting, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, 28 April, 1707, Elizabeth Woolwich. His will, dated 11 sixth month (July), 1743, and proved 31 August, same year, names wife Elizabeth; daughters Margaret and Julianna; son Richard; grandsons John and Jacob (sons of son Samuel); granddaughter Elizabeth Colvin, and brother Jacob Holcombe. It is believed that John Holcombe was a son of Richard Holcombe by his wife Sarah, daughter of Captain Thomas Holme, the first Surveyor-General of Pennsylvania. Captain Holme, in his will, gives a legacy to the "children" of his daughter Sarah, "wife of Richard Holcombe." Jacob Holcombe, the brother of John, was for many years a Minister in the Society of Friends. He resided in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, where he died 30 August, 1748. His eldest son, Thomas, was probably named after his grandfather, Captain Holme, while his eldest daughter, Sarah, was probably named after his (Jacob's) mother. Jacob Holcombe mentions in his will spoons marked "R. H.," which initials, it is thought, were those of his father. It will also be observed that John Holcombe named one of his sons Richard.

RICHARD HOLCOMBE, of the text, resided in Amwell Township, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, where he was a large land-owner. He married (1) Mary, daughter of Thomas Harvey, Sen[r], of Makefield Township, Bucks County, Pennsylvania; (2) Hannah [Ann] Emley, of Hunterdon County. His will, dated 26 December, 1783, and proved 13 January, 1784, names wife Ann; only son John; sister Mary, wife of Samuel Furman; daughter Sarah, wife of Isaac Leech; and daughter Mary, wife of Thomas Holcombe (a son of his brother Samuel). His son-in-law, Isaac Leech, was one of the executors of the will.

MARRIAGE CERTIFICATE OF SILAS YERKES AND MARY LEECH

(See page 60)

Commonwealth of Pennsylvania

Philad.a County ss

These is to Certify that on the thirteenth day of March in the Year of our Lord one Thousand Eight Hundred and six before me Jn.o M.c Worrell one of the Justices of the Peace for the County of Philad.a Silas Yerkis Yeoman and Mary Leach Spinster of the County of Montgomery were Legally joined in Marriage each of them being of full age and declaring themselves free, Respectively, from their engagements, or other Lawful impediments. In Witness Whereof, as well they the said Silas Yerkis and Mary Yerkis (the assuming the Name of her said Husband,) as the said Jn.o M.c Worrell and other the Witnesses present have hereunto Subscribed their names, March 13th 1806

(Seal) Jn.o M.c Worrell

Silas Yerkes
Mary Yerkes
Isaac Leech
Sarah Leech
Richard Martin
Martha Martin
Wm Rush
Elizabeth Rush
Martha Leech
Hannah Rush
Lewis Rush
Elizabeth Leech
Sarah Rush
Rachel Leech
Rebecca Leech
Isaac Leech Junr.
Richard M Leech
Joseph Leech

Isaac Rush
Samuel Leech Jr.

October, 1775; died at Pittsburg, Pennsylvania, 26 August, 1856. He was a commissioner of Montgomery County in 1802; a member of the Legislature of Pennsylvania in 1809 and 1810; and from 7 December, 1813, until 13 February, 1818, he held the office of Surveyor-General of Pennsylvania. During the war of 1812 Mr. Leech, with every clerk in the Surveyor-General's office, except one, joined the army. The regiment to which they were attached remained at York for some weeks, and although his company marched to Baltimore, it was never called into action. At the expiration of his service as Surveyor-General, he removed to Pittsburg, where he engaged in mercantile pursuits, but returned to the State capital in 1821. In 1825 he was chosen an elder in the First Presbyterian Church at Harrisburg, and continued such until 1837, when he again removed to Pittsburg. He was a man of fine abilities, of very firm, decided character. In political connections he was identified with what was then known as the Federal party, and gave it strong support. In his official relations he was greatly esteemed. "The course of public events was ever watched by him with deep and zealous interest; and every violation of true principle in the conduct of national events caused him pain as if an injury had been done to a dear friend. He was a thorough Christian patriot." * He married Miss Steinman, of Lancaster, Pennsylvania.

* Egle's Notes and Queries (fourth series), i. 413.

CLOCK OF SILAS AND MARY (LEECH) YERKES, WITH PORTIONS OF THEIR TEA-SERVICE

NOTES ON THE RUTTER FAMILY

THOMAS RUTTER, Esq[R][1], a native of England, where the name Rutter had been an honorable one for many generations, was one of the early Pennsylvania colonists. He was a man of marked intelligence and energy; was prominent among the enterprising and public spirited men of his time, and rendered valuable service in the upbuilding of the material interests of Pennsylvania. He had acquired in his native country the useful art of blacksmithing, and it is possible that he came to Pennsylvania in the employ of William Penn, to engage for him as a worker in iron, the suggestion of which possibility is found in the facts that he was married at Penn's Manor House, and received from Penn a grant of two hundred acres of land as compensation for "smith's service."

William Penn had great faith in the mineral wealth of his Province, and early entertained the hope that he would gain large advantages therefrom, and from the outstart he sought to stimulate the colonists to develop this wealth. Thomas Rutter was one of the first to respond to such stimulation, and he made his interest in the subject mani-

fest, as was natural in view of his technical knowledge of iron, in the direction of mining for iron ore. He began prospecting for ore, and, at the same time, enlisted others to join with him in such enterprise.

Under date of January, 1702, the land records of the Commissioners of Property make mention of seven hundred and sixty-two acres of land as then in the possession of "Thomas Rutter's and Company," and James Logan, Penn's secretary, in a letter to Penn in the same year, writes: "I have spoken to the chief of those concerned in the iron mines, but they seem careless, never had a meeting since thy departure. Their answer is that they have not yet found any considerable vein." "Those concerned" were, no doubt, the members of the company styled "Thomas Rutter's and Company" by the Commissioners of Property.

Rutter was not discouraged by his early unsuccessful mining efforts, but continued prospecting until he found ore in paying quantities. This point reached, he built a smelting-furnace, and began the manufacture of iron, thus securing for himself the high honor of being the first in Pennsylvania to manufacture iron from ore. His achievement is thus mentioned in a letter written in 1717 by Jonathan Dickinson: "The last summer, one Thomas Rutter, a smith, who lived not far from Germantown, hath removed farther up the country, and of his own strength has set up making iron. Such it proves to be, as it is highly esteemed by all the smith's here, who say that the best Sweed's iron doth not exceed it."

The section of territory to which Rutter removed was known as the "Manatawny," deriving its name from the Manatawny Creek, which flowed through that part of the country. It then formed a part of Philadelphia County, but fell in Berks when that county was organized. The reason which prompted the removal was no doubt a desire on his part to be in close touch with his iron operations, which were located near by the Iron Stone Creek, an important branch of the Manatawny. His furnace was on the former stream. A few years after he erected the furnace he leased the same to a company of capitalists, who operated it many years, under the name of the Colebrookdale Furnace. He also built a forge, known as Pool Forge, and organized a company to conduct it, Rutter himself owning interests in the company. In the will of his son John the forge is called "Rutter's Forge."

Mr. Rutter's iron enterprises were recognized by the public authorities as a valuable factor in conserving the material welfare of the Province, which recognition was clearly manifested in 1723, when a public road was opened, leading from his mines to the "great road" which led from that region to Philadelphia.*

* Montgomery's History of Bucks County, 964.

In the tax-list of Philadelphia County, in 1693, Mr. Rutter is assessed in both Bristol and Germantown townships. At this time he was probably residing on his plantation in Bristol Township, but later removed to within the corporate limits of the borough of Germantown, where, in 1706, he was chosen bailiff,—the chief executive officer of the borough,—in which capacity he presided, 11 January, 1707, at the last sitting of the Court of Record held under the borough charter.*

In 1713, 1714, 1727, and 1728 Mr. Rutter was chosen a member of the Provincial Assembly, and during the latter year he participated in a noted Conference, held in the "Great Meeting House" at Philadelphia by a number of Indian chiefs with the governor of the Province and his Council. Rutter was well known to and highly esteemed by the Indians, and when the famous Delaware chief, Sassoman, came to make his address, he recognized the presence of Rutter, and asked the latter to take a seat beside him.†

Thomas Rutter's early religious affiliations were with the Society of Friends. He was a member of the Philadelphia Meeting at the time of his marriage, but soon after attached himself to Abington Meeting, on the records of which the births of his three eldest children are entered. He later became a Baptist, his change of faith occurring during the schism which arose, in 1691, among the Friends. He took a prominent part in that movement as one of the followers of the noted George Keith, and was baptized after the order of the Baptists. He had been a Minister among the Friends, but now became one among the Baptists, and for a time he was the Pastor of the small congregation of that sect in Philadelphia. He baptized a number of persons who, later, were prominent in the Baptist denomination. Among such was the Reverend Evan Morgan, the third pastor of the Pennepek Baptist Church. One of the incidents of the movement to which allusion has been made was the writing of a pamphlet by Francis Daniel Pastorius, published in 1697, and entitled "Henry Bernard Koster, William Davis, Thomas Rutter, and Thomas Bowyer, four Boasting disputers of this World, Rebuked and answered according to their Folly, which they themselves have manifested in a late pamphlet, entitled Advice for all Professors and Writers."

Thomas Rutter died at Philadelphia, in March, 1730, and his death is thus mentioned in the *Pennsylvania Gazette* of that month:

"March 13—On Sunday night last died here, THOMAS RUTTER, Sr, after a short illness. He was the first that erected an Iron Work in Pennsylvania."

* Watson's Annals, ii. 301.

† Pennsylvania Colonial Records, iii. 318, 319.

He married (Friends' ceremony), 10 January, 1685, Rebecca Staples.* She was living at the date of her husband's will, and probably survived him. The principal provisions of his will, dated 27 November, 1728–29, and proved at Philadelphia, here follow:

"I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Anna Nutt ye Sume of five pounds Currant mony of Pensilvania, And to her Sons Thomas Savage and Samuell Savage, all my right, title and Interest in and to ye rocks and Quarries of Stone, in ye German Township, in the Land whereon Daniel Howels mill standeth or appertaineth to, To hold to them their Heirs and Assigns forever to be equally divided between them. Item: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Rebecca Hall, Sixty pounds Currant mony of Pennsylvania: Item: I give and bequeath unto my Son Thomas Rutter one third part of ye one hundred acres of Land Leased to ye Furnace Company with ye one third part of ye said furnace, Iron ore, or other appurtenances to ye sd one hundred acres of Land. Item: I give unto my Daughter Mary Rice, five Shillings. Item: I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Martha Doughty, ye Sume of Forty pounds Currant mony of Pennsilvania. Item: I give and bequeath unto my Son John Rutter, ye Sume of five Shillings. Item: I give unto my Daughter Hester Hawkley, ye Sume of Sixty pounds Currant mony of Pennsylvania. Item: I give and bequeath unto my Son Joseph Rutter, the one third part of the furnace, Iron oare, and other its appurtenances with the one third part of ye one hundred acres of Land leased to ye furnace Company, And allso Two third of my other land adjoining to ye furnace land, To him his heirs and assigns forever. allso Two third parts of ye forge and of ye hundred acres of land whereon ye forge Standeth and of ye Utensils and appurtenances thereunto belonging. Item: I give unto my Son Thos Rutter, over and above what is above Mentioned, all that my plantation and tract of Land in Bristol Township, with ye appurtenances, To him his heirs and assigns forever, provided that he pay all my Legasies herein mentioned, being one hundred and Seventy-five pounds & Ten shillings. Item: I give unto Samuel Nutt, ye Sume of Ten pounds Currant mony of Pennsylvania. Item: I give unto Joseph Hall, Senr, ye Sume of Ten pounds Currant mony of Pennsylvania. Item: I give my burying yard in the Bristall Township To all my Children & Grand Children and their posterity for ye use of a burying ground forever. The quantity to be one half acre in a Square. All which ye above Legasies Shall be paid unto them to whome the Same is bequeathed, or to their Heirs or Assigns after ye Decease of my Executrix, and not before, by my Son Thomas Rutter as is before mentioned. Item: I give my Executrix full power and authority To all or any part of my Lands, Scituate at Mahanatony, not herein before bequeathed, To sell toward paying my Just debts by and with ye Consent and advice of my two Sons in Law Samuel Nutt and Joseph Hall. Item: I give and bequeath all ye residue of my Estate, Goods, Chattels, rents, Leases, and all other my Estate, which is hereinbefore bequeathed, unto my beloved wife Rebecca for and during her Natural Life, Provided She remaine a widdow, but in case She Marry, She shall have her Dowry as ye Law Directs, and I do hereby appoint my beloved wife Rebecca whole and Sole Executrix of this my last will and testament, and I do hereby appoint my two Sons in Law Samuel Nutt and Joseph Hall, Trustees, to see this my Testament performed, and to assist my Executrix."

Children of Thomas[1] and Rebecca (Staples) Rutter:

i. Anne Rutter[2], born 25 October, 1686; died in August, 1760; married (1) Samuel Savage; (2) Samuel Nutt.

ii. Rebecca Rutter[2], born 9 November, 1688; married Joseph Hall.

* It is possible that the name was Stapler, not Staples.

iii. THOMAS RUTTER[3], born 26 October, 1690; buried 3 July, 1734; married (1) Sarah ——; (2) Mary Catharine Gheslin.
iv. JOHN RUTTER[3], born in 1693; died 17 November, 1735; married Mary ——.
v. MARY RUTTER[3], married Edward Rees.
vi. MARTHA RUTTER[3], married —— Doughty.
vii. HESTER RUTTER[3], married Henry Hockley.
viii. JOSEPH RUTTER[3], died in 1732. His will, dated 14 February, 1731–32, styles him of Amity Township, and names wife Mary and son Thomas.

ANNE RUTTER[2], eldest child of Thomas Rutter[1] by his wife Rebecca Staples, was born in Philadelphia County, 25 October, 1686; died in August, 1760, possessed of large wealth. She married (1) Samuel Savage, who died in 1720; (2) Samuel Nutt, who died in 1737. Both husbands were iron-masters. Savage was admitted a freeman of Philadelphia, in 1708, and became actively identified with Thomas Rutter in the iron business. Nutt came to Pennsylvania, in 1714, from Coventry, Warwickshire, England; purchased a large tract of land in Chester County, and engaged extensively in the manufacture of iron. He founded the Coventry Iron-Works, the first iron-works set up in Chester County, and gave to the plant its name, in honor of the place of his nativity. He also established the Warwick Furnace, naming it after the county in which he was born.

Children of Anne Rutter[2] by her first marriage:

i. THOMAS SAVAGE[3], died unmarried in 1739.
ii. SAMUEL SAVAGE[3], died in 1742; married, in 1731, Ann, daughter of Isaac and Martha Taylor. Issue: SAMUEL SAVAGE[4], who died without issue; ANNA SAVAGE[4], who married —— Walker; MARTHA SAVAGE[4], who married Thomas Hockley; RUTH SAVAGE[4], who married James Hockley; and MARY SAVAGE[4], who married William Crooks.
iii. JOSEPH SAVAGE[3].
iv. JOHN SAVAGE[3], died young.
v. RUTH SAVAGE[3], died 7 January, 1786; married, 11 April, 1734, John Potts, who became a prominent iron-master, and the founder of Pottstown, Pennsylvania.*
vi. REBECCA SAVAGE[3], died in 1800; married (1), 17 May, 1733, Samuel Nutt, Junr; (2) Robert Grace. The latter marriage is thus mentioned in the *Pennsylvania Gazette* of 29 May, 1740: "We hear from French Creek, Chester County, that on Monday last Mr. Robert Grace, of this city, was married to Mrs. Rebecca Nutt, an agreeable young Lady, with a fortune of Ten thousand Pounds."

REBECCA RUTTER[2], second daughter of Thomas Rutter[1] by his wife Rebecca Staples, was born in Philadelphia County, 9 November, 1688, and probably died before her husband, as she is not named in his will, dated 8

* For an account of his ancestry and descendants, see Potts Memorial, published in 1874.

February, 1727–28. She married Joseph Hall, son of Jacob Hall, Esq[r].* Joseph Hall resided on his plantation in Oxford Township, Philadelphia County. He was a brewer and a large land-owner, and a vestryman of Trinity Church, Oxford. He died in 1731.

Children of Joseph and Rebecca[2] (Rutter) Hall:

i. Thomas Hall[3].
ii. John Hall[3], who resided in Byberry, and was a captain in the Provincial service.
iii. Joseph Hall[3], who was a tanner, and married, 18 January, 1733, Mary, daughter of Joseph Fisher, Esq[r].
iv. Theodorus Hall[3], who married, 29 April, 1729, Gertrude Goodwin, and removed to Kingwood, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, where he died *circa* 1759, leaving issue.
v. Jacob Hall[3], who was a captain in the Provincial service in 1748, and was several times commissioned a justice of the peace and of the courts of Philadelphia County.
vi. Rebecca Hall[3], born in 1709; died 1 July, 1785; married (1) Isaac Leech, Esq[r] (see page 215); (2) Reverend Richard Treat.

* Jacob Hall, Esq[r], emigrated to Pennsylvania, from Macclesfield, Chester County, England, in 1684, having, about the time of his emigration, purchased of William Penn a tract of five hundred acres in his Province. He was, no doubt, a passenger on the ship "Friendship." John Worthington, who sailed in the same ship, died on the voyage, 17 January, 1684, having, on the previous day, made his will, naming Jacob Hall one of the executors.* Hall administered, and is styled in the probate record, "of Bucks County," where he is assumed to have settled immediately after his arrival. In a deed of 6 January, 1691–92,† he is styled "of Bucks County, but formerly of Macclesfield, co. Chester, Old England," and he doubtless removed about that time to Philadelphia County, as in a power of attorney made two months later,‡ he is styled of that county. He established his residence at Tacony, in the latter county, and continued there until his death in 1700. On 6 May, 1693, he was commissioned by Governor Fletcher a justice of the peace and of the courts of Philadelphia County. Among the others commissioned at the same time were Anthony Morris and Francis Rawle, founders of the well-known Philadelphia families bearing their respective surnames. His will, dated 29 September, 1699, proved at Philadelphia, 28 September, 1700, styles him, "of Taconi, Gent.," and names sons Jacob, Joseph, and Solomon; daughter Sarah Taylor, and Sarah Charlesworth, "aunt of my children." It is believed that the maiden name of his wife was Charlesworth, and that she was a sister of Sarah Charlesworth. The latter married Henry Mallows, of Oxford Township, and, as his widow, died there in 1723, disposing by will of almost her entire estate to either the children or grandchildren of Jacob Hall, naming them individually as "cousins." She also bequeathed a sum of money for the purchase "of a settlement for a minister of Oxford Church."

Jacob Hall, the eldest son of Jacob Hall, Esq[r], was born 8 February, 1679. He died in Oxford Township, in 1712, leaving, to survive him, a widow, Ellen, and children Jacob, Mary, and Elizabeth. On 20 December, 1707, he sold three tracts of land in Philadelphia County to Edward Shippen, and shortly before that date he purchased a tract in Oxford Township.

Joseph Hall, second son of Jacob Hall, Esq[r], resided in Oxford Township, where he died in 1731. He married Rebecca Rutter, as stated in the text.

Solomon Hall, the third son named in the will of Jacob Hall, Esq[r], was a freeholder, and a member of Trinity Church, Oxford. He died in September, 1731, leaving a wife Elizabeth, (who married, as second husband, 4 January, 1733, William West), and children John, Solomon, Sarah (who married David Davis), and Mary, all of whom were living 30 August, 1750.§

Sarah Hall, apparently the only daughter of Jacob Hall, Esq[r], married Peter Taylor, and surviving him, died in 1741, leaving a will in which she names a number of children.‖

* Publications of Genealogical Society of Pennsylvania, i. 208.
† Bucks County Deeds, i. 357.
‡ Ibid., 359.
§ Philadelphia Deeds, H, i. 221.
‖ Philadelphia Wills, F, 291.

vii. SUSANNA HALL[3], who married (1) Joseph Harvey; (2) John Rush, of Byberry, by whom she became the mother of the eminent Dr. Benjamin Rush, a signer of the Declaration of Independence; and also the mother of Honorable Jacob Rush, a justice of the Supreme Court of Pennsylvania, and many years President Judge of the Court of Common Pleas of Philadelphia.

viii. SARAH HALL[3], who married, 26 September, 1744, Reverend Samuel Finley, D.D., president of Princeton College.

ix. HANNAH HALL[3].

x. RUTH HALL[3], who married Elisha Hall, Esq[r], of Cecil County, Maryland.

xi. MARY HALL[3].

xii. CHARLESWORTH HALL.[3]

THOMAS RUTTER, JUN[R2], eldest son of Thomas Rutter[1] by his wife Rebecca Staples, was born in Philadelphia County, 26 October, 1690, and was buried in the graveyard of Christ Church, at Philadelphia, 3 July, 1734. He was an iron-master, and was associated with his father in the iron business. He received, under his father's will, a plantation in Bristol Township; also one-third interest in the iron furnace, together with certain iron-ore interests, and other property. In 1729 he was elected a member of the Provincial Assembly. He married (1) Sarah ——. She joined her husband in a deed, 14 August, 1724, but died before 10 August, 1728, on which day he married (2) Mary Catharine Gheslin, daughter of Cæsar Gheslin.* She married for second husband, 24 July, 1735, William Pyewell, and had issue by both marriages.

Children of Thomas Rutter, Jun[r2], by first marriage:

i. REBECCA RUTTER[3], born in 1721; baptized at Christ Church, 17 November, 1734.

ii. SARAH RUTTER[3], born in 1724; baptized at Christ Church, 17 November, 1734.

Children by second marriage:

iii. CATHARINE RUTTER[3], baptized 4 January, 1729–30, aged three weeks; buried 16 March, same year.

iv. THOMAS RUTTER[3], baptized 30 January, 1732, aged two weeks; became a prominent iron-master, and was for many years one of the justices of the peace and of the courts of Berks County.

v. MARY RUTTER[3], baptized 2 December, 1733, aged two weeks; buried 5 February, 1733–34.

JOHN RUTTER[2], second son of Thomas Rutter[1] by his wife Rebecca Staples, was born in Philadelphia County, in 1693; died there, 17 November, 1735, and was buried in the graveyard of Christ Church, Philadelphia, in which city he resided. He was baptized by the Rector of that church a few days before his death. He had a wife Mary, who joined with her son, Thomas, 17 September, 1748, in conveying property.

* CÆSAR GHESLIN was a Huguenot, and removed from France to London, England, before 9 September, 1698, on which day he was naturalized in that city. Emigrating to Philadelphia, he established himself there as a silversmith. He was buried in Christ Church, 13 February, 1733–34.

Children of John[2] and Mary Rutter:

i. THOMAS RUTTER[3], who became a merchant at Philadelphia.
ii. REBECCA RUTTER[3].

MARY RUTTER[2], third daughter of Thomas Rutter[1] by his wife Rebecca Staples, married Edward Rees, whose will, dated at Amity Township,* Philadelphia County, 28 January, 1738–39, and proved 13 April, 1739, names wife Mary and the children named below.

Children of Edward and Mary[2] (Rutter) Rees:

i. THOMAS REES[3].
ii. JOSEPH REES[3].
iii. PETER REES[3].
iv. EDWARD REES[3].
v. REBECCA REES[3].
vi. RUTH REES[3].
vii. MARY REES[3].

HESTER RUTTER[2], probably the youngest daughter of Thomas Rutter[1] by his wife Rebecca Staples, was living in Chester County, Pennsylvania, as late as 2 January, 1762. She married Henry Hockley, of that county, who received a patent for two hundred acres of land there, 17 December, 1735, and one for one hundred and twenty acres, 28 October, 1748. In 1749, 1750, and 1751 he was a representative of that county in the Provincial Assembly. His will, dated 2 January, and proved 12 February, 1762, names wife Hester, and children James, Thomas, Abigail (wife of John Patrick), and Ruth, and grandchildren Ruth, Henry, and Nancy Teaf.

Children of Henry and Hester[2] (Rutter) Hockley:

i. THOMAS HOCKLEY[3], died in Chester County in 1780; was an iron-master; was commissioned a justice of the peace for Chester County, 23 May, 1770, and was active in the struggle for Independence, serving as colonel of one of the militia regiments of his county, and as a member of the Committee of Observation. He married his cousin, Martha Savage (see page 229).
ii. JAMES HOCKLEY[3], a miller, who, in 1772, was elected a member of the Assembly, and in 1784 was appointed one of the Commissioners for making the Schuylkill River navigable and preserving the fish there. He married his cousin, Ruth Savage (see page 229).
iii. ABIGAIL HOCKLEY[3], married 15 October, 1755, John Patrick, an iron-master.
iv. RUTH HOCKLEY[3], probably married —— Teaf.

* Now in Berks County.

Thomas Livezey = ———.
England, and one
01 Penn. Prob-
Captain Markham,
Penn; served on
phia, 11 January,

Rachel Taylor.

Jo
b. in En
at Oxfo
delphia,
vestryma
ity Chu
ford; br
land-own

Thomas = Rachel Livezey,
iladel- *b.* 15 May,
eptem- 1696.
Friend,
ington
estate.

m. 30 Dec. 1717.

County,
Chel-
p, 23

istopher Broom = Elizabeth Li
nerchant in the
rn Liberties,
elphia, and *d.*
25 March,

ANCESTRY OF CHARLES TYSON YERKES, OF NEW YORK

Gregory Watts = Margaret ——.
d. in June, 1654, and was buried at Leeds, County Kent, England.

John Duck = Ellinor ——.

Henry Watts = Elizabeth Duck,
b. Leeds, Kent County, England, *circa* 1616; *d.* 14 May, 1679, and was buried at Leeds.
d. February, 1663–64, aged about 27 years.

John Eaton = ——.
of Wales.

Anthony Yerkes = (1) Margaret ——.
probably *b.* in Holland; on coming to America settled at Germantown, Philadelphia; was juror in 1702, and Burgess of Germantown in 1702-04; purchased a large plantation on Pennypack Creek in Manor of Moreland in 1709, and removed there; he *m.* (2) Sarah, widow of Reverend John Watts.

Reverend John Watts = Sarah Eaton,
b. Leeds, England, 3 November, 1661; *d.* Lower Dublin Township, Philadelphia, 27 August, 1702; was pastor of Pennypek Baptist Church.
native of Wales, *b.* 1 April, 1655; *d.* 27 June, 1723.
m. 23 Feb. 1687–88.

Edmond McVaugh = Alice Dickinson,
came to Pennsylvania in 1682 with Captain Holme, first Surveyor-General of Pennsylvania; was a farmer and landowner; *d.* Lower Dublin Township in 1739.
came to Pennsylvania in 1682 in ship "Submission;" was living in 1727, and *d.* before 1749.

Herman Yerkes = Elizabeth Watts,
b. Holland (?) in 1689; *d.* in Manor of Moreland in 1751; was a farmer and miller, and owned several plantations.
b. 15 April, 1689; *d.* 11 October, 1756.
m. 8 Feb. 1711.

John McVaugh = ——.

John Yerkes = Alice McVaugh,
b. Manor of Moreland, 21 February, 1714; *d.* there, 1790; was a farmer and large landowner.
b. 5 April, 1717.

Silas Yerkes = Hannah Craft,
b. Manor of Moreland, 20 December, 1752; *d.* there in 1779; was a farmer and land-owner.
b. circa 1758; *d.* 12 September, 1830; *m.* for a second husband, Levi Tyson; issue by both marriages.

Toby Leech = ——.
of Cheltenham, Gloucestershire, England.

Richard Leedom = ——.
farmer of Southampton Township, Bucks County, where he bought two hundred and twenty-five acres of land, 30 March, 1713.

John Leedom = Susanna ——.
was a farmer and landowner; resided in Southampton Township. Will dated 9 August, 1743; probated 9 May, 1750.

Barnet Craft = Ann Leedom.
resided in Abington Township, and was a member of the Abington Meeting of Friends; was a land-owner; 1780 estate valued at £3,350, for assessment in support of the Revolution.
m. 21 July, 1754.

[John] Ashmead = Mary ——,
came to Pennsylvania in 1682; *d.* in 1690.

Toby Leech, Esq^r = Esther Ashmead,
bap. Cheltenham, England, 1 January, 1652; *d.* Cheltenham Township, Philadelphia County, Pennsylvania, 13 November, 1726; *bur.* in Oxford Trinity Church ground; came to Pennsylvania in 1682; became one of the largest land-owners in the Province; served several years in the Provincial Assembly.
b. Cheltenham, England, in 1660; *d.* Cheltenham Township, Philadelphia County, 11 August, 1726.

Isaac Leech, Esq^r = Rebecca Hall,
b. Cheltenham Township in 1692; *d.* there, 10 December, 1744; elected coroner of Philadelphia County in 1727, and was commissioned one of the justices of the courts of Philadelphia County in 1741.
b. Philadelphia County, *circa* 1709; *d.* 1 July, 1785; *m.* (2) Reverend Richard Treat, D.D.

Isaac Leech = Martha Thomas,
b. Cheltenham Township, *circa* 1730; died there, 20 February, 1763; was a tanner and landowner.
b. Byberry Township, 1 April, 1730; *m.* (2) Richard Martin.
m. 25 Jan. 1753.

Isaac Leech = Sarah Holcombe,
b. Cheltenham Township, 12 March, 1754; *d.* there, 26 June, 1834; was a tanner and land-owner.
b. in Hunterdon County, New Jersey; *d.* Cheltenham Township, 23 November, 1825.
m. 8 Feb. 1781.

Silas Yerkes = Mary Leech,
b. Manor of Moreland, 11 December, 1779; *d.* Philadelphia, 31 January, 1868; was a merchant.
b. Cheltenham Township, 26 June, 1786; *d.* Philadelphia, 25 July, 1858.
m. 13 March, 1806.

Charles Tyson Yerkes = (1) Elizabeth Link Broom,
b. Cheltenham Township, 28 August, 1808; *d.* Philadelphia, 14 March, 1883; was president of the Kensington National Bank.
b. Philadelphia, 12 May, 1810; *d.* there, 8 December, 1842.

Charles Tyson Yerkes.

Thomas Livezey = ——.
was of Norton, County Chester, England, and one of the first purchasers of land from Penn. Probably came to Pennsylvania with Captain Markham, first lieutenant-governor under Penn; served on the first Grand Jury at Philadelphia, 11 January, 1682–83; *d.* in 1691 or 1692.

Jonathan Livezey = Rachel Taylor.
b. in England; *d.* in Philadelphia, 23 September, 1698; was a Friend and landowner.
Int. of m. dec. 7 Dec., 1686.

Evan Thomas = Rachel Livezey,
resided in Byberry, Philadelphia County; *d.* 1 September, 1746; was a Friend, and a member of Abington Meeting; left a good estate.
b. 15 May, 1696.
m. 30 Dec. 1717.

Jacob Hall, Esq^r = ——.
came to Pennsylvania from Macclesfield, County Chester, England, in 1684; purchased plantation of 500 acres from William Penn; was commissioned, 6 May, 1693, a justice of the peace and of the courts of Philadelphia County; *d.* at Tacony, Philadelphia, in 1700.

Joseph Hall = Rebecca Rutter,
b. in England; *d.* at Oxford, Philadelphia, in 1731; vestryman of Trinity Church, Oxford; brewer and landowner.
b. 9 November, 1688; *d.* before 1728.

Thomas Rutter, Esq^r = Rebecca Staples.
b. in England, came to Pennsylvania in 1682; first to manufacture iron from ore in Pennsylvania; member of Assembly.

Matthias Harvey = (1), after 1654, Mary, widow of Robert Cole, one of the founders of the First Baptist Church of Providence, Rhode Island. He *m.* (2), Sarah ——, who may have been a sister of John Harrison, Esq^r, high sheriff of Queens County, New York, in 1697.
resided for a time at Oyster Bay, Long Island; removed to Flushing, Long Island; was a petitioner to the governor and council of New York in 1685; commissioned, 13 November, 1689, a justice of the peace for Queens County, New York, and a few months later was commissioned one of the judges of the Court of Oyer and Terminer of same county; in 1697 he purchased 1000 acres of land in Bucks County, Pennsylvania, to which he removed, and there died. His will, dated 5 April, 1699, was proved at Philadelphia, 23 November, 1706, in which he names John Harrison a "brother." Which of his wives was the mother of son Thomas is uncertain.

John Holcombe = Elizabeth Woolwich or Woolrich, survived her husband.
a freeholder of Amwell, Hunterdon County, New Jersey, as early as 1707; became one of the first justices of that county, in 1714; *d.* in 1743.
m. 28 April, 1707.

Richard Holcombe = Mary Harvey.
a landed proprietor of Huntingdon County, New Jersey. Will probated in January, 1784.
m. 1750.

Thomas Harvey
b. on Long Island, New York; *d.* Makefield, Bucks County, Pennsylvania, in 1759; owned a plantation of 300 acres, and gave one acre of land to Falls Meeting for a burying-ground. Will probated 2 February, 1759.

Johann Conrad Link = Catharina Elizabetha Stirr
of Germany.

George Link = Elizabeth Schwerer.
b. at Grassenbinbau, Germany, 16 May, 1753. Will proved at Philadelphia, May, 1838; was a Revolutionary soldier.
m. 24 April, 1777.

Christopher Broom = Elizabeth Link.
was a merchant in the Northern Liberties, Philadelphia, and *d.* there, 25 March, 1824.

INDEX OF NAMES

Abbott, William Strong, 120.
Adams, Edward T., 161.
Lulu, 163, 204.
Wallace, 101.
William Henry, 204.
Zadie Ann, 161.
Addis, Abigail Dubois, 187.
Amos, 90.
Amos (Colonel), 74, 88.
Amy, 90.
Amy (Mrs.), 90.
Anna, 90.
Charles, 88.
Christopher Krewson, 90.
Eleanor, 74.
Eliza Ann, 48, 88, 122.
Howard, 90.
Isaac, 61.
Isaac Clarkson, 48, 87, 90.
Jane (Mrs.), 61.
John, 116.
Mary E., 116.
Sarah, 34, 61.
Albertson, Eliza, 157.
Josiah G., 89, 157.
Thomas, 157.
William Yerkes, 157.
Aldridge, Emily, 70.
Alexander, James, 182.
Serena M., 111, 182.
Algard, John, 140.
Lucy, 74, 140.
Allen, Bryce, 58.
Edwin T., 153.
Elsa, 153.
Elvira Maria, 45.
Esther, 53, 101.
Gilbert, 101.
Helena, 121.
Henry, 45.
Margaret Anna, 58.
Silas, 101.
William Gale, 121.
Allison, Abigail, 103.
Anderson, Amelia Owsley Mrs.), 68.
Amelia R. (Mrs.), 40.
Elizabeth Owsley, 68, 131.
John, 60.
William C. (Honorable), 68, 131.
Andrews, Eliza, 150.
Simon, 3.
Angel, Frances May, 103.
Sallie, 140.
Antes, Frederick (Colonel), 37.
Arbuckle, James, 220.
Arbuthnot, Alexander, 5.
Arnold, Catharine, 147.
Charles Ridge, 98.
George, 147.
Isabella, 98.
John, 98.
John W., 147.
Newton Evans, 98.
Thomas, 98.
Ash, Henry (Captain), 213.
James (Colonel), 213.
Mary, 213.
Ashbridge, William, 220.
Ashmead, Esther, 210.
John, 206, 207, 208, 210.
Mary (Mrs.), 206, 210.
Ashton, Hannah, 14, 30.
John, 52.
Mary Elizabeth, 52.
Askew, Joseph, 104.
Atkinson, Mahlon R., 187.
Mary Matilda, 116, 187.
Austin, Benjamin, 220.
Margaret, 61.
Ayres, Charles, 21, 42, 86.
Deborah, 21, 42.
Elizabeth, 42.
Esther, 42, 115.
Hiram, 42.
Mary, 21, 47, 86, 89.
Ayres, Rachel, 42.
Samuel, 21, 42.
Samuel, Junr, 42.
Silas, 42.
William, 21, 42.

Bachman, Elizabeth Ann, 125.
Bagley, John, 171.
Sue, 171.
Bailey, Barzillai, 64.
Elizabeth, 92.
Esther, 61.
Baily, James Gilmore, 101.
Bainbridge, Helen, 152.
Baird, Jane Hart, 69.
Baker, Charles Ayres, 148.
Charles P., 202.
Charles Silas, 148.
Charles Simeon (Honorable), 78, 148.
Cornelius Bruff, 149.
Harold Hill, 149.
James, 148.
Jeannette Eleanor, 148.
Joseph, 94.
Leigh Yerkes (Dr.), 149.
Martha, 94.
Mary Louise, 149.
Norman H., 85.
Olin, 94.
Royal Knapp, 148.
Warren Lowe, 148.
William James, 149.
Ball, Elizabeth, 19.
Jonathan C., 113.
Banks, Laura A., 133.
Barnes, Jacob, 154.
Julia Ann, 162.
Susan, 86, 154.
Tacie A., 170.
Barnsley, William H., 154.
Barr, Charles, 114, 183.
Margaret Matilda, 57, 114.

Barr, Mary Kate, 113, 183.
W. H. (Dr.), 91.
Barrett, William Zelotes, 76.
Bartley, Irene, 112.
Bassett, Catharine, 45.
Baudouine, Ann Adelaide, 73.
Baynton, Peter, 15.
Beans, Albert Wilson, 70.
Anna C., 69.
Benjamin Franklin, 70.
Catharine Jane, 69.
Harman Yerkes, 69.
John Craven, 41, 69.
John Johnson, 69.
Margaret Long, 69.
Mary, 28, 52.
Mary (Mrs.), 70.
Stacy Brown, 70.
Stephen, 17.
Thomas, 69.
Thomas J., 69.
Beardsley, Sophia Jeannette, 149.
Beatty, John, 117.
John Reading, 117.
Mary, 160.
Reading, 117.
Beers, Sarah, 182.
Bell, Mary E., 73.
Mary A., 116.
Benezet, Anthony, 29.
Benner, Jacob, 59.
Margaret, 32, 59.
Bennett, Allen S., 101.
Charity, 47.
Clark L., 101.
Edward L., 101.
Bentley, Julia V., 90.
Katharine Elizabeth, 90.
Oren, 90.
William Clark, 90.
Benz, Caroline, 179.
Charles, 179.
Biglow, Nancy Hubbard, 199.
Biles, Margaret, 141.
Bird, Susan, 120.
Blackburn, E. Brinton, 140.
Emmett Yerkes, 140.
Ephraim, 140.
Harris A., 140.
John, 74.
John A., 140.
Blackburn, Laura E., 140.
Morris H., 140.
Stephen, 140.
Walter D., 140.
Blackwell, John (Reverend), 16.
Blackwood, Grace Elvira, 153.
Helen Antoinette, 151, 153.
Isaac Newton, 83, 151, 153.
John Yerkes, 153.
Joseph, 153.
Blain, Margaret (Mrs.), 64.
Thomas, 64.
Blake, Caroline W., 42.
Lavinia, 61.
Robert, 61.
Blaker, Charles, 75, 118, 124.
Edward, 75.
Hannah, 75.
Harry, 75.
Jane E. V., 63, 75, 124.
Maria, 59, 75, 118.
Martha, 75.
Mary, 75.
Matilda, 75.
Bloomfield, Mary, 169.
Bodine, Anne Maria, 57, 112.
William, 112.
Bodington, Martha, 94.
Bogan, Joseph L., 164.
Bogardus, George, 125.
Bogart, Arta Myrtie, 112.
Nelson, 112.
Boileau, Nathaniel B. (Honorable), 219.
Thomas Leech, 219.
Bolich, Charles I., 73.
Bolton, Everard, 206.
Bond, Mary, 161.
Booth, Eliza, 105, 176.
Booyer, Harry Frederick, 158.
Borden, Lavinia, 95, 166.
Richard, 166.
Boswell, Fanny Lilly, 104.
Nathaniel, 104.
Bottume, M. C., 176.
Boucher, Anna Mary, 122.
Benjamin Franklin, 122.
Charles, 62, 122.
Elisha, 122.
Boucher, John Wynkoop, 122.
Lucy, 59.
Mary, 71.
William, 75.
Bourk, Edward, 210.
Bowen, Frances, 42.
William, 100.
Bowes, Thomas, 16.
Bowlby, Charles, 93.
Washington, 93.
Bowyer, Thomas, 227.
Brackett, Emma Orcutt, 149.
Bradford, Julia, 163.
Bradley, Charles Schenck, 149.
Marian Olive, 149.
Brady, Eliza, 59.
John, 71.
Breckenridge, Robert J. (Reverend), 67.
Brewster, Phebe Adeline, 121.
Bright, Nancy Munford, 167.
Bristol, Mary, 78, 148.
Porter B., 64.
Brooke, Eliza M., 114.
Brooks, Rachel, 34.
Broom, Christopher, 120.
Elizabeth Link, 61, 120.
Brown, Abbie Elvira, 94.
Addie S., 86.
Ann, 112.
Ellery, 164.
Hiram, 85.
Keturah, 164.
Levi, 117.
Martha (Mrs.), 35.
Rosalinda, 46, 85.
William H., 86.
Bruff, Catharine le Tellier, 78.
Bryant, Rebecca, 72.
Buckbee, Almeda, 93.
Buckman, Ada Berry, 118, 189.
Amos J., 189.
Emma, 72, 137.
Esther Ann, 123.
Monroe, 137.
Thomas, 137.
Buckner, Elizabeth Hawes, 130.
Buckwalter, Ella, 107.

Buckwalter, Emanuel, 107.
Buker, George H. (Captain), 72.
Bunty, Charles, 126.
Mabel, 126.
Burcher, Elizabeth, 49, 90.
Helen, 49, 91.
John, 159.
Phebe T., 91, 159.
William, 90, 91.
Burgess, Anna Scott, 138, 199.
George Hewson, 199.
Burke, Edmund, 98.
Burnett, Mary Edmona, 118.
Burnside, George, 164.
Burrows, Mary Jane, 185.
Busby, Ira Milton, 182.
Mary, 22.
Buskirk, 71.
Butterfield, Charles F., 202.
Jennie G., 151, 202.
Buzart, Rachel, 21, 44.

Cadwalader, John (General), 213.
Cady, Daniel L., 83.
Sarah, 83.
Calkins, Caroline, 49, 93.
Calvert, Harry Abram, 114.
James Pyott, 57, 114.
John Yerkes, 114.
Lydia, 114.
Reece Garrett, 114.
Cameron, Margaret, 140, 200.
Robert J., 200.
Campbell, John, 75.
Louisa, 100
Martha, 100.
Mary, 100.
Canby, Benjamin, 53.
Susanna, 30, 53.
Cannon, James, 29.
Carnahan, Elmina, 155.
Carpenter, Samuel, 198.
Sue May, 137, 198.
Carr, Charles, 42.
Courtland, 42.
Eliza, 42.
Hiram A., 42.
Jane Murdock, 42, 59, 116.
Carr, John, 42, 116.
John, Junr, 42.
Joseph, 42.
Mary, 40.
Mary A., 42.
Samuel A., 42.
William, 42.
Carrell, Bennett, 70.
Ezra P., 69.
Hugh Jamison, 187.
Margaret, 70.
Sue Addis, 116, 187.
Sydney, 70.
Cartwright, Ella, 95, 165.
Carwhile, Serelda, 183.
Case, Rhoda, 160.
Casey, Samuel K., 92.
Cass, General, 79.
Cassell, Jesse L., 107.
Castor, Charles, 55.
Lewis D., 158.
Cauffman, Sarah, 60.
Chadwick, Emma Louisa 109.
Chaine, Emma, 110.
Chambers, Benjamin, 4.
Maria, 179.
Chandler, Hannah Mary, 174.
Chaney, 146.
Charlesworth, Sarah, 230.
Cherry, David, 88.
Ella, 88.
Esther (Mrs.), 88.
George, 88.
Mary Ann, 88.
William, 88.
Cheyney, Joseph P., 158.
Childs, George W., 165.
Choate, Darius, 121.
Emma Alice, 121.
Church, Abijah B., 64, 125.
Lucy, 64, 124.
Rodah Barnum, 64.
Stella, 161.
Clark, Adoniram Judson, 93.
Anna A., 97.
Blanche Lulu, 104.
Catharine, 93.
Charles H., 103.
Elijah Baily, 49, 92.
Elizabeth Dormida, 93.
Emma Maud, 104.
Clark, Jeremiah (Captain), 20.
Josiah, 92, 193.
Leonard J.[7], 103.
Leonard J.[8], 104.
Leonidas, 93.
Loretta Margaret, 93.
Ninon, 103.
Rebecca Ann, 83.
Romaine, 93.
Sylvanus Smith, 93.
Tacy Ann, 93.
William Chauncey, 93.
William Henry, 103.
Wylie Rae, 104.
Clausen, Rachel, 59.
Clayton, Elizabeth, 104.
Hannah, 104.
Jacob E., 54, 104.
Katharine, 104.
Margaret, 86, 154.
Maria L., 104.
Mary (Mrs.), 11, 17, 19.
Mary B., 104.
Richard, 19.
Sallie, 104.
Susanna, 104.
Cloux, Marie, 72.
Clover, Richard D., 118.
Richard Samuel, 118.
Samuel Williams (Dr.), 118.
Coatam, Margaret, 215, 219.
Mary, 215, 219.
Thomas, 219.
Coates, Margaret, 113.
Coats, Aaron Yerkes, 54.
Levi P., 54.
Matthias[6], 54.
Matthias[7], 55.
Sarah, 212.
Sophia, 54.
Susan Yerkes, 55.
Coburn, Elizabeth Naomi, 121.
Cochran, Mary Francenia, 111, 181.
William Logan Douglass, 181.
Coffing, Abraham, 31.
Ann, 15, 31.
Grace, 31.
Jacob, 31.

Coffing, Margaret, 31.
Margaret (Mrs.), 31.
Martha, 31.
William, 31.
Coffman, Ada Augusta, 133.
Andrew Lacy, 133.
Andrew Yerkes, 133.
Annie Yerkes, 134.
Edward Livingston, 133.
Eliza Yerkes, 133.
Helen Margaret, 133.
Isaac Zook (Dr.), 133.
William Everhart, 134.
Coggswell, William A., 79.
Coleman, Maria, 112.
Colladay, Juliana, 43, 76.
William, 76.
Collom, John, 43.
Martha, 21, 43.
Colton, John, 162.
Colville, Georgia, 150.
Colvin, Elizabeth, 222.
Comfort, Ann, 55.
Ezra, 55, 107.
Jane, 54, 107.
Margaret (Mrs.), 55.
Comly, Ellen, 99.
James, 42.
Mary, 220.
Commons, William K., 112.
Conard, Samuel, 104.
Conger, Ellison, 157.
Conley, Delazon, 197.
Conn, William, 95.
Conrad, Ann, 110.
Edwin, 111.
Hugh F., 111.
Martha, 111.
Nathan, 111.
William Y., 111.
Cook, Anne Edmunds, 166.
George Earle, 95.
George W., 166.
Gustavus Benson, 95.
Gustavus Wynne, 167.
Joel[5], 50, 95.
Joel[6], 95, 165.
Mary Paul, 166.
Richard Yerkes, 95, 165, 166.
Thomas (Captain), 95.
William, 95.
Coon, Joanna W., 122.
Cooper, Alan Wood, 178.
Cornelia, 72.
Hetty Yerkes, 178.
John, 178.
John Haldeman, 108, 178.
Cope, Gilbert, 189.
Copland, W., 85.
Cornell, Alice Louisa, 63, 124.
Anna Elizabeth, 142, 200.
Harry J., 114.
Jacob Krewson, 74, 124.
Jesse, 76, 200.
Marion J., 114.
Mark J., 114.
William J., 114.
Corson, Martha Ellen, 75.
Costello, Catharine, 143.
Thomas, 143.
Cottman, Benjamin, 218.
Coulter, Hannah, 58.
Covert Hamlin T., 125.
Coxhead, Mary, 74.
Craft, Barnet, 33.
Hannah, 15, 32.
John, 33.
Craig, Elizabeth (Mrs.), 213.
Esther, 213.
James (Captain), 213.
Margaret, 213.
Crandal, Carrie L., 186.
David Freeeman, 186.
Flora A., 186.
Frank M., 186.
Frank R., 115, 186.
L. Harold, 186.
Merle S., 186.
Rial Y., 186.
Craven, Ann, 116.
Christiana, 69.
Crispin, Silas, 15.
Croasdale, Belinda A., 99.
Bezaliel, 88.
Charles W., 88.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), 88.
Ezra, 88.
Flora, 88.
James Madison, 88.
Rachel, 23.
Crooks, William, 229.
Crosscup, Sarah E., 88.
Crowl, Rachel A., 200.
Crum, George W., 163.
Cunningham, Rebecca, 129.
Currie, Anna, 106.
Curtis, Eunice, 138.
Justina, 186.
Cuyler, Susan, 105.

Dager, Daniel H., 56.
Daniel Hitner, 69, 109.
Elizabeth Yerkes, 69, 109.
Mary Hitner, 109.
Peter, 109.
Robert Potts, 109.
Dance, Ann, 37.
Daniel, 37.
Jacob, 37.
Danenhower, Catharine, 100.
Charles, 100.
George, 52.
George[7], 100.
Isaac, 100.
Jacob, 100.
John, 100.
Rachel, 100.
Darlington, Alfred, 113.
Alfred Yerkes, 113.
C. Norman, 113.
Ellsworth, 113.
Darragh, Esther, 32.
Thomas, 32.
Davis, Ann, 108.
Anne, 89, 157.
David, 230.
Hannah, 56, 108.
Hannah Matilda, 106.
James C., 61.
John, 108.
John (General), 47.
William, 6, 227.
William Watts Hart, (General), 47.
Deal, Joseph P., 88.
Dean, Jane, 154.
Mary Ann, 64.
William (Colonel), 37.
De Bree, Minnie, 84.
De Coursey, Emily, 155.
Etta Long, 155.
Forrest Chick, 155.
Frank Eugene, 155.
Holmes Sells, 155.

De Coursey, Joseph Barnsley, 155.
Margaret, 155.
Morris Hogeland, 155.
Roy, 155.
Stephen, 87, 155.
Stephen Philip, 155.
William, 155.
Walter Colton, 155.
De Cue, Orinda Ellen, 148.
de Forrest, Isaac, 72.
Rachel, 72.
de la Montagne. (See Montanye.)
Dengler, Charles S., 110.
Mary, 110.
Dennis Hester, 45, 79.
Joseph, 80.
Denny, Elizabeth, 115, 185.
William, 185.
Depue, Mary, 65.
DeWees, William, 3.
Dickinson, Alice, 15.
Dilworth, James Ronaldson, 190.
Mary, 119, 190.
Dirling, Isaac, 33.
Dixon Leonora, 195.
Dobbins, Wesley, 98.
Dodson, John, 210.
Donahue, Bridget, 175.
Dotterer, Amos, 133.
Mary F., 133.
Doughty, Martha (Mrs.), 228.
Dove, Henry O., 153.
Lottie, 85, 153.
Drum, Mary E., 162.
Du Bree, Charles, 144.
Mary Jane, 77, 143.
Duck, Ellinor, 6.
Elizabeth, 6.
Duffield, Abraham, 211.
Edward, 211.
Esther, 211.
Hannah, 211.
Jacob, 211.
Jesse, 170.
Joseph, 211.
Richard, 211.
Tacy A., 98, 170.
Thomas, 211.
Dull, Catharine, 57, 110, 180.
Frederick, 110.
Dunbar, Catharine, 78, 147.
Thomas, 147.
Dungan, Emma J., 100.
Esther (Mrs.), 20.
Hannah, 11, 20.
Sarah Ann, 86, 153.
Thomas (Reverend), 20.
Thomas, 20.
William, 20.
Dunham, Nellie, 83.
Dunlap, Alice, 83.
Ida L., 160.
John W., 58.
Mary, 82, 149.
Mary H., 160.
Rose, 160.
Silas, 91, 160.
Sarah E., 160.
William, 83, 149.
Dusenbury, B. M., 115.

Earle, George H., Junr, 167.
Mary, 95.
Easton, Martha A., 112.
Eaton, George, 7.
James, 12.
John, 6, 7.
Sarah, 6.
Eckert, Georgiana, 172.
Edmunds, Ann, 70, 71.
Franklin Davenport, 165.
John W. (Honorable, 71.
Mary Jane, 95, 165.
Samuel, 71.
Edwards, Alfred, 87.
Eliza B., 87.
George, 87.
Harriet, 87.
Jesse, 47, 87.
Morgan (Reverend), 6.
Rachel (Mrs.), 34.
Susanna, 47, 87.
Egbert, Lydia, 97.
Ehret, Ella, 100, 173.
Eisenhower, Alonzo Dallas, 61.
Elkins, George, 43.
William L., 43.
Ellis, Arden Myron, 121.
Ellis, George Myron, 121.
Margaret, 100.
Mary, 140.
Ray Elwyn, 121.
Stephen Thomas, 121.
Ellison, David, 29.
Ellsworth, Eliza, 83.
Emery, Ellen Yerkes, 150.
John C., 83, 149.
Josiah, 149, 150.
Zachary Taylor, 150.
Emley, Hannah or Ann, 222.
Engle, Herbert D., 126.
James, 126.
Entrican, David, 83.
Jane, 83.
Erwin, Samuel, 216.
Esler, Elizabeth, 195.
Evans, Daniel, 12.
Lydia, 171.
Evarts, William M. (Honorable), 66.
Everhart, Eliza, 41, 68.
John, 68.
Ewing, Elisha R., 183.
Eva, 112, 183.
Mary Louisa, 112, 183.

Faub, Ariantje, 72.
Feaster, Mary, 74.
Featherman, Susan, 42.
Felker, Henry, 160.
Fell, Sarah, 158.
Feltberger, Susanna, 181.
Fenton, Elizabeth L., 76.
Esther Y., 76.
John T., 76.
Lynford, 77.
Mary Ann, 77.
Rachel C., 77.
Regina, 77.
Sarah Y., 77.
Simeon, 43, 76.
Thomas, 76.
Ferguson, George, 160.
Ferring, Kate, 163.
Ferris, Hannah T., 173.
Fetter, Casper, 45.
Janette R., 142.
Margaret, 43, 75.
Richard R., 77.
Sue, 171.

Fifer, Anna Mae, 118.
George Frederick, 118.
Fincher, Joshua, 217.
Finley, Samuel (Reverend), 216.
Finney, Elizabeth, 124.
Sarah, 78.
Fish, Lavina, 160.
Sarah, 77.
Fisher, Isabella, 211, 217.
Joseph, 217, 230.
Mary, 230.
Fitler, Barbara, 165.
Fitzgerald, Harrington, 109.
Harry Yerkes, 202.
Howard Harold, 202.
John Wilford, 149, 202.
Maude Irene, 202.
Michael, 202.
Roy Campbell, 202.
Flack, Mary, 155.
Flahart, Sadie, 141.
Flanders, Charles Biglow, 199.
Elizabeth Yerkes, 199.
William, 199.
William David, 199.
William Newell, 138, 199.
Fleming, Sarah, 14, 27.
Flourney, Thomas (General), 38.
Force, Harman Yerkes, 68.
Isaiah, 68.
Stephen Yerkes, 68.
William H., 68.
Ford, Louisa, 183.
Forman, Rachel Jane, 146.
Foster, Anna Neill, 185.
Isaac M., 185.
Rebecca, 11, 24.
Forsyth, ——, 75.
Forsythe, Edward, 178.
F. Hamilton Garland, 178.
Grace Letitia, 178.
John, 178.
Foulke, David, 106.
Thomas S., 106.
Fowler, Jane, 54, 107.
Frankland, Mary L., 90.
Frantz, Catharine, 197.
Freeborn, Mary, 20.
Freedy, Frederick, 105.
Fries, Daniel, 106.
Isabella, 54, 106.
Frost, John C., 36.
Fulmer, Caroline, 154.
Elwood, 170.
Fulton, ——, 14.
Mary Ann, 114, 183.
Furman, Mary (Mrs.), 222.
Samuel, 222.

Gage, Silas, 46.
Gallagher, Michael Harkness, 107.
Galley, Annie, 155.
Gamble, George Newton, 194.
Susanna Guttridge, 120, 194.
Gardiner, Elizabeth, 27.
John, 27.
Peter, Sen^{r}, 27.
Gardner, Ann Eliza, 102.
Esther, 101.
Maria Antoinette, 83.
Solomon (Captain), 152.
Gaskill, Abraham, 172.
Albert Guy, 172.
Bryant Earling, 172.
Elmer Yerkes, 172.
Guy Bryant, 172.
Gaul, Catharine, 148.
Gaunt, Elizabeth, 14, 27.
Thomas, 27.
Geib, Harry B., 173.
Gerner, Vera, 125.
Getchell, Alice, 94.
Daniel, 94.
Walter, 94.
Gheslin, Cæsar, 231.
Mary Catharine, 229, 231.
Gifford, Mary, 100.
Gilbert, Almond, 91, 161.
Frank, 183.
Gilkinson, John, 75.
Gill, Louisa, 100, 173.
Mary Ann, 116.
Gillespie, Alexander M., 107.
Gillingham, Ann, 218.
Yeamans, 218.
Gleason, Alice, 143.
Thomas, 91.
Glenn, David, 108.
Glenn, Joseph W., 105.
Mary Ann, 54, 108.
Samuel Harison, 105.
Samuel R., 105.
Sarah Frances, 105.
Thomas Allen (Colonel), 50.
Godfrey, Rebecca J., 202.
Goodfellow, James, 165.
Goodfleck, Laura, 169.
Goodman, Oscar A., 164.
Goodwin, Gertrude, 230.
Gordon, Jacob, 43.
Patrick (Governor), 217.
Gorman, Anna Ester, 181.
James, 181.
Gould, Ann Maria, 101.
Betsey Louisa, 101.
Charles Henry, 101.
Cyrus, 101.
Daniel, 101.
Mary Eliza, 101.
Grace, Robert, 229.
Graham, Albert W., 182, 183.
John W., 92.
Mabel Dell, 182.
Grant, Abram^{4}, 85.
Abram^{6}, 85.
Addie M., 121.
Alexander, 46, 85.
Anthony, 14.
Caroline H., 85.
Elizabeth, 85.
Jane, 14.
Joseph Watson, 85.
Mary, 85.
Robert, 14.
Yerkes, 85.
Graves, Thomas, 208.
Gray, Mary Jane, 196.
Green, Ellen, 93.
Mary Ann, 104.
Ruth, 88.
Greenfield, Anna B., 64.
Greenlees, Archibald, 203.
Mary, 162, 203.
Gregory, Phebe, 103.
Gries, Daisy A., 159.
Frank, 159.
Frank J., 159.
John, 159.
Lillie, 159.

Gries, P., 159.
Griffin, John, 174.
Minnie, 102, 174.
Griffith, Mary, 140.
Mary Flora, 65, 127.
Rush, 127.
Grissom, Albert, 140.
Eva, 140.
Griswold, Clark Augustus, 45, 84.
Jared, 84.
Marie Antoinette, 84.
Pliny O., 84.
Sarah Elizabeth, 84.
Groom, Thomas, 211.
Gruber, Helen M., 185.
Henry, 185.
Henry T., 185.
Henry W., 185.
Guckes, Elizabeth, 108.
Guerin, Byram Chedister, 195.
Isabelle Theresa, 195.
Gulick, Anna Keith, 117.
Charles Leech, 117.
Peter, 117.
Philip, 117.
Guttridge, Susanna, 194.

Hagar, Elizabeth, 140.
Mary Ann, 198.
Hagerman, Amy Rebecca, 154.
Elias Yerkes, 154.
Harriet Jane, 154.
Henry, 87, 154.
Henry George, 154.
Oliver Hart, 154.
William Edmund, 154.
Hall, Charles, 87.
Charlesworth, 231.
Eleanor, 211.
Elisha, 231.
Esther, 211.
Hannah, 231.
Jacob, 211.
Jacob (Esqr), 216, 230.
Jacob, Junr, 230.
John, 230.
Joseph, 216, 228, 230.
Julia, 125.
Mary, 230, 231.
Rebecca, 211, 216, 230.
Hall, Ruth, 231.
Sarah (d. Jacob), 230.
Sarah (d. Joseph), 216, 231.
Solomon, 230.
Susanna, 216, 231.
Theodorus, 230.
Thomas, 230.
Hallowell, Anna Yerkes, 178.
Caleb R., 108, 178.
Daniel, 35.
Eunice Yerkes, 178.
Garrett S., 156.
Hannah, 109, 179.
Jane (Mrs.), 178.
Laura, 178.
Lizzie Cooper, 178.
Margaret H., 88, 156.
Rebecca, 127.
Sarah M., 35.
William, 35, 178, 180.
William (Dr.), 75.
Ham, Elizabeth, 162.
Hammond, Henry, 98.
Hubert, 98.
William, 98.
Hanks, Almah Elizabeth, 94.
Amos, Junr, 94.
Eli, 94.
Hanna, Henry, 91.
Isaac Drake, 91.
Richard, 91.
Hare, George W., 124.
Rebecca Ann, 63, 124.
Harper, Mary, 14, 28.
Robert, 28.
Sarah (Mrs.), 28.
Thomas, 70.
Harrison, Anna May, 161.
Frank Yerkes, 161.
Fred Almond, 161.
Grace, 161.
James, 15.
John, 12, 91, 161, 212.
Martha, 162.
Mary (Mrs.), 212.
Mary, 211, 212.
Thomas, 161.
Harry, David, 108.
Mary F., 56, 108.
Hart, Amy, 47.
Elizabeth, 47, 124.
Hart, Emma, 157.
George, 157.
Joseph (Colonel), 47.
Josiah (Captain), 30.
Josiah (Colonel), 47.
William H., 42.
Hartley, Martha, 157.
Hartranft, John F. (General), 139.
Hartwell, Minnie A., 164.
Harvey, Ann, 110.
Joseph, 231.
Mary, 222.
Thomas, 222.
Honora Hanna, 164.
Haslett, Mary Ann, 72, 137.
Samuel Murray, 137.
Hauss, Benjamin Weaver, 163.
Benjamin Yerkes, 164.
Bertha, 163.
Blanche, 164.
Elizabeth Huldah, 164.
Honora Hanna, 164.
Linfred H., 92, 163, 164.
Lucy, 164.
Luther A., 163.
Margaret A., 163.
Marshall W., 163.
Haviland, Charles W., 64.
Hay, Andrew Jackson (Reverend), 69.
Annie Levering, 69.
Hayes, Edwin L., 163.
Hazzard, Samuel, 29.
Headley, Anna Rebecca, 170.
Emma H., 170.
Frank, 170.
John Yerkes, 170.
Joshua, 170.
Lizzie E., 170.
Louisa, 100.
Louisa S., 170.
Mary J., 170.
Morris, 98, 170.
Sadie, 170.
William, 170.
Heany, Abram Worman, 118.
Katherine Worman, 118.
Heaton, Carrie F., 123.
Charles W., 62, 123.
Emily, 76, 143.

Heaton, George, 62.
Isaac Yerkes, 123.
Norman L., 123.
Rebecca M., 123.
Samuel Jones Yerkes, 123.
Walter D., 123.
William, 143.
Heinlein, Margaret, 188.
Heis, Catharine, 159.
Heisler, Elizabeth, 98, 171.
Heller, ——, 71.
Henderson, Ellen Janet, 125.
John, 210.
Mary J., 43.
Hendricks, Elizabeth, 107.
Mary, 71.
Hendrix, Arbanus Nixon, 183.
Grace, 183.
Henege, Mary, 147.
Hensley, William C., 92.
Hepburn, Abigail Lippincott, 77, 145.
Stacy Tantom, 145.
Herbert, Rebecca, 66.
Heysham, Grace, 113.
Highley, George W. (Dr.), 179.
Hilamon, Margaretta, 200.
Hill, Charles E., 177.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), 36.
Helen Elizabeth, 113.
Hila Weller, 187.
James, 78.
John, 184.
Minnie Laura, 103, 176.
Miriam Elizabeth, 184.
Royal, 176.
Roy Linden, 113.
Samuel Newlin, 184.
Susanna Sarah, 44, 78.
William W., Junr, 113.
William W., Senr, 113.
Hilliker, Jane, 64.
Hillyard, Jane P., 162.
William, 162.
Hise, Aaron, 43.
Hitner, Henry S., 109.
Mary, 109.
Mary D., 109.
Hoar, James B., 84.
Hobbs, Elizabeth, 54, 105.
Hobensack, Emily, 143, 201.
Isaac Cornell, 201.
May, 74.
Hockley, Abigail, 232.
Henry, 229, 232.
James, 229, 232.
Ruth, 232.
Thomas (Colonel), 229, 232.
Hoff, John Wallace, 187.
Hoffman, Caroline Elizabeth, 125, 197.
Charles, 197.
Louisa, 177.
Hogeland, Agnes, 64.
Caroline, 143, 201.
Catharine, 64.
Charles Edwards, 64.
Elias, 64.
Eliza, 64.
Ella, 155.
Fanny, 64.
Henrietta, 64.
Henry, 51.
Joanna, 201.
John, 63.
John R., 64.
John Wynkoop, 51.
Jonathan B., 64.
Joshua, 34, 63.
Josiah Yerkes, 64.
Mary Ann, 64.
Morris, 155.
Sarah, 64.
Susan, 64.
Holcomb, Henry W., 150.
Holcombe, Jacob, 222.
John, 222.
Julianna, 37, 222.
Margaret, 222.
Mary, 222.
Richard, 222.
Sarah, 61, 220, 222.
Thomas, 222.
Holland, Catharine, 141.
Holley, Lillian M., 161.
Holme, John, 3, 4, 5, 11.
Morgan, 119.
Rebecca, 59, 119.
Rebecca (Mrs.), 213.
Sarah, 222.
Holme, Thomas (Captain), 15, 222.
Holmes, Mary Jane, 196.
Rosekrans, 150.
Sarah, 83, 150.
Sarah J., 202.
Honeybrook, Samuel, 209.
Hoopes, Eben, 44.
Granville, 141.
Hoover, Harry R., 147.
Hopkins, Amelia J., 111.
Thomas, 55, 111.
Horne, Thomas S., 52.
Horner, Sarah, 117.
Hough, Joseph, 38.
Houghton, Mary, 19.
House, Barbara, 140.
Houston, Ella, 66.
Howarth, John, 93.
Howe, Calvin R., 92.
Howell, Benjamin, 21.
Catharine Augusta, 38.
Clarissa Juliana, 38.
Courtland Daniel, 38.
Daniel, 228.
Daniel (Captain), 21.
Daniel (s. Captain Daniel), 37.
Daniel (s. John), 22, 42.
Edward Yerkes, 38, 72.
Elizabeth, 22, 43.
Esther, 43.
Hannah, 22, 43.
Harriet Ann, 38.
Henrietta Maria, 38.
John, 11, 21, 22, 42.
John (s. Daniel), 43.
John Fisher, 38.
Martha, 43.
Mary, 22, 43.
Reading, 22.
Reading (Major), 19, 36, 37, 38.
Rebecca, 38, 43.
Sarah, 22, 43.
Silas, 43.
Susanna, 43.
Hudnet, Charles, 143.
Mary, 77, 143.
Hudson, Isabelle, 184.
Hufty, David, 211.
Jacob, 11, 15, 36.

Hufty, John, 19, 36.
Phebe, 37.
Hughes, Emily Irene, 77, 146.
Isaac (Colonel), 146.
John, 146.
Nathan Rambo, 146.
Hult, Lucy Maria, 195.
Hunt, Benjamin Brown, 125.
Julia Martha, 125.
Hunter, Amanda, 184.
Elizabeth, 163.
Eliza Ellen, 92.
Hurst, Alfred, 139.
Wilhelmine Elizabeth, 73, 139.
Hurstman, Amanda, 127.
Husband, Lydia, 50, 94.
Regina, 50, 94.

Ingham, Samuel D. (Honorable), 40.
Irwin, Joseph, 75.
Ivester, Eliza Ann, 69, 131.
William, 131.
Ivins, Flora Maria, 121, 196.
Garret Conover, 196.

Jackson, Thomas F., 164.
Jacoby, Sophia, 99.
Jamison, Elizabeth, 72, 134.
George, 134.
Mary Shaw, 137.
Virginia R., 123.
Jarrett, Charles, 177.
Elizabeth, 25, 49.
Letitia Thomas, 177.
Levi, 74.
Susan Austin, 41, 74.
Jeans, Joseph, 106.
Rebecca, 54, 106.
Jenkins, John, 219.
Jennings, Oliver, 119.
Jester, John F., 65.
John, David, 72.
Hannah, 41, 72.
Johnson, Amanda C., 162.
Edward, 52.
Elizabeth, 36.
Ellen, 88.
Frederick, 170.
George, 36.
Henry, 36.
Johnson, Hubert Rex, 37.
Jacob, 98.
Jesse, 36.
Joseph L., 164.
Maria Johnson, 153.
Mary, 36.
Mima Dyer, 118.
Philip, 36.
Rezin Beall, 37.
Richard, 36.
Sarah (Mrs.), 36.
Sarah, 17, 36.
Sarah C., 52.
William, 36.
Johnston, J. H., 160.
Jones, Ann, 55.
Charles, 55.
David, 76.
Edgar A., 175.
Edward (Colonel), 217.
Elizabeth, 55.
Esther Fielding, 114.
Hannah, 119.
Henry, 106.
Isaac, 55.
J. Leedom, 109.
John, 55.
Jonathan, 54.
Jonathan[4], 55.
Jonathan[5], 55.
Joshua, 33.
Margaret, 15, 33.
Martha (Mrs.), 55.
Mary (Mrs.), 71.
Mary, 54, 98.
Rachel, 43, 76.
Susan, 55, 111.
Susanna, 54, 55.
William, 55.

Kane, Thomas Leiper (General), 180.
Kase, Edmund Harris (Dr.), 166.
Kauffman, D. B., 147.
Kean, Mary, 42.
Keas, Benton Hart, 89.
William, 89.
Keen or Kyn, John, 218.
Joran, 218.
Mary, 211, 218.
Keifer, Susanna, 179.
Kelsey, Susan, 60, 119.
William, 119.
Kenderdine, Anna, 158.
Edna, 158.
Fayette, 158.
George, 158.
Leigh, 158.
Rebecca Yerkes, 158.
William Benton, 158.
William J., 89, 158.
Kenton, Thomas, 218.
Kerr, Mary, 144.
Ketcham, John, 185.
Mary G., 115, 185.
Keyser, Dirck, 56.
John, 56.
Susanna, 56.
Kiernan, Susan, 170.
Kilgore, Elizabeth, 120.
John, 120.
Kimeline, Mary, 105.
Kingsley, Cynthia M., 91.
Kinsey, Philena, 181.
Kirk, J. Rush, 70.
Susanna, 100.
Kirkpatrick, Samuel H., 157.
Kirll, Mary, 212.
Kisner, Frederick, 105.
Klinker, Arents, 3.
Knap, Emma Brooks, 148.
Royal Charles, 148.
Kniblor, Sarah E., 117, 187.
Wells Ebenezer, 187.
Knight, Abraham, 104.
Chancellor, 104.
Charlotte, 48, 89.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), 190.
Ezra Croasdale, 54, 104.
George C., 104.
Giles, 104.
Jonathan, 90.
Laura, 104.
Sarah, 104.
Susan, 104.
Winder, 95.
Knowles, Amos, 43.
Mattie Eleanor, 66.
Kollock, Jacob (Colonel), 213.
Jacob, Junr, 213.
Mary, 213.
Philips, 215.

Koster, Henry Bernard, 227.
Krewson, Christopher, 48.
Diana, 52, 97.
Elizabeth Jane, 48.
Harriet, 48, 87.
Isaac, 97.
Rebecca, 48.
Krier, Amanda, 155.
David S., 170.
Kronenberg, Joseph Bennett, 195.
Kulp, Margaret, 61.
Kuney, Alice, 125, 197.
Daniel, 126, 197.
Hattie Pearl, 65, 126.

Lacy, Annie E., 133.
Emma J., 125.
John O., 163.
Lucena J., 64.
Lamborn, Mary, 180.
Lanagan, Patrick, 29.
Land, Maximilla, 159.
La Rue, William, 61.
Latham, Frances, 20.
Lewis, 20.
Laubach, Isaac, 179.
Mary, 109, 179.
Lauer, Christiana, 32.
Philip, 32, 41.
Law, Celia, 83.
Lawrence, Joshua, 5.
Learer, George, 110.
Lee, Birdie D., 202.
Elmer E., 202.
Nora A., 202.
Silas S., 202.
William Oscar, 149, 202.
Leech, Abraham[3], 211, 218.
Abraham[4], 218.
Amos, 218.
Ann, 219.
Anna Margaret, 117.
Benjamin (s. John), 213.
Benjamin (s. Toby), 218.
Charlotte, 220.
Dorothy, 211.
Eleanor, 218.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), 211.
Esther[2], 211, 212.
Esther[3], 218.
Hannah (Mrs.), 211, 218.
Leech, Hannah[3], 211.
Hannah[4], 218.
Harriet, 220.
Henry, 218.
Hester[3] (d. John), 213.
Hester,[3] (d. Toby, Junr), 211.
Hester[3] (d. Thomas), 215.
Hester[4], 220.
Isaac, 117.
Isaac[2], 208, 209, 211, 215, 216, 230.
Isaac[3] (s. Isaac), 216, 220.
Isaac[3] (s. Toby, Junr), 211.
Isaac[4], 61, 220, 221.
Isaac[5], 222.
Isaac Newburn, 59, 117.
Jacob[2], 209, 211, 217.
Jacob[3] (s. Jacob), 217.
Jacob[3] (s. Toby, Junr), 211.
James, 221.
Jesse, 217.
John[2], 208, 209, 211, 212.
John[3] (s. John), 213.
John[3] (s. Thomas), 215.
John[4], 220.
Joseph[3], 213, 217.
Joseph[4], 218.
Joseph[5], 222.
Margaret[3], 218.
Margaret[4] (d. Abraham), 218.
Margaret[4] (d. Samuel), 221.
Margaret[4] (d. Captain Thomas), 220.
Martha[4], 220.
Martha[5], 222.
Mary[3] (d. Isaac), 60, 217.
Mary[3] (d. Jacob), 217.
Mary[3] (d. John), 213.
Mary[3] (d. Toby, Junr), 211.
Mary[4], 218.
Mary[5], 33, 117, 222.
Obadiah, 218.
Rachel[4], 220.
Rachel[5], 222.
Leech, Rebecca[3] (d. Isaac), 216.
Rebecca[3] (d. John), 213.
Rebecca[3] (d. Toby, Junr), 211.
Rebecca[4] (d. Abraham), 218.
Rebecca[4] (d. Isaac), 220.
Richard H., 222.
Richard Treat (Honorable), 221, 222.
Robert, 222.
Samuel (Captain), 216, 221.
Samuel Erwin, 221.
Sarah[3] (d. Toby, Junr), 211.
Sarah[3] (d. John), 211, 213.
Sarah[4] (d. Abraham), 218.
Sarah[4] (d. William), 215.
Sarah[5], 222.
Susannah, 218.
Susanna Newburn, 117.
Thomas[3] (Captain), 215, 218, 219.
Thomas[5] (Honorable), 208, 209, 211, 213, 214.
Thomas[3] (s. Isaac), 216.
Thomas[3] (s. John), 213.
Thomas[4], 220.
Tobias[4], 218.
Toby or Tobias, 117, 205, 206, 207, 208.
Toby, Junr, 208, 211.
Toby, 3d, 211, 218.
Walter Moore, 215.
William, 215.
Leedom, Elizabeth, 76.
Erwin J., 109.
Richard, 76.
Sarah Jones, 56, 109.
Legate, Emma, 119, 189.
Henry Leander, 189.
Lehr, Mary Ann, 142.
Leighton, David, 171.
Lydia S., 98, 170.
Leiper, Thomas, 38.
Leister, Elizabeth, 163.
Leon, Della, 162.
Leonard, Mary, 78.
Lesher, Amos Yerkes, 62.

Lesher, Benjamin, 62, 77, 115, 121, 142.
Catharine Ann, 62, 121.
Ella A., 62.
Hannah Maag, 76, 142.
Henrietta, 58, 115.
James Bell, 62.
Mary Elizabeth, 43, 77.
Levering, Anthony, 22.
John (Major), 22.
Levine, Alexander T., 66.
Lewis, Anna, 43, 77.
Edna May, 142.
Elijah, 141.
Elmer Raymond, 142.
Enoch, 38.
Frank Cleveland, 141.
George M., 141.
Harry Newton, 141.
Jacob, 133.
Laura Ann, 101.
Laura Elizabeth, 133.
Mabel, 142.
Ransom Rush, 133.
Ranson Rush, Junr, 133.
Robert, 77.
Lillybeck, Benjamin F., 164.
Lincoln, Ira Wood, 174.
Loie Lovicia, 102, 174.
Link, Elizabeth, 120.
George, 120.
Johann Conrad, 120.
Lippincott, Charles, 107.
Emily Tacy, 116.
George Middlefield, 116.
Little, Susannah, 149.
Livezey, Ann B., 61.
Anthony, Junr, 61.
Anthony, Senr, 61.
Esther, 61.
Jane, 61.
Jonathan, 220.
Martha, 61.
Rachel, 220.
Rachel (Mrs.), 220.
Samuel, 55, 61.
Sarah, 61.
Thomas B., 61.
Lloyd, Charles, 110.
Elizabeth, 57, 110.
Long, Andrew (Captain), 40, 41.
Long, Andrew, Senr, 40.
Ann, 145.
Anna Elizabeth, 42.
Anna Thompson, 116.
Letitia Esther, 19, 41.
Margaret, 19, 40.
Mary (Mrs.), 40.
William (Colonel), 39, 40.
Longstreth, Benjamin, 75.
Lott, Anna Margaret, 122.
Jamison, Junr, 122.
Love, Harriet, 37.
Lovell, Amanda, 67.
Henrietta (Mrs.), 67.
William, 67.
Lowden, David Francis, 172.
Hannah Roberts, 172.
Lowers, Eliza J., 144.
Lugar, Jacob, 155.
Mary Ann, 87, 155.
Lukens, Baker, 47.
David S. Y., 24, 86.
Phebe, 108.
Samuel, 47, 86.
Sarah M., 86.
Tacy, 119.
William, 43.
William Alexander, 86.
Lukin, Margaret Nessmith, 159.
Lykens, Esther, 21, 43.
Jonathan, 43.
Lytle, Maria, 161.

McAvoy, Mary, 133.
McCarter, Joseph, 222.
McCarthy, Rosetta, 165.
McCarty, Eleanor Andrews, 83.
McClellan, Frances, 98.
McClenachan, William (Reverend), 214.
McCormick, Ann Elizabeth, 58.
McCurdy, Robert Hugh, 163.
McCutchan, Andrew J., 162.
Arad, 162.
Arphaxan, 162.
Charlotte D., 162.
Franklin P., 162.
George A., 162.
McCutchan, George B., 92, 161.
Jonathan A., 162.
Joseph W., 162.
Lydia A., 162.
Margaret A., 162.
Mary H., 162.
Reuben P., 162.
Sarah E., 162.
William, 161.
McDowell, Giles, 28, 53, 68.
Penelope, 41, 68.
Thomas, 218.
William L., 53.
McEuen, Eliza, 38.
McFarland, Elbridge, 111.
McFarlin, Elizabeth, 84.
Harman Clark, 84.
James B., 84.
John C., 84.
John Pliny, 84.
Levi, 84.
Madison, 84.
Mary Yerkes, 84.
McGechin, Margaret, 203.
McGee, Alice Elizabeth, 199.
Walter Miller, 138, 199.
Walter Vaughan, 199.
McGuire, Rose Lillie, 102, 175.
Thomas, 175.
McKinney, Maria, 158.
McKinstry, Charles H., 75.
Ellen M., 48.
Thomas, 48.
McKnight, James, 64.
Margaret, 64.
McLean, Archibald, 217.
Esther, 217.
Sarah, 202.
McMahan, Margaret, 202.
McMichael, Morton, 95.
McMullin, John, 55.
Mary, 55.
McNair, Alice E., 66.
Anthony Adolphus, 66.
Charles C,, 77, 145.
Charles Edwin, 145.
Charles J., 145.
Christiana, 58, 115.
Clara, 66.

McNair, Frederick Vallette (Rear-Admiral), 66, 127, 128, 129.
Frederick Vallette, Jun[r], 129.
Henry, 66.
James Horner, 115.
John (Honorable), 40, 65.
John Watson, 66.
Mary L., 145.
Robert Steele, 66.
Samuel, 65, 145.
Stephen Yerkes, 66.
Warren Leinau, 129.
McRobert, Lyman Edwin, 203.
Nellie, 151, 203.
McShane, Sarah, 35.
McVaugh or McVeaugh, Alice, 11, 14.
Benjamin (Colonel), 15, 221.
Edmond, 14, 15.
Edward, 65.
Jeremiah, 15.
John, 14, 15.
Sarah, 15.
Maag, Mary, 62, 77, 115, 121, 142.
Macauley, Alice Elizabeth, 191.
Mackenzie, John (Dr.), 152.
Marian, 152.
Mackey, Albert Constable, 112.
Andrew Jarrett, 141.
David, 141.
David C., 141.
Harvey H., 141.
Henry Howard, 112.
James A., 112.
John Yerkes, 112.
Rachel Elizabeth, 112.
Robert, 74, 141.
Samuel Streper, 112.
Susan J., 141.
Madden, Nancy, 45.
Major, George Hiram, 164.
Gertrude Helen, 164.
Hiram Goodman, 164.
Ina Viola, 164.
Major, Louisa Vaughan, 164.
Nicholas Overfield, 164.
Sarah Keturah, 164.
William Sebastian, 164.
William Sherlock, 164.
Mallory, Augustus, 185.
Augustus Maurice, 185.
Cassius Chester, 185.
Edna Frances, 185.
Harry Yerkes, 185.
Margaret, 185.
William Lester, 185.
William Luther, 113, 185.
Mallows, Henry, 230.
Malone, Alice Gertrude, 163.
Clara Rosette, 163.
David Rollin, 92, 163.
Emma Dora, 163.
John, 163.
Louis Agassiz, 163.
Mary Elizabeth, 163.
Philip Melancthon, 163.
Mann, Aaron, 59.
Anna Rebecca, 77.
Charles Stockton, 59.
Eliza Ann, 125.
Elizabeth, 32, 58, 59.
Ellen, 125.
Emma B., 59.
Fletcher, 125.
George, 125.
George Yerkes, 59.
Howard, 59.
Isaac, 77.
Joel K., 36.
Josiah Stockton, 32, 59.
Lydia Louisa, 125.
Margaret, 59.
Margaret Ann, 125.
Margaret Matilda, 59.
Mary, 65.
Mary Matilda, 59.
Mary Y., 59.
Matthias T., 125.
Minnie Jane, 125.
Samuel, 58.
Samuel Keith, 59.
Sidney, 125.
Thomas[6], 64, 125.
Thomas[7], 125.
William S., 59.
Margerum, Amanda, 98.
Margerum, Benjamin, 52, 98.
Bernard, 98.
George 98.
Hannah, 98.
John, 98.
Joseph, 77.
Martha Jane, 98.
Richard, 98.
Markley, Josiah, 71.
Julia, 71.
Marlatt, Jacob, 182.
Martha, 111, 182.
Marlin, Josephine E., 178.
Lizzie, 70.
Marple, Elizabeth, 24, 56, 108.
Joseph, 108.
Nathan, 24.
Marpoe, Mary Elizabeth, 76.
Marsh, Esther P., 151.
Levi, 112.
Mary, 112.
Marshall, Harman Yerkes, 32.
Matthew, 32.
Martin, Charlotte Osborne, 163.
Eli, 91, 161.
Eliza, 91.
F. Augusta, 161.
Harriet Agnes, 92, 162.
James R., 162.
John C., 178.
John Yerkes, 161.
Oliver W., 162.
Richard, 105, 220.
Samuel S., 161.
Titus S., 161.
Martindale, Jacob, 51.
John, 51.
Jonathan, 51.
Joseph C. (Dr.), 34.
Mary Ann, 51.
Rachel, 51.
Mather, Bartholomew, 220.
Emeline, 58, 115.
John, 115.
Richard, 212.
Thomas, 220.
Matlack, Timothy (Colonel), 37.
Matthews, Hannah Ann, 90, 158.

Matthews, Hettie, 70.
Isaac, 158.
Martin L., 103.
Maulsby, Hannah, 177.
Mayberry, Elizabeth, 99.
Mearns, Hugh, 116.
Hugh Bogart, 116.
Robert, 116.
Meels, Hans Heinrich, 3.
Mein, Anna, 185.
Mellon, Volley Emeline, 163.
Memminger, Thomas (Reverend), 28.
Mendenhall, Margaret, 113.
Meredith, Howard M., 142.
Margaret, 69, 133.
Martha L., 111.
Rebecca Johnson (Mrs.), 142.
Simon, 133.
Merkle, Elizabeth Ann, 199.
Merrill, Susan Barnett, 149.
Metzinger, Francisca, 188.
Michener, Ann (Mrs.), 87.
Arthur Watts, 87.
Charles, 87.
Elizabeth Yerkes, 87.
Lea, 106.
Thomas, 87.
Thomas, Junr, 24.
William, 48, 87.
Miers, Keturah, 95.
Mifflin, Thomas (Governor), 37.
Miles, Samuel (Colonel), 40.
Samuel, 211.
Miller, Daniel G., 107.
Emma R., 122.
Josephine, 107.
Mary, 140.
Sarah, 80.
Mitchell, Margaret Hannah, 91, 159.
Sarah, 182.
Stephen, 159.
Mitchener, Benjamin, 112.
Elizabeth, 57, 111.
Monroe, Elizabeth, 64.
Stephen, 65.
Montagne or Montanye, Amy Hart, 41, 71.
Amy Yerkes, 70.
Montagne or Montanye, Benjamin, 72.
Edward Yerkes, 70.
Harman Yerkes, 40, 70.
Jan or Jean, de la (Honorable), 71.
Jan or Jean de la, Junr, 72.
Margaret L., 70.
Mary Yerkes, 70.
Samuel E., 41, 70.
Thomas, 72.
Thomas B. (Reverend), 70, 71, 72.
Vincent, 72.
Montgomery, Joseph, 38.
Moore, Ann (Mrs.), 211, 215.
Annie Lewis, 143.
Catharine, 177.
Elizabeth, 215.
Ella, 143.
George W., 77, 143.
Harry, 155.
James Jordan, 118, 143.
James Newton, 143.
Jane, 59, 118.
John Higdon, 163.
J. Omar (Dr.), 163.
Mary Adelaide, 120.
Nicholas, 4, 5.
Robert Frank, 163.
Walter, 9, 10, 15, 215.
Moorhead, Harriet Ann, 117.
Morehouse, Lyman, 85.
Miriam, 45, 84.
Morgan, Eli, 22, 23.
Emma, 23.
Evan (Reverend), 227.
Mary, 23.
Rachel, 51.
Thomas, 23.
Morris, Anthony, 230.
Morris, 61.
Susan B., 61.
Morrison, Amos Addis, 74.
Andrew Jackson, 75.
Benjamin, 75.
Charles B., 74.
David, 75.
Eliza, 75, 118, 124.
Eliza Ann, 74.
Esther, 75.
Morrison, Hannah, 75.
Hannah Rebecca, 74.
John, 41, 63, 74, 75.
Johnson, 74.
Jonathan J., 75.
Joseph, 74.
Martha, 75.
Mary, 75.
Mary Ellen, 74.
Matilda, 75.
Rebecca Ann, 75.
Ruth Ann, 74.
Sarah, 34, 63, 75, 124.
William H., 163.
Morse, Margaret, 164.
Samuel Finley Breese (Dr.), 216.
Mossman, William A., 162.
Mulhollen, Mary, 115.
Murdock, Ann, 65.
Murray, John, 87.
Myres, Adaline, 113, 184.
James, 184.

Neeman, Amanda, 59.
Neff, Jacob, 98.
Mary Ann, 52, 98.
Neill, Margaret, 185.
Nelms, Emma Chadwick, 109.
Henry Lawrence, 109.
Nelson, Jerome, 94.
Nesmith, John, 48, 49.
Neville, Elizabeth, 42.
Nevins, Sarah, 83, 149.
Newburn, Aquilla, 222.
Nippes, Clara, 122, 196.
Samuel, 196.
Noble, Fannie A., 159.
Irene, 160.
James Henry, 182.
Joseph, 17.
Mary Olive, 111, 182.
Sexton, 160.
North, Mary A., 100, 173.
Norton, Thomas, 22.
Nutt, Samuel, Senr, 228, 229.
Samuel, Junr, 229.

Oberholtzer, Levi, 132.
Odell, Mary, 45.
Oechsle, Joseph, 188.
Theresa May, 117, 188.

Oldfield, Elizabeth, 95, 165.
Peter, 165.
Oliphant, William, 29.
Opdyke, Mabel, 161.
Otto, Peter, 100.
Owen, Abraham, 132.
Amanda Bonsall, 69, 132.
Charles C., 93.
Owen, 215.

Paine, Richard, 12.
Palmer, Charles Henry, 102.
Edwin, 102.
Edwin Roy, 102.
Hannah, 68.
James B., 83.
Katherine, 83.
Maud Alice, 102.
William Henry, 102.
Passmore, Elizabeth, 90, 91.
Pastorius, Abraham, 218.
Francis Daniel, 2, 76, 218, 227.
Hannah, 76.
Mary, 110.
Patrick, John, 232.
Patterson, Joseph, 120, 221.
Margaret, 61, 120.
Moles, 29.
Paul, Henry, 218.
Jacob, 33.
John, 33.
Joseph, 25, 211, 218.
Margaret, 11, 25, 211, 218.
Peabody, Nelson, 64.
Pead, Charles, 176.
Peart, Mary, 43.
Mary Ann, 178.
Penn, William, 2, 206, 230.
Pennock, Charles John, 180.
Christopher, 180.
Frederick Moses, 180.
Samuel, 110, 180.
Theodore, 180.
Penrose, Bartholomew (Captain), 210, 211, 212.
Bartholomew, Junr, 212.
Boies (Honorable), 212.
Dorothy, 210, 212.
Kate, 169.
Mary, 212.
Sarah, 210, 212.
Penrose, Thomas, 210, 212.
Perkins, Thomas Jay, 150.
Perot, James P., 191.
Perry, Blanch Vera, 175.
Clarence Ray, 175.
Edith Lyle, 175.
Ella Bessie, 175.
Emma J., 103, 176.
Fred Oscar, 175.
Jerome Bert, 103, 175.
Leo Irwin, 175.
Lottie, 141.
Oscar F., 175.
Seth B., 176.
Thomas, 4.
Peterman, Ann Colley, 108.
Phair, Jane P., 146.
Phelps, Coryden, 64.
Philips, Franklin, 94.
Phillips, Eleanor M., 180.
Robert K., 104.
Picker, Sarah R., 144.
Pidgon, Joseph, 208.
Pierce, Elizabeth, 57, 113.
Hannah Mendenhall, 57, 113.
Worrell, 113.
Pierpont, Edwards (Honorable), 66.
Pikes, Jan, 72.
Peternella, 72.
Pinkerton, Thomas, 79.
Pitt, Mary Louise, 159.
Plumb, Fayette R., 156.
Poole, Nathaniel, 211, 212.
Pope, Mary, 169.
Porter, Andrew (General), 29.
Ann Elizabeth, 204.
Cora Justin, 163.
David Rittenhouse (Governor), 29.
George Bryan (Governor), 29.
Horace (General), 29.
James Madison (Honorable), 29.
John Biddle (Colonel), 29.
Mary, 85.
William A. (Honorable), 29.
Post, Susan, 102.
Potts, John, 229.
Joshua (Reverend), 20.
William, 98.
Powell, Augustus Norton, 173.
Olive Elizabeth, 102, 173.
Power, Alexander, 29.
Powers, Margaret, 95, 165.
Pownall, Rebecca Kitchen, 170.
Preston, Mary, 219.
Matilda, 180.
Prevo, Hester Emeline, 111, 181.
Marius, 181.
Price, Charles Milton, 182.
David, 210.
Mary Ella, 154.
Pritchard, Clara Bell, 102.
James, 102.
Probasco, Sarah, 218.
Propert, Benjamin, 77.
George, 87.
Jacob, 88.
Josiah Kerper, 88.
Pruden, Sarah, 125.
Puff, Ann (Mrs.), 89.
Harrison B., 89.
Jacob, 89.
Purdy, Laura, 203.
Mary, 23, 45.
Robert, 45.
William (Captain), 68.
Pyewell, William, 231.
Pyott, Deborah, 114.
Pyle, ——, 141.

Quail, Flora, 62.
Quay, Etta M., 114.
Quigley, Iva P., 158.

Raab, Maria, 77, 144.
Mary, 124.
Morris P., 144.
Rabb, Hannah, 77.
Radcliffe, Anna Mary, 65, 127.
John Randolph, 127.
Raguet, Condy, 38.
Rahrer, Eliza, 103.
Ralston, Mary, 42.

Randall, Sarah, 123.
Rankin, Ann Elizabeth, 181.
Ransom, Ann, 98.
Rapp, Jacob, 72.
Jane, 75.
Maria, 41, 65, 72.
Rawle, Francis, 230.
William Brooke (Colonel), 29.
Reading, Elsie, 21.
John (Colonel), 21.
John (Honorable), 21.
Reed, Charles Shimer, 134.
Samuel John, 141.
William B., 95.
Rees, Edward, 229, 232.
Edward, Jr., 232.
Joseph, 232.
Mary, 232.
Peter, 232.
Rebecca, 232.
Ruth, 232.
Thomas, 232.
Reiff, Charles Pastorius, 110.
John, 110.
John Pastorius, 110.
Mary, 110.
Sarah Yerkes, 110.
Reiner, David, 107.
Emeline Hendricks, 107.
Remsen, Harriet, 52, 100.
William H., 100.
Rennard, Jesse, 100.
Joseph, 100.
Renshaw, Anna Maria, 131.
Reynolds, Israel, 44.
Rheinhart, Anna, 164.
Rhoads, Gilbert Norman, 142.
Gilbert Theobald, 142.
Samuel Gilbert, 142.
Rice, Frances A., 151.
Rich, Ann R., 99.
Charles W., 52, 99.
John D., 99.
Sarah E., 99.
William, 99.
Richards, Sarah, 31, 54.
Richardson, Mary, 211.
Miranda, 175.
Ridge, Charles B., 97.
Krewson Yerkes, 97.
Miriam, 97.
Ridge, Sallie E., 154.
Sylvester, 97.
Riley, Anna, 122, 196.
William, 196.
Ritchie, John W., 170.
Rivers, Mary, 211, 215.
Roads, Amanda, 76.
Robeno, Sarah Ann, 197.
Roberts, Ellen, 113.
Hannah, 50.
Isaac, 46.
Julia, 59.
Oliver, 102.
Phineas, 50.
Sarah Olivia, 53, 101.
Robertson, Helen, 93.
Robeson, Andrew, 217.
Eleanor, 211, 217.
Robinson, Alfred, 52, 99.
Benjamin, 63.
Emma Evans, 99.
Frank, 63.
Hetty, 99.
Irene, 99.
John, 99.
Joseph, 63.
Kate Cecelia, 99.
Margaret, 63.
Mary, 166.
Oliver Brownell, 99.
Robert, 99.
Samuel, 63, 208.
Samuel P., 34, 63.
Roby, Barton S., 99.
Rockwell, Charles L., 161.
James M., 161.
Julia May, 161.
Rodes, Amelia Owsley, 68, 131.
Rodgers, Kate Miles, 109, 179.
Lilian M., 116.
Matthew, 116.
Robert, 179.
William, 116.
Roe, Adelia H., 62, 122.
Alexander L., 122.
Rogers, Elizabeth P., 46.
George, 45.
James, 23, 45.
John, 45.
Levi Watson, 45.
Rogers, Rebecca, 46, 83.
Stephen, 83.
Stephen Yerkes, 45.
Samuel, 45.
William, 45.
Rohrman, Mabel, 144.
Rolanson, Samuel, 176.
Rondinella, Edith, 195.
Lino Francesco, 195.
Pasqualle, 195.
Roney, Mary, 45.
Rorer, Henry, 222.
Rosfow, Marie, 174.
Ross, Æneas (Reverend), 211.
Alfred, 105.
Emma Blanch, 105.
George (Reverend), 211.
George (Honorable), 211.
William H., 105.
Rubert, Warren Currier, 101.
Rubinkam, Elizabeth McNair, 75, 142.
Nathaniel Irwin, 142.
Rue, Elizabeth, 12.
James, 12.
Mary (Mrs.), 12.
Rumsey, Dr., 115.
Mrs. Emeline Mather, 58, 115.
Runnels, Edith, 159.
Rush, Benjamin (Dr.), 216, 231.
Jacob (Judge), 231.
John, 216, 231.
Rust, Jerry Ellet, 139.
Rutherton, Elizabeth, 23, 46.
John, 46.
Rutter, Anne, 228, 229.
Catharine, 231.
Hester, 229, 232.
John, 229, 231.
Joseph, 228, 229.
Martha, 229.
Mary (Mrs.), 229, 231.
Mary (d. Thomas[1]), 228, 229, 232.
Mary (d. Thomas[2]), 231.
Rebecca, 216, 228, 229.
Rebecca (d. Thomas[2]), 231.
Sarah (Mrs.), 229, 231.

Rutter, Sarah, 231.
Thomas[1], 225, 226, 227, 229.
Thomas[2], 228, 231.
Thomas[3] (s. John), 231, 232.
Thomas[3] (s. Thomas), 231.
Thomas[4] (s. Joseph, 229.
Ryno, Charles E., 86.

Sackett, Jacob, 71.
Sarah, 71.
Sager, Rebecca, 42.
Salsich, H. E., 94.
Salter, Heliacal A., 181.
Philena M., 181.
Sanderson, Robert, 215.
Saunders, Elizabeth S., 100, 173.
Saurman, Ann, 35.
Jacob, 35.
Jonathan, 35.
Josiah, 35.
Mary, 35.
Peter, 17, 34, 35.
Rebecca, 35.
Yerkes, 35.
Savage, Anna, 229.
John, 229.
Joseph, 229.
Martha, 229.
Mary, 229.
Ruth, 229, 232.
Samuel, 228, 229.
Thomas, 228, 229.
Sawtelle, Neely, 103.
Sarah Emeline, 53, 103.
Sawyer, Eunice, 85.
Saybold, Elizabeth, 106.
Sayre, Elizabeth, 45.
Henry A., 103.
Jane, 45.
Scarlett, Mary M., 180.
Schagel, Mary Ann, 176.
Scheetz, John C., 111.
Sarah, 110.
Schenck, Jennie Elizabeth, 125.
Peter, 125.
Schmauss, Mary Rosalie, 110.
Schnorf, Cynthia, 182.
Schuler, ——, 22.
Schultz, Mary, 144.
Schumaker, Peter, Junr, 3.
Scott, Anna, 199.
George, 32.
Hazel, 123.
Margaret, 15, 32.
Rachel, 62, 123.
Sebring, Catharine, 151.
Selner, Leighton Banks, 137.
Sentman, Mary, 118.
Serrill, Sarah B., 114.
Severns, Mary (Mrs.), 36.
Shaeffer, Elizabeth, 147.
William, 147.
Shaffer, Ella, 111.
Isabella, 116.
Shallcross, Harry Quicksall, 177.
William, 107, 177.
Shannon, Samuel, 110.
Sarah, 57, 110.
Sharman, Susanna, 161.
Sharp, M. Louise, 180.
Sharpe, Joseph F., 92.
Sharswood, George, 16.
Shaver, Rulpha, 202.
Shaw, Perley C., 46.
Rachel, 23.
Sheard, John, 54.
Margaret, 54.
Shearer, Margaret, 132.
Mary, 147.
Sheets, Emily W., 42.
Shell, Alice Cecelia, 147.
Catharine Maria, 147.
Cornelius, 78, 147.
Fannie K., 147.
John Jacob, 147.
Mary Elizabeth, 147.
Sarah Pauline, 147.
Shelmire, George, 22, 35, 42.
Jacob, 117.
Maria, 40.
Mary, 42.
Rachel, 59, 117.
Shepp, David, 42.
Sheppard, Charles, 55.
Sherer, Rachel, 112.
Sherwood, Albert S., 93.
Ira, 49.
Mary Burr, 49, 93.
Sherwood, Polly B. (Mrs.), 93.
Shields, Thomas, 48.
Shippen, William (Dr.), 212.
Shoemaker, Abraham, 208.
Ann (Mrs.), 119.
Ann S., 57, 111.
Benjamin, 220.
Bessie, 120.
C. Harry, 120.
Charles M., 119.
Daniel, 105, 106.
David, 107.
Elisha, 69.
George Y., 120.
Hannah, 56.
Hannah Ann, 120.
Isaac, 212.
Margaret, 107.
Mary, 56, 106, 120.
Mary E., 69.
Mary Yerkes, 106.
Phebe W., 106.
Robert, 220.
Silas, 54, 105, 106.
Susan Yerkes, 106.
Thomas, 106, 119.
Samuel Parry, 61, 119.
Shubert, Sarah, 68.
Shuman, Anna Yerkes, 169.
Charles Frederick, 169.
Christian W., 97.
Eugene S., 169.
George McDowell, 169.
Jacob, 169.
John Yerkes, 169.
Margaret (Mrs.), 169.
Sibbald, John, 219.
Sidwell, Andrew Franklin, 141.
Anna Ruth, 141.
Arthur Austin, 141.
Bertha, 141.
Charles Whiteman, 141.
Clara Letitia, 141.
Ella Dora, 141.
Joseph Richard, 141.
Mary Eva, 141.
Owen G., 141.
Richard, 140.
William, 74, 140.
Silliman, Edward, 66.

Simcock, John, 11.
Simmons, Caroline M., 186.
Georgia B., 151.
Lawrence W., 151.
Margaret, 113.
Mary, 151.
Simons, Richard, 33.
Sisom, Thomas, 208.
Skeen, Benjamin, 78.
Finney, 78.
Jacob Buzart, 78.
Skidmore, Mary A., 189.
Skinner, Huldah Lord, 49, 91.
Volney, 90.
Slack, John, 155.
Mary (Mrs.), 155.
Rebecca, 88, 155.
Sleght, Adelia M., 64.
Smart, Florence N., 121, 195.
Smedley, Ella Henry, 113.
Smith, Carleton Lefferts, 198.
Cervantez, 177.
Charles, 146.
Charles Hagar, 138, 198.
Dorrance Yerkes, 198.
Edna Meserole, 198.
Edna Vaughan, 198.
Elizabeth, 78, 146.
Henry, 198.
Jane, 68, 130.
Mahala, 175.
Mary P., 178.
Samuel (General), 71.
Samuel, 23.
Wilhelmine Elizabeth, 139.
Snyder, Catharine, 147.
Christian, 62, 123.
Ellen Jane, 63, 123.
Eugene, 144.
Maria, 102.
Mary C., 123.
Maude, 144.
Sarah C., 123.
Simon, 123.
Somers, Julia Marie, 125.
Ralph, 125.
South, George W., 95, 167.
Sowle, Enos, 186.
Rosa A. P., 115, 186.
Spangenburg, Joseph, 14, 16.
Sperry, Sarah, 137.
Spies, Ann, 31, 57.
Spohn, Margaret P., 158.
Spotts, Catharine, 87.
Sprague, Eliphalet, 160.
Helen, 160.
Homer, 160.
Jerome, 91, 160.
Josephine, 160.
Marshall, 160.
Mary A., 160.
Springsted, Mary Jane, 79.
Peter, 44, 79.
Theodore, 79.
Stacker, Amanda E., 146.
Stackhouse, Ann J., 88.
Sarah, 100.
Stacy, Ann, 215.
John, 211, 215.
Robert, 215.
Stallings, Oscar, 182.
Stanger, Ann Marshall, 165.
Staples or Stapler, Rebecca, 228.
Starkey, Achsah, 100.
Ann J., 100.
Caroline, 100.
Daniel, 52, 99.
Daniel, Junr, 100.
Elizabeth, 99.
John F., 100.
Mary, 100.
Mary, J., 100
Thomas, 100.
Samuel C., 100.
William H., 99.
Stearns, Clement Horatio, 182.
Steele, Emma E., 105
Steelman, Susanna, 218.
Steif, H. M., 104.
Steinman, Miss, 221, 223.
Stephens, Harry, 147.
Moore, 40.
Stevens, Amanda, 105.
Stewart, Anne, 216, 221.
Henry M., 71.
Stiggins, Ida Madora, 102, 174.
John Henry, 174.
Stirr, Catharina Elizabetha, 120.
Stockdale, Elizabeth, 143.
Stockdale, Jacob, 28.
John, 28.
Stone, Mary, 78.
Newal A., 78.
Stonestreet, Elizabeth Mason, 68.
Storer, Lizzie M., 156.
Stout, George, 104.
Stoutenburg, Margaret, 49.
Street, Daniel, 208.
Streper, Abraham, 50.
Deborah, 31, 57.
Leonard, 50, 57.
Margaret, 57.
Mary, 25, 49.
William, 50, 57.
Stroud, Edward, 19.
Mary, 11, 19.
Stroup, Ann Eliza, 186.
Stucker, Susanna, 78.
Stuckert, Louisa, 134.
Sarah C., 123.
Stump, Elizabeth, 31, 57, 58.
Stuyvesant, Peter (Governor), 71, 72.
Supplee, Abner, 102.
Andreas, 102.
Charles Yerkes, 102.
Elizabeth, 102.
George Murray, 103.
Hannah Maria, 103.
Hughes, 53, 102.
Leonard Fletcher, 103.
Peter, 57.
Sutton, Elizabeth, 117.
Swartout, Jane, 45.
Swift, Elizabeth, 217.
John, 213.

Taggert, Joseph, 178.
Taylor, Ann, 229.
Eaton, 199.
Edward, 138.
Isaac, 229.
Peter, 230.
Rebecca, 181.
Sarah E., 73, 138.
Virginia, 140, 199.
Teaf, ——, 232.
Teed, ——, 94.
Teeples, Millie A., 152.
Tegeler, Christopher T., 159.

Tegeler, Hattie E., 159.
Tennant, Joseph, 159.
Katharine, 91, 159.
William (Reverend), 32, 216.
Terry, Rachel, 70.
Thomas, Ann, 217, 220.
David, 220.
Elizabeth, 220.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), 14, 30.
Evan, 220.
George (Governor), 215.
Isaac, 119.
Jonathan, 220.
Martha, 216, 220.
Mary, 123, 220.
Rachel (Mrs.), 220.
Richard, 218.
Robert, 220.
Sarah, 115.
Susan Paul, 119.
Thompson, Anna E., 88.
Eleanor Mary, 88.
Harvey D., 88.
Hugh, 88.
James, 88.
James Byron, 88.
Martha, 188.
Thornton, Caroline, 73.
Ella Irene, 73.
Ira, 83.
Louisa, E., 73.
Mary Louisa, 73.
Robert, 73.
Sarah, 45, 83.
Stephen Yerkes, 73.
Theodore, 41, 73.
Theodore Robert, 73.
Theodore W., 73.
William E. T., 73.
Thorp, F. O., 94.
Thurber, H. K., 177.
Tinker, Belinda, 115.
Tod, Cora Linn, 146.
William, 146.
Todd, ——, 29.
Tomlinson, Ann Eliza, 77.
Tompkins, Elizabeth, 30.
Elizabeth (Mrs.), 11, 19.
John, 19.
Joseph Yerkes, 30.
Mary, 74.
Townsend, Emma Jane, 77, 144.
John, 144.
Thomas, 220.
Toy, Sarah, 170.
Treat, Rebecca (Mrs.), 216.
Richard (Reverend), 216, 221, 230.
Trimmer, Charles, 146.
Elizabeth Beckwell, 77, 145.
Tripp, Samuel, 64.
Tunison, Deborah, 126, 197.
Turner, Robert, 139.
Twining, Anthony W., 104.
Tyson, Amanda (Mrs.), 67.
Amanda L. (Mrs.), 40.
Ann, 33.
Barnet, 33.
Charles, 33.
Cornelius, 78.
Daniel, 33.
Frank, 95.
George, 33.
Hannah, 33.
Hannah (Mrs.), 216.
Howard, 95.
Joseph, 95.
Levi, 33, 60.
Lydia, 33.
Maria, 44, 78.
Mary V., 95.
Richard, 95.
Robinson, 33.
William, 95.
William H., 95.

Underwood, W. Orrison, 120.
Utley, Charles P., 84.
Ephraim, 84.
Ephraim H., 45, 84.
George, 84.
Janet, 84.
Sarah, 84.

Valentine, Rebecca, 41, 70.
Van Arsdalen, Anna Eliza (Mrs.), 141.
Cornelia, 137.
Elizabeth, 76, 201.
Mary Alice, 75, 141.
John, 141.
Van Buskirk, Elias, 41.
Jacob, 41.
Jesse, 41.
Joseph, 41.
Margaret, 41.
Silas Yerkes, 41.
Vandevering, John, 220.
Vanhorn, Catharine, 62.
Van Horne, William, (Reverend), 23.
Van Kirk, Mary, 107.
Van Meter, Adaline Lovell, 129.
Alice Yerkes, 129.
Amanda Yerkes, 129.
Elizabeth Stonestreet, 129.
Isaac, 129.
John Milton, Junr, 68, 129.
John Milton, Senr, 129.
John S., 68.
Solomon, 68.
Stephen Yerkes, 68.
Susan Allan, 129.
Vansant, Charles, 126.
Emeline, 126.
Jacob Willard, 123.
James, 35.
Leonard C., 123.
Sarah Ann, 145.
William Bradfield, 123.
Van Tine, Alfred C., 189, 190.
Julia, 119, 190.
Mary, 119, 189.
Van Zant, Harriet, 120.
Vaughan, William (Reverend), 20.
Vogt, Christian, 165.
Sophia Louisa, 165.
Von Neida, George, 179.
Lizzie Carlin, 109, 179.
Voorhees, Carl Sebring, 152.
Edwin Meredith, 133.
Margaret Alden, 133.
Martin, 133.
Peter, 151.
Sebring, 83, 151.

Wagstaff, Thomas, 218.
Wakefield, Hester, 126.
Wakeman, Salome, 150.

Walker, Albert Tobias, 158.
Hannah Ann, 88, 156.
Herbert, 89.
Lloyd, 88.
Oceana A., 146
Quint, 89.
Samuel, 89.
Samuel Carey, 156.
Samuel Charles, Junr, 89.
Sarah Jane, 181.
Wall, Richard, 206.
Walter, Elizabeth, 110, 181.
James, 181.
Walters, Jacob, 164.
Walton, Charles, 87.
Edward B., 154.
F. Theodore, 87.
Hannah B., 154.
Lydia (Mrs.), 94.
Mary Anna, 116, 186.
Nathaniel, 16.
Phebe, 105.
Salem, 186.
Susanna (Mrs.), 47.
Ward, Henry, 91.
Julia M., 91.
Lucien, 91.
Warfield, Clementine, 174.
Warren, Clara, 66, 129.
James William, 129.
Warwick, William, 64.
Wasman, Anne, 105.
Watkins, Maria, 53.
Watson, Alice, 19, 33, 39.
Ashbel Welch, 117, 188.
Benjamin, 33.
Carl Buckman, 188.
David Lee, 188.
Esther Mearns, 188.
Harold Lee, 188.
James, 156.
John, 15, 33, 39.
Joseph, 23.
Levi, 23.
Mark, 23.
Martha, 112.
Miranda, 89, 156.
Samuel Buckman, 188.
Sarah, 23.
Watts, Ann, 47.
Elizabeth, 7, 11.
Gregory, 6.
Watts, Henry, 6.
John (Reverend), 6, 11, 20, 47.
Sarah, 6.
Wayne, Anthony (Major-General), 212.
Weaver, Clement, 20.
Elizabeth, 20, 31, 56.
John, 56.
Webb, Louie, 121.
Webster, ——, 37.
Cora, 180.
Welch, Edna May, 195.
Fred Louise, 195.
Freda Lovenia, 195.
Frederick W. (Dr.), 121, 195.
Ray Walter, 195.
Thomas Bromwell, 195.
Wells, Evelina, 83, 151.
Louise Rebecca, 89, 156.
William J., 151.
Welsh, David, 147.
Samuel, 141.
West, William, 230.
Whann, Bella, 141.
Wheeler, Almira Mary, 190.
John James, 38.
Whitaker, Almira, 45, 84.
Andrew Robeno, 132, 197.
Elida Robeno, 198.
Henry, 84.
Samuel Adams, Junr, 198.
Samuel Adams, Senr, 197.
Whital, Joseph F., 74.
White, Blanch, 158.
Dexter, 83.
Eleanor, 121.
Farewell, 157.
George T., 170.
Hannah, 86.
Israel, 86.
Letitia, 140.
Sarah Ann, 125.
Whitehead, Richard, 218.
William, 14.
Whitesell, Hattie, 161.
Whiteside, Rebecca, 11, 22.
Whiting, Charles, 73.
Whitlock, Sarah, 83.
Whitney, F. I., 152.
Wicker, Catharine, 94.
James Dyer, 94.
Wiggins, John, 176.
Minnie May, 175.
Sarah, 103, 176.
Wilber, Charles Truman, 146.
Emery A., 146.
Iva Mae, 146.
Wildman, Charles, 100.
Elwood, 100.
Wilhelm, Alice Cordelia, 198.
Wilkie, Charles Melville, 149.
Lucie May, 149.
Wilkinson, Albert Hamilton, 45.
Anthony, 213.
Bryan, 213.
Charles Melvin, 45.
Elizabeth, 213.
Flora May, 175.
George W., 175.
Guy S., 175.
Harman, 45.
Hester, 213.
James, 45.
James Milton, 45.
Jennie May, 175.
John, 213.
Mary, 213.
Mary Jane, 45.
Maud Rose, 175.
Melissa, 45.
Miles Emory, 103, 175.
Rebecca, 213.
Russell Burt, 175.
Samuel, 213.
William Lewis, 45.
Willard, Dorothy, 211.
Jane, 32.
Mary Jane, 155.
Willetts, Malinda, 100.
Williams, Beatrice Irene, 118.
Frank, 125.
George, 179.
Julia K., 118.
Mary A., 105.
Nancy, 103.
Williamson, Catharine R., 41, 70.
Wills, Andrew, 109.
Helen Dager, 109.

Wills, Mary Dager, 109.
Morgan R., 109.
Willson, John, 29.
Wilmerton, Elizabeth, 14, 30.
Grace Hannah, 98.
Israel Putnam Heisler, 98.
John, 30, 211.
Mary (Mrs.), 30.
Mary Viola, 98.
Rachel Ann, 98, 171.
Richard Fennimore, 98, 171.
William Nyce, 98.
Wilsey, Henry D., 93, 164.
Mary A, 164
Orlo D., 164.
Selena L., 164.
Wilson, Anna Louisa, 200.
Carrie L., 179.
Charles, 52.
Charles B., 140, 200.
Henry H., 73.
H. Vernon, 200.
Iola E., 200.
Jay, 92.
John P., Junr, 200.
John P., Senr, 200.
Laura H., 179.
Lionel F., 200.
Mary W., 179.
Rachel, 52.
Uriah, 43.
William, 108, 178.
Yerkes, 200.
Winder, Sarah, 104.
Windham, Birdie, 66.
Wing, Elizabeth, 83.
Emma Rumsey, 68, 130.
Winger, Elizabeth, 133.
Winner, Sarah, 155.
Wisner, George, 83.
Moses, 83.
Wolcott, T. H., 160.
Wood, Alan, Junr, 108.
Amelia Jacobs, 177.
Benjamin, 107, 177.
Elizabeth Keyser, 109.
George Washington, 179.
John Yerkes, 177.
Lottie V., 170.
Mary A., 187.
Wood, Morris, 61.
Richard Matlack, 177.
Thomas, 16, 35, 177.
Woodbury, Rebecca, 101.
Woodford, John, 129.
John Thornton, 130.
Maria Archer, 68, 130.
Woodington, Catharine, 99.
William C., 170.
Woodman, Elias S., 79.
Woods, Thomas, 4.
Woodward, James, 100.
Woolwich, Elizabeth, 222.
Worrell, Demas, 15.
Worthington, Benjamin, 123.
John, 230.
Sarah, 133.
Wright, Ann, 119.
Benjamin, 4.
Charles, 99.
Esther, 21.
James, 188.
Jessie M., 101.
John, 21.
John Webster, 32.
Joseph, 52, 61.
Martha, 34, 61.
Mary, 28, 52.
Maude, 117, 188.

Yawger, Philip, 64.
Yearsley, Elizabeth Rankin, 181.
Howard Rankin, 181.
Isaac, 181.
James Walter, 181.
Yerkes, Aaron, 54, 108.
Abraham[5], 31, 54.
Abraham[7], 107.
Abel Kelsey, 119, 190.
Ada Bell, 122.
Ada C., 127.
Ada H., 143.
Adelaide, 91, 160.
Adeleine B., 137.
Adolph Andrews, 185.
Adolphus[2], 5, 7, 11, 12.
Adolphus[6] (s. Jacob), 52.
Adolphus[6] (s. Stephen), 72.
Agnes M., 201.
Albert[7], 143.
Yerkes, Albert[8], 172.
Albert Everest, 119, 189.
Albert Henry, 174.
Albert Hobensack, 201.
Albert J., 62.
Albert Jones[7], 115.
Albert Jones[8], 185.
Albert Rowland[7], 118, 188.
Albert Rowland[8], 189.
Alfred, 100, 173.
Alfred Earle, 72, 137.
Alfred R., 173.
Alice[4], 15.
Alice[6], 68.
Alice[7], 108.
Alice Agnew, 203.
Alice E., 85.
Alice Maria, 103.
Alice Maud, 182.
Alice Miriam, 153.
Alice V., 89, 153.
Alice Van Meter, 130.
Alice Watson, 65, 126.
Allen, 111, 182.
Alloway, 58.
Almeda B., 141.
Almira, 44, 79.
Alta, 189.
Amanda France, 107.
Amanda Lovell, 130.
Amanda Wilhelmina, 87.
Amelia Jacobs, 107.
Amelia Lydia, 92, 161.
Amelia Rodes, 131.
Amos, 34, 62.
Amos Addis[6], 88, 155.
Amos Addis[7], 122, 196.
Amos Russell, 189.
Amy B., 137.
Amy Davis[6], 90.
Amy Davis[7], 158.
Amy Hart, 87.
Amy Rebecca, 88.
Andrew Dunlap, 149.
Andrew J. (Dr.), 69, 133.
Andrew Jackson, 60, 119.
Andrew Long[5] (s. Harman), 41, 68.
Andrew Long[5] (s. William), 41, 73.

Yerkes, Angelina, 95.
Ann (d. Elias), 41.
Ann[5], 48, 87.
Ann[5] (d. Abraham), 54.
Ann[6] (d. Benjamin), 62.
Ann[6] (d. Jonathan), 58.
Ann Cornelia, 98.
Ann G., 154.
Ann S., 97.
Anna[6], 56.
Anna[7], 149.
Anna Bell, 107.
Anna Colladay, 76.
Anna Harry, 108, 178.
Anna Laura, 163.
Anna Leah, 182.
Anna Leedom, 180.
Anna Margaret, 72.
Anna Maria[7], 132, 197.
Anna Maria[8], 112.
Anna Mary (d. Amos Addis), 155.
Anna Mary (d. Elwood Craven), 145.
Anna May[7], 127.
Anna May (d. George Swope), 172.
Anna May (d. Jonathan M.), 183.
Anna Mildred, 189.
Anna Rubinkam, 142.
Anna Scott, 199.
Anna Thomas, 115.
Anna Watson, 65.
Annabelle, 116.
Annetta Louise, 158.
Annie[6], 71.
Annie[7], 110.
Annie C., 111.
Annie Laura, 140.
Annie Mollie, 92.
Ansley, 165.
Anthony[1], 1–7.
Anthony[3] (s. Adolphus), 12.
Anthony[3] (s. Herman), 10, 11, 13, 14.
Anthony[4], 14, 28.
Anthony[5] (s. Davis, 31, 54.
Anthony[5] (s. Joseph), 30, 53.
Yerkes, Anthony[6] (s. Jonathan), 53, 101.
Archibald Murphy, 144.
Arianna, 91.
Arnold Phipps, 156.
Arthur[4], 24, 47.
Arthur[6], 89.
Arthur Frederick, 175.
Arthur Marion, 174.
Arthur Watts[5], 48, 89.
Arthur Watts[6], 88, 156.
Arthur Watts[7], 158.
Ashton, 54.
Augustus, 70.
Augustus Adolphus, 100, 173.
Augustus Gates[7], 122, 196.
Augustus Gates[8], 196.
Austin Norval, 183.
Barclay, 111, 182.
Barnum, 125, 197.
Bayard, 157.
Bayard Roy, 183.
Beatrice Hughes, 146.
Benjamin[4] (s. John), 15, 33.
Benjamin[5] (s. Silas), 21, 43.
Benjamin[5], 34, 61.
Benjamin[6], 62, 122.
Benjamin[7] (s. Jonathan), 112.
Benjamin[7] (s. William Colladay), 142.
B. Frank, 119.
Benjamin Franklin[6] (s. Jacob Buzart), 78, 146.
Benjamin Franklin[6] (s. Jones), 63, 75, 124.
Benjamin Franklin[7] (s. Benjamin Franklin), 146.
Benjamin Franklin[7] (s. Job Roberts), 113.
Benjamin Franklin[7] (s. Morris), 113.
Benjamin Howard, 121.
Benjamin Jacob, 102.
Benjamin Lesher, 116.
Benjamin Ross, 123.
Bennie Forrest, 183.
Yerkes, Bessie Shibe, 76.
Beulah, 191.
Beulah William, 203.
Blanch, 157.
Blanch Catharine, 197.
Blanch W., 126.
Burton, 146.
Byron Foster, 189.
Carl A., 151.
Carl J., 159.
Caroline[6] (d. Isaac), 62.
Caroline[6] (d. Joseph Ball), 65, 73.
Caroline[6] (d. Richard Eckroyd), 95.
Caroline[7] (d. Adolphus), 100.
Caroline[7] (d. Anthony), 101.
Caroline Dodge, 126.
Caroline E., 159.
Caroline Elizabeth, 90.
Carrie E., 58.
Carrie Hepburn, 145.
Carrie McCluskey, 187.
Carrie Meredith, 133.
Carroll Harvey, 144.
Cassandra T., 28, 52.
Caswell, 130.
Catharine[4] (d. Harman), 19, 37.
Catharine[4] (d. John), 15, 60.
Catharine[6] (d. Amos), 62.
Catharine[6] (d. Anthony), 54, 104.
Catharine[7], 100.
Catharine Ann, 52, 99.
Catharine Ida, 112.
Catharine R., 181.
Catharine Rachel, 78.
Charles[5] (s. Daniel), 43, 76.
Charles[6] (s. Harman), 71.
Charles[6] (s. Jonathan), 58.
Charles[6] (s. William), 83, 151.
Charles[8], 105.
Charles Anthony, 105.

Yerkes, Charles Ayres[6], 78.
Charles Ayres[7], 154.
Charles B., 122.
Charles Blaker, 118.
Charles Boucher, 122.
Charles Canby, 54.
Charles Carroll, 126.
Charles E., 153.
Charles Edward, 195.
Charles Edwin, 103, 176.
Charles Greenlees, 203.
Charles H., 86.
Charles Hiram, 144.
Charles Huxham, 59, 118.
Charles Jarrett, 177.
Charles L., 110.
Charles M., 187.
Charles Marion, 102, 173.
Charles Mason, 189.
Charles R.[7] (s. David Anthony), 105.
Charles R.[7] (s. John Watson), 127.
Charles Reeves, 53, 103.
Charles Rush, 114.
Charles Sherman, 162, 203.
Charles Shoemaker, 117, 187.
Charles T., 182.
Charles Tyson[6], 61, 120.
Charles Tyson[7], 120, 191.
Charles Tyson[8], 197.
Charles Weaver, 180.
Charles William, 110.
Charles Wren, 119, 189.
Charlotte, 78, 147.
Charlotte Nancy, 92.
Christopher K., 89, 153, 157.
Clara[6], 71.
Clara[7] (d. Thomas), 170.
Clara[7] (d. William Watts Davis), 155.
Clara Jane, 121.
Clara Maud, 195.
Clara Taylor, 138, 198.
Clarence, 180.
Claribel, 197.
Clarissa[6] (d. Harman), 41, 70.
Clark, 204.
Yerkes, Claude Lafayette, 121.
Claudius Shade, 126.
Clement Charles, 149.
Clermont, 125.
Clifford, 201.
Clifford Hallowell, 180.
Clinton Jarrett, 140, 199.
Constantine, 91.
Cora Emma, 174.
Cora May, 137.
Courtland Carr, 116, 187.
Cynthia, 111.
Cyrus David, 103.
Daniel, 21, 43.
Daniel[6] (s. Charles), 76.
Daniel[6] (s. Jonathan), 76, 142.
Daniel[8], 105.
Daniel Fries, 107.
Daniel Hiram, 77, 144.
David[4], 14, 30.
David[5], 47.
David Abraham, 108.
David Anthony, 54, 104.
David Harry, 109.
David John (Reverend), 73, 137.
David Jones, 76.
David Lewis, 77, 144.
David Martin, 196.
David Oliver, 92.
David S., 24.
David Shields, 49, 93.
David Vaughan, 138.
David Wilmerton, 105.
Dawson Martin, 144.
Deborah[4], 21, 42.
Deborah[5], 41.
Deborah[7], 110.
Deborah Ann (d. John), 110, 180.
Deborah Ann (d. Jonathan), 112.
Dillwyn Claude, 123.
Docia Marie, 112.
Donald Purdy[7], 151, 202.
Donald Purdy[8], 203.
Donna Lucile, 203.
Earl Pierce, 184.
Edith Lowers, 144.
Edmund Lukin, 160.
Yerkes, Edna, 114.
Edward[4], 19.
Edward (Major), 39.
Edward[5], 41.
Edward[6] (s. Andrew Long), 74, 140.
Edward[6] (s. Harman), 71.
Edward[6] (s. Jonathan), 86, 153, 157.
Edward[7], 157.
Edward A., 89, 156, 157.
Edward Davis, 170.
Edward Eaton, 200.
Edward Eyre, 100, 172.
Edward Franklin, 173.
Edward Milton, 102, 175.
Edward Payson, 149.
Edward Roy, 174.
Edward Z., 127.
Edwin Augustus, 72.
Edwin H., 41, 70.
Edwin Holme, 119, 189.
Edwin Leslie, 112.
Edwin Meredith, 133.
Eleanor Andrews, 150.
Eleanor Lippincott, 185.
Eleanor Morrison, 62, 88, 122.
Elias[3] (s. Herman), 10, 11, 23, 24.
Elias[4] (s. Elias), 24, 46.
Elias[4] (s. Silas), 21, 41.
Elias[5], 48, 87.
Elias[7], 111.
Elias Conway, 163, 203.
Eliza[6], 73.
Eliza[7] (d. Dr. Elwood), 132.
Eliza[7] (d. Edward), 153.
Eliza Ann[6] (d. Josiah), 64.
Eliza Ann[6] (d. Elias), 87, 154.
Eliza Bowen, 48, 86, 89.
Eliza Jane, 62.
Eliza Mary, 132.
Eliza Virginia, 105.
Eliza Wilmerton, 31, 176.
Elizabeth[3], 11, 21, 22.
Elizabeth[4] (d. Anthony), 14.

Yerkes, Elizabeth[4] (d. Elias), 24.
Elizabeth[4] (d. Harman), 19, 36.
Elizabeth[4] (d. John), 15.
Elizabeth[4] (d. Silas), 42.
Elizabeth[5], 32.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Arthur), 48, 90.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Benjamin), 44.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Elias), 47.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Harman), 41, 69.
Elizabeth[5] (d. John), 31, 55.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Joseph), 45.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Josiah), 34, 63.
Elizabeth[5] (d. Nathaniel), 36.
Elizabeth[5] (d. William), 41.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Anthony), 54.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Jacob), 52, 100.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Jacob), 100.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Jacob Buzart), 78.
Elizabeth[6] (d. John), 83, 152.
Elizabeth[6] (d. John), 57.
Elizabeth[6] (d. John Watson), 65.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Jonathan), 58.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Joseph), 86.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Joseph Ball), 73.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Silas), 61.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Reverend Stephen), 68.
Elizabeth[6] (d. Titus), 91, 160.
Elizabeth[6] (d. William), 89.
Elizabeth[7] (d. George Stiles), 105.
Yerkes, Elizabeth[7] (d. Jarrett Passmore), 159.
Elizabeth[7] (d. Joseph Weaver), 108, 178.
Elizabeth[7] (d. Elwood Glenn), 108.
Elizabeth[8] (d. George), 105.
Elizabeth[8] (d. Jonathan M.), 183.
Elizabeth[8] (d. William Heaton), 201.
Elizabeth Ann, 64, 125.
Elizabeth Anna, 116.
Elizabeth Conrad, 158.
Elizabeth Fielding, 185.
Elizabeth Fowler, 107, 177.
Elizabeth H., 111.
Elizabeth Helen, 160.
Elizabeth Jamison, 134.
Elizabeth Jane, 88.
Elizabeth Jarrett, 92.
Elizabeth Laura, 195.
Elizabeth Mann (d. John Keith), 116.
Elizabeth Mann (d. Silas Darrah), 117.
Elizabeth Mann (d. William Tennant), 118.
Elizabeth McKnight, 130.
Elizabeth S.[7], 111.
Elizabeth S.[8], 154.
Elizabeth Stump, 114.
Ella[7], 149.
Ella[8], 176.
Ella Amelia, 115, 186.
Ella Jane, 170.
Ella M., 173, 181.
Ella May[7], 103.
Ella May[8], 182.
Ella R.[7], 143.
Ella R.[8], 201.
Ella Townsend, 144.
Ellen Elizabeth, 125.
Ellen Fries, 107.
Ellen Melvina, 102.
Elmira Wemmer, 118.
Elwood (Dr.), 69, 132.
Elwood[7], 106, 155.
Elwood Craven (Reverend), 77, 145.
Yerkes, Elwood Glenn, 108.
Emily, 170.
Emily Agnes, 103.
Emily D., 98.
Emily Roberts, 185.
Emma[7] (d. Edward), 153.
Emma[7] (d. Isaac Brenizen), 147.
Emma[7] (d. Theodore), 75.
Emma[8] (d. Barclay), 182.
Emma[8] (d. Charles Tyson), 195.
Emma[8] (d. George), 105.
Emma Deal, 159.
Emma Francena, 62, 123.
Emma J., 162.
Emma Luetta, 88, 156.
Enoch Marple, 179.
Ephraim, 52.
Esmond Harper, 116.
Esther[4], 21, 86.
Esther[5], 32.
Esther[8], 176.
Esther Caroline, 103.
Esther Carr, 116.
Esther Lykens, 77.
Esther Sowle, 186.
Ethel[8] (d. Edward Milton), 175.
Ethel[8] (d. William Heaton), 201.
Ethel M., 154.
Etta Viola, 123.
Eugene, 117, 188.
Eugene John, 188.
Eva, 105.
Eva Grace, 175.
Eva Margaret, 160.
Evan Marple, 109, 179.
Evelyn Alice, 196.
Fannie[7], 146.
Fannie[8], 176.
Fannie Elizabeth, 184.
Fannie M., 83.
Fanny Butterfield, 202.
Florence, 197.
Florence Eleanor, 124.
Florence L., 195.
Florence May, 179.
Flossie M., 183.
Frances, 130.

Yerkes, Frances E., 151.
Frances Jones, 114.
Frances Mildred, 146.
Francis Lee, 174.
Frank[7], 89, 153.
Frank[8], 176.
Frank Edgar (Dr.), 137, 198.
Frank L., 105.
Franklin, 111, 181.
Frederick Albert, 102, 174.
Frederick Gerker, 157.
Freida Eva, 183.
George[4], 24, 47.
George[5], 47.
George[5] (s. Silas), 61.
George[6] (s. William), 57, 83.
George[7], 105.
George[8], 105, 203.
George Abner, 102, 174.
George Bassett, 151, 202.
George Burgess, 199.
George C., 77.
George Francis, 172.
George Gamble, 195.
George Hallowell, 156.
George Haslett, 137.
George Henry, 174.
George Hogeland, 124.
George Hutchinson P. (Dr.), 69, 109.
George L., 86, 154.
George Moore, 144.
George R., 142.
George S., 115, 185.
George Scott, 32, 59, 118.
George Stiles, 54, 105, 172.
George Swope, 98, 171.
George Von Neida, 179.
George Washington, 94, 122.
Gertrude[7], 149, 202.
Gertrude[8], 201.
Gifford M., 183.
Gladys Ellen, 173.
Grace, 176.
Grace Evelyn, 151.
Grace Morris, 108.
Grace Stelle, 138.
Yerkes, Gwenn, 76.
Hallie Gulmare, 163.
Hannah[3], 12.
Hannah[4], 21.
Hannah[5] (d. Benjamin), 44.
Hannah[5] (d. Elias), 41, 74.
Hannah[5] (d. Joseph), 30, 45, 84.
Hannah[6] (d. Abraham), 54, 105.
Hannah[6] (d. John), 57, 113.
Hannah[6] (d. Robert), 52.
Hannah Addis, 62, 123.
Hannah E., 94.
Hannah Jarrett, 178.
Hannah John, 138, 199.
Hannah Littler, 54, 104.
Hannah S., 49.
Hannah Shay, 87, 155.
Hannah Shoemaker, 107.
Hannah Stokes, 98.
Hannah Tyson, 61.
Harman[3], 10, 11, 17, 18, 19.
Harman[4] (s. Harman), 19.
Harman[4] (s. John), 15, 31, 32.
Harman[5] (s. Harman), 40, 41, 70.
Harman[5] (s. John), 31, 55.
Harman[5] (s. William), 41.
Harman[6] (s. Abraham), 54, 106.
Harman[6] (Dr.) (s. Andrew Long), 69, 131.
Harman[6] (s. Harman), 71.
Harman[6] (s. John), 60.
Harman[6] (s. Silas), 58.
Harman[6] (Honorable), 72, 134.
Harman[7] (s. Dr. Elwood), 133.
Harman[7] (s. Joseph Ball), 126.
Harman[8], 133.
Harman Alfred, 198.
Yerkes, Harman Anderson, 155.
Harman Morehouse, 85, 153.
Harold C., 201.
Harold Carlos, 160.
Harold Leigh, 157.
Harriet[6] (d. Joseph Ball), 73.
Harriet[6] (d. Titus), 91.
Harriet[6] (d. William), 89.
Harriet[7], 154.
Harriet A., 100.
Harriet Ann, 155.
Harriet Clarissa, 92.
Harriet Ellen, 87.
Harriet Loreno, 152.
Harrison[5], 43, 77.
Harrison[6] (s. Silas), 75, 141.
Harrison[6] (s. William), 83.
Harry C., 111.
Harry Clifford[7], 163, 204.
Harry Clifford[8], 203.
Harry Mendenhall, 113, 184.
Harry Vasey, 144.
Harry Wardle, 183.
Harvey, 165.
Hattie, 182.
Hattie Pearl, 197.
Helen[8] (d. Albert Everest), 190.
Helen[8] (d. Augustus Gates), 196.
Helen Burr, 93, 164.
Helen Hay, 180.
Helen J., 85.
Helen K., 127.
Helen Keith, 116.
Helen Morrison, 124.
Helen T., 201.
Henry Adolphus, 173.
Henry C., 112, 183.
Henry Clay[7] (s. Benjamin Franklin), 146.
Henry Clay[7] (s. Joseph Dennis, 149.
Henry Estell, 121.
Henry McElderly, 68, 129.

Yerkes, Herman, Sen[r], 5, 6, 7, 9, 10, 11.
Hettie[7] (d. John), 110.
Hettie[7] (d. Joseph Weaver), 108, 178.
Hettie Eliza, 150.
Hilda, 201.
Hiram[6], 43, 77.
Hiram[6], 56.
Hiram[7] (s. Jacob Streper), 111, 181.
Hiram[7] (s. Joseph Weaver), 109, 179.
Hiram Noble, 182.
Hobart, 183.
Honora Hannah, 92, 163.
Horace B., 63, 189.
Horace Bellows, 118.
Horace Bertram, 123.
Horace Leon, 196.
Horace Maxwell, 184.
Horace Reuben, 203.
Horace Taylor, 200.
Horatio Gates[6], 48, 88.
Horatio Gates[7] (s. Amos Addis), 155.
Horatio Gates[7] (s. Joseph Morrison), 156.
Howard K., 154.
Howard Leland, 189.
Howard Scott, 118.
Hulbert Agnew, 146.
Humphrey, 58.
Huston, 62, 121.
Ida Catharine, 138.
I. Newton Evans, 75.
Inez Lucy, 197.
Irene C., 159.
Irma H., 157.
Isaac[4], 24.
Isaac[5] (s. Arthur), 48.
Isaac[5] (s. Benjamin), 34, 62.
Isaac[6] (s. Abraham), 54, 106.
Isaac[6] (Arthur Watts), 90.
Isaac[7], 106.
Isaac Addis, 62.
Isaac Brenizen, 78, 147.
Isaac Jones, 57.
Isaac Leech, 61.
Yerkes, Isaac Mann, 59, 116.
Israel Hallowell, 86, 154.
Jackson Harold, 124.
Jacob[4], 14, 27, 28.
Jacob[5], 28, 52.
Jacob[6] (s. Joseph), 52.
Jacob[6] (s. Jonathan), 53, 101.
Jacob[8], 182.
Jacob Benner, 60.
Jacob Buzart, 44, 78.
Jacob Edwin, 112.
Jacob Krewson, 124.
Jacob Paul, 49, 91.
Jacob Shelmire, 117.
Jacob Streper, 57, 111.
Jacob T., 74.
James[4], 23.
James[6], 105.
James Alfred, 200.
James Cresson, 109, 179.
James Dilworth, 191.
James Hill, 78, 147.
James Huston, 121.
James Lovell, 182.
James Walter, 181.
James Willett, 140, 200.
Jane (Mrs.), 14.
Jane[5] (d. Anthony), 28.
Jane[6] (d. Daniel), 43, 76.
Jane[5] (d. David), 31.
Jane[5] (d. Jacob), 28, 51.
Jane[6] (d. Jacob), 52, 99.
Jane[6] (d. Joseph), 52.
Jane Carr, 187.
Jane Elizabeth, 78, 148.
Jane Lippincott, 178.
Jane S., 89, 157.
Jarrett, 159.
Jarrett Passmore, 91, 159.
Jennie, 117, 187.
Jennie[7], 153.
Jennie Haines, 185.
Jere Trimmer, 146.
Jesse, 64.
Jesse, Jun[r], 125.
Jessie May, 83.
Job Roberts, 57, 112.
John, 83.
John[3], 11, 14, 15.
John[4] (s. John), 15, 31, 55.
Yerkes, John[4] (s. Silas), 21.
John[5] (s. John), 31, 57.
John[5] (s. Harman), 32, 59.
John[5] (s. Joseph), 45, 83.
John[6] (s. Abraham), 54, 107.
John[6] (s. Andrew Long), 69.
John[6] (s. John), 57.
John[6] (s. Robert), 52, 97.
John[6] (s. William), 57, 110.
John[7] (s. Jacob Streper), 111.
John[7] (s. Jonathan Philips), 114.
John Arthur, 158.
John B., 159.
John D., 71.
John Dull (Major), 110, 180.
John Gaylord, 151.
John Graham, 179.
John Harmon, 83.
John Keith, 58, 115.
John Knight, 90.
John M., 112.
John McKnight, 64, 124.
John McKnight, Jun[r], 125.
John Seymour, 174.
John Taylor, 163.
John Vaughan, 139.
John W., 127.
John Watson[5], 40, 65.
John Watson[6] (s. John Watson), 65, 127.
John Watson[6] (s. Reverend Stephen), 68, 130.
John Watson[7], 126.
John Woodford, 130.
John Worrell, 113, 183.
Jonathan[4] (s. Anthony), 28, 53.
Jonathan[4] (s. Titus), 25, 48.
Jonathan[5] (s. Daniel), 43, 76.
Jonathan[5] (s. George), 21, 47, 86, 89.

Yerkes, Jonathan[6] (s. John), 31, 58.
Jonathan[5] (s. Jonathan), 49.
Jonathan[6] (s. Joseph Waln), 91, 159.
Jonathan[6] (s. William), 57, 111.
Jonathan[6] (s. William), 89, 156, 157.
Jonathan[7] 154.
Jonathan[8], 183.
Jonathan Albert, 104.
Jonathan Howard, 142, 200.
Jonathan M., 112, 183.
Jonathan Paul, 92.
Jonathan Philips, 57, 114.
Jonathan Watkins, 53.
Jones[5], 34, 63, 75.
Jones[6] 54, 107.
Jones[7], 108, 177.
Jones Irwin, 183.
Jordan Harman, 200.
Joseph[4] (s. Anthony), 14, 28, 29, 30.
Joseph[4] (s. Stephen), 23, 44, 45, 79.
Joseph[5] (s. Anthony), 28, 52.
Joseph[5] (s. Joseph), 45, 84.
Joseph[5] (s. Samuel), 46, 85.
Joseph[6] (s. Anthony), 54.
Joseph[6] (s. Robert), 52, 98.
Joseph[7], 106.
Joseph[8], 112.
Joseph Albert, 153.
Joseph Alfred, 104.
Joseph B.[6] (s. Andrew Long), 74.
Joseph B.[6] (s. Harman), 71.
Joseph Ball[5], 65.
Joseph Ball[5] (s. William), 41, 72.
Joseph Ball[6], 65, 126.
Joseph Ball[7], 127.
Joseph Ball[7], 138, 198.
Joseph Deal, 159.
Joseph Dennis, 82, 149.
Yerkes, Joseph Earl, 124.
Joseph Harman, 126.
Joseph Hawker, 188.
Joseph Jones, 63, 124.
Joseph Lloyd, 156.
Joseph Morrison, 88, 156.
Joseph Norris, 122.
Joseph Patterson, 120.
Joseph Paul, 95, 165.
Joseph Robert, 172.
Joseph Sanford, 59.
Joseph Waln, 49, 90.
Joseph Watkins, 53, 103.
Joseph Weaver, 56, 108.
Joseph William, 159.
Josephene, 73.
Josephine[6], 95.
Josephine[5], 195.
Josephine N., 173.
Joshua[4], 16.
Joshua[5], 34.
Joshua Taylor, 63, 124.
Josiah[3], 10.
Josiah[4], 16, 34.
Josiah[5], 36, 64.
Josiah[7], 125, 196.
Judson B., 156.
Judson J., 157.
Julia, 143.
Julia Ann[6], 83, 151.
Julia Ann[6], 88.
Julia Culpurnia, 92, 163.
Justus R., 127.
Kate Smith, 146.
Krewson (Colonel), 98, 170.
Laura, 172.
Laura Augusta, 88.
Laura Cora, 133.
Laura Jane, 103, 175.
Lauretta James, 184.
Lawrence Adams, 204.
Leander W., 85.
Leland, 196.
Leon Vine, 153.
Leona, 197.
Leonard, 57.
Leonard A., 173.
Lester M., 127.
Letitia Esther, 74, 140.
Levi C., 108.
Levi Coats, 107.
Yerkes, Lewis, 58, 114.
Lewis Albert, 185.
Lewis Morris, 113, 184.
Lewis Patterson, 185.
Lilian, 119.
Lillian Christian, 119.
Lillian May, 201.
Lillie, 179.
Linford, 141.
Lizzie A., 127.
Lizzie Riener, 107.
Llewelen, 154.
Logan, 181.
Lola, 189.
Lola Bell, 176.
Lola Grace, 182.
Lottie, 147.
Louis, 71.
Louisa Amy, 134.
Louisa Ellen, 112.
Louisa Krewson, 97, 169.
Lucile, 189.
Lucy Margaretta, 200.
Lula, 196.
Lydia, 47, 86.
Lydia Ann, 98, 170.
Lydia Eyre, 184.
Lydia J., 110.
Lydia Lucillia, 94.
Lydia W., 74, 141.
Lyman A., 83, 152.
Lyman Francis, 102.
M. Ellen, 110.
Mabel, 187.
Mabel Janvier, 186.
Mabel Kniblor, 187.
Mabel Wardrop, 165.
Mae Ruth, 126.
Margaret (Mrs.), 6.
Margaret[5] (d. Benjamin), 34.
Margaret[5] (d. Harman), 32, 41.
Margaret[5] (d. Jonathan), 49.
Margaret[6] (d. Benjamin), 62.
Margaret[6] (d. Harman), 71.
Margaret[6] (d. Jonathan), 53, 58.
Margaret[6] (d. Josiah), 65.

Yerkes, Margaret[8] (d. Silas), 58.
Margaret[5] (d. Titus), 91, 161.
Margaret[6] (d. William), 57.
Margaret[7], 113.
Margaret[8] (d. Abel Kelsey), 191.
Margaret[8] (d. Harman), 32.
Margaret A., 89, 158.
Margaret Allida, 203.
Margaret Ann, 92.
Margaret L., 113.
Margaret Long, 69, 133.
Margaret Neill, 185.
Margaret Pierce, 113.
Margaret Wynkoop, 63.
Margery, 17, 34, 35.
Maria[7] (d. Edward), 89. 153, 157.
Maria[7] (d. Joseph Dennis), 149, 201.
Maria Elizabeth, 147.
Marian, 144.
Marian A., 176.
Marie Louise, 173.
Mariemma, 116.
Marilla A., 94.
Marion, 94.
Marion Dotterer, 133.
Martha[5], 43.
Martha[6], 56.
Martha[7], 111.
Martha[8], 111.
Martha Emily, 57, 114.
Martin Van Buren, 77, 143.
Mary (Mrs.), 16, 222.
Mary[4] (d. Elias), 24.
Mary[4] (d. Josiah), 17.
Mary[5] (d. Harman), 41.
Mary[5] (d. Joseph), 45.
Mary[5] (d. Nathaniel), 36.
Mary[5] (d. Samuel), 46, 85.
Mary[5] (d. Stephen), 40, 65.
Mary[5] (d. William), 41, 73.
Mary[6] (d. Abraham), 54.
Yerkes, Mary[6] (d. Jacob), 52.
Mary[6] (d. John), 57, 60.
Mary[6] (d. John Watson), 65.
Mary[6] (d. Jonathan), 53. 102.
Mary[6] (d. Joseph), 86.
Mary[6] (d. Joseph Ball), 73.
Mary[6] (d. Harman), 71.
Mary[6] (d. Richard Eckroyd), 95.
Mary[6] (d. Silas), 75.
Mary[6] (d. William), 68, 83, 89, 149.
Mary[7] (d. Israel Hallowell), 154.
Mary[7] (d. Job Roberts), 113.
Mary[7] (d. William Watts Davis), 155.
Mary[8] (d. Alfred), 173.
Mary[8] (d. Major John Dull), 181.
Mary[8] (d. Theodore), 185.
Mary Agnes, 203.
Mary Alice[6], 68, 129.
Mary Alice[7] (d. Reverend David John), 138, 199.
Mary Alice[7] (d. William Hart), 158.
Mary Alice[8], 124.
Mary Ann[5], 49, 92.
Mary Ann[6], 52, 98.
Mary Ann[7], 107.
Mary Atkinson, 187.
Mary Eliza, 63, 103, 175.
Mary Elizabeth[6], 93, 164.
Mary Elizabeth[7] (d. Adolphus), 100.
Mary Elizabeth[7] (d. Anthony), 101.
Mary Elizabeth[7] (d. Edward), 140.
Mary Elizabeth[7] (d. Morris), 113, 185.
Mary Elizabeth[7] (d. Samuel Mann), 115.
Mary Emma, 119.
Mary Etta Lesher, 77, 145.
Yerkes, Mary Frances, 105.
Mary Francisca, 188.
Mary H., 173.
Mary Hannah, 138.
Mary Harper, 28, 53.
Mary Harry, 108.
Mary Helen, 148.
Mary Jane[5], 44.
Mary Jane[6], 62, 121.
Mary Jane[7], 98, 107.
Mary Janette, 149.
Mary Jarrett, 74, 139.
Mary Kirk, 117.
Mary L., 85.
Mary Leech, 61.
Mary Louisa[8] (d. Horatio Gates), 88.
Mary Louisa[6] (d. Silas Ayres), 78.
Mary Louisa[7], 121.
Mary Louisa[8], 183.
Mary Moore, 118.
Mary Paul, 50, 95.
Mary Rachel Elizabeth Ann, 98.
Mary Russell, 124.
Mary Viola, 172.
Mary Weaver, 56, 109.
Matilda, 58.
Matilda Baker, 107.
Maud, 154.
Maud Esling, 179.
Maud Wilhelmina, 184.
Maurice, 57, 113.
Maximilla R., 159.
May, 153.
Miles Carrell, 187.
Miriam[6], 56.
Miriam[7], 159.
Miriam Bell, 118.
Moncellis Reed, 121.
Morris, 201.
Moses[6], 34.
Moses[6], 62, 122.
Myrtle Louisa, 183.
Nancy[5], 36.
Nancy[8], 188.
Nathan Harper, 52.
Nathan Livingston, 49.
Nathaniel, 17, 35, 36.
Nathaniel Irwin, 142.
Nathaniel Weaver, 56, 109.

Yerkes, Neena, 189.
Nellie Aletha, 203.
Nelson, Hallowell, 156.
Newton Townsend, 144.
Nina Reed, 139.
Nora, 176.
Norman B., 184.
Norman Keith, 116.
Norris J., 127.
Obadiah, 14.
Oliver, 94.
Osmond Dove, 153.
Owen, 181.
Paul Kelsey, 191.
Paul Whitaker, 126.
Pauline, 146.
Pauline R., 127.
Pearl, 182.
Penrose Warner, 107.
Phebe, 61.
Phebe Ann, 77.
Phebe Emeline, 103.
Philip, 36.
Rachel[4] (d. John), 15.
Rachel[4] (d. Stephen), 23, 45.
Rachel[6], 60.
Rachel E., 195.
Rachel May, 188.
Ralph Vincent, 190.
Ralph Walter, 186.
Ray Anthony, 174.
Raymond Alfred, 190.
Rebecca[4] (d. Elias), 24.
Rebecca[4] (d. Josiah), 16.
Rebecca[4] (d. Stephen), 23.
Rebecca[5], 48.
Rebecca[6] (d. Harman), 71, 126.
Rebecca[6] (d. Robert), 52, 99.
Rebecca (Mrs.), 48.
Rebecca K., 89.
Rebecca Laura, 155.
Rebecca Valentine, 65, 126.
Rebecca Watson, 46.
Reuben, 56.
Reuben Archibald, 203.
Reuben Skinner, 92, 162.
Rhoda Ermine, 126.
Yerkes, Richard[6] (s. Richard Eckroyd), 95, 165.
Richard[6] (s. Silas), 61.
Richard Eckroyd, 50, 94.
Richard W., 181.
Richard Wilmerton, 172.
Robert[5], 28, 51.
Robert[6] (s. William), 80, 83, 150.
Robert[7], 98.
Robert Ansley[6], 50, 94.
Robert Ansley[6] (s. Robert Ansley), 94.
Robert Ansley[6] (s. Richard Eckroyd), 95.
Robert Claire, 151.
Robert Dale, 189.
Robert George, 202.
Robert H., 58.
Robert Kenderdine, 195.
Robert Lewis, 77, 143.
Robert Mearns, 187.
Robert Norville, 200.
Roland, 183.
Rolen, 112.
Rosanna Keith, 59, 117.
Rowland, 157.
Roxanna, 91.
Royden Keith, 186.
Ruby Deborah, 182.
Ruby Withrow, 118.
Ruth, 144.
Ruth Addis, 88.
S. Elizabeth, 100.
Samuel[3], 12.
Samuel[4], 23, 46.
Samuel[5], 44.
Samuel[6], 86.
Samuel[8], 179.
Samuel Augustus, 196.
Samuel Broom, 120.
Samuel Jackson, 196.
Samuel Jarrett, 178.
Samuel J. Creswell, 77, 145.
Samuel Jones, 62, 63.
Samuel Linford, 116, 186.
Samuel Mann (s. John), 60.
Samuel Mann (s. Silas), 58, 115.
Samuel Mather, 115, 186.
Yerkes, Samuel S., 111.
Samuel Shannon, 111.
Samuel Streper, 57, 112.
Samuel Walker, 156.
Samuel Walton, 123.
Sallie V., 133.
Sarah[3], 11, 15, 16.
Sarah[4] (d. Anthony), 14.
Sarah[4] (d. Elias), 24.
Sarah[4] (d. Harmon), 19.
Sarah[4] (d. John), 15, 33.
Sarah[4] (d. Josiah), 16.
Sarah[5] (d. Anthony), 28.
Sarah[5] (d. Benjamin), 34, 63.
Sarah[5] (d. Daniel), 43.
Sarah[5] (d. John), 31.
Sarah[5] (d. Joseph), 45, 84.
Sarah[5] (d. Nathaniel), 36.
Sarah[6] (d. Joseph), 52.
Sarah[6] (d. Robert), 52.
Sarah[6] (d. Titus), 91, 161.
Sarah[7], 130.
Sarah Ann, 53, 63, 75, 101.
Sarah Ashton, 98.
Sarah Catharine, 110.
Sarah E.[6] (d. Andrew Long), 69.
Sarah E.[6] (d. David Shields), 94.
Sarah Ellen, 98.
Sarah Elizabeth, 138.
Sarah Emma[6], 88.
Sarah Emma[7], 122.
Sarah Esther[6], 77, 143.
Sarah Esther[7], 144.
Sarah Glenn, 108.
Sarah Jane, 123.
Sarah L., 86.
Sarah Leech, 61, 119.
Sarah Leonora, 105.
Sarah Lovenia, 121, 195.
Sarah Matthews, 158.
Sarah Michener, 88.
Sarah Shelmire, 117.
Sarah Taylor, 181.
Sarah Thompson, 138.
Schuyler Barclay, 65, 126.

Yerkes, Sebastian Jarrett, 49, 93.
Selena, 176.
Seymour, 58.
Sherman, 182.
Silas[3], 10, 11, 19, 20, 21.
Silas[4] (s. John), 15, 32, 33.
Silas[4] (s. Silas), 21.
Silas[5] (s. Daniel), 43, 75.
Silas[5] (s. Harman), 32, 58.
Silas[5] (s. Silas), 33, 60, 222.
Silas[6] (s. Silas), 61.
Silas[6] (s. Silas; g.s. Daniel), 75, 142.
Silas Allen, 83, 101, 150.
Silas Ayres, 44, 78.
Silas B., 154.
Silas Darrah, 59, 117.
Silas Grant, 147.
Silas Horner, 117, 188.
Silas James, 188.
Silas Marshall, 116, 187.
Silas R., 154.
Silas Sanford, 116.
Silas Shoemaker, 107.
Simeon Fenton, 77.
Simeon Malcolm, 144.
Solomon Gardner, 152.
Sophie Cross, 130.
Spencer Grant, 182.
Stanley Lewis, 143.
Stephen[3], 10, 11, 22.
Stephen[4] (s. Harman), 19, 33, 38, 39.
Stephen[4] (s. Stephen), 23.
Stephen[5] (s. Harman), 41, 71.
Stephen[5] (s. James), 23.
Stephen[5] (Reverend), 40, 66.
Stephen[6] (s. John Watson), 65.
Stephen[6] (s. Stephen), 72, 134.
Stephen[6] (s. William), 83.
Stephen[7], 130.
Stephen Decatur[6], 65, 126.
Yerkes, Stephen Decatur[7], 127.
Stephen Douglas, 126.
Stephen Lovell, 131.
Susan Eunice, 138.
Susan Hagar, 140, 200.
Susan Hill, 148.
Susan Weaver, 56, 109.
Susanna[4], 24.
Susanna[5] (d. George), 47, 86.
Susanna[5] (d. Harman), 32, 59.
Susanna Scott, 58.
Susie, 182.
Sylvanus Smith, 93.
Thelma, 201.
Theodore[6] (s. Silas), 75.
Theodore[6] (s. William), 83.
Theodore[7], 115, 185.
Thomas[4], 21.
Thomas[5] (s. Benjamin), 34, 44, 61.
Thomas[7], 97, 169.
Thomas Alfred, 137.
Thomas Jones, 62, 123.
Thomas Montanye, 72, 134.
Titus[3], 10, 11, 24, 25.
Titus[4], 25, 49.
Titus[5], 49, 91.
Titus[6], 94.
Titus B., 159.
Tom Corwin, 112.
Virgie Allen, 183.
Walter, 179.
Walter Christian, 63.
Walter Creswell, 143, 201.
Walter Elias, 203.
Walter Hiram, 179.
Walter Holme, 190.
Walter Howard, 113, 184.
Walter Leon, 126.
Walter Leroy, 201.
Walter Lincoln, 146.
Walter Lowry, 121.
Walter Watson, 126.
Walter Withrow, 118.
Warren Albro, 189.
Warren Dimmock, 91, 159.
Yerkes, Warren Judson, 160.
Warren Noble, 160.
Warren R., 171.
Wellington, 113.
Willett Cameron, 200.
William[4], 19, 41.
William[5] (s. Arthur), 48, 86, 89.
William[5] (s. Benjamin), 44.
William[5] (s. Harmon), 41, 68.
William[5] (s. John), 31, 56.
William[5] (s. Joseph), 45, 79.
William[5] (s. Nathaniel), 36.
William[6] (s. John), 83.
William[6] (s. William), 57, 110.
William[7] (s. Christopher K.), 157.
William[7] (s. George Stiles), 105.
William[7] (s. James Hill), 148.
William[7] (s. Jonathan), 112.
William[7] (s. Richard), 165.
William[8] (s. Charles Edwin), 176.
William[8] (s. George), 105.
William A., 173.
William Augustus, 116, 187.
William Anthony, 102, 174.
William Austin, 116.
William Burcher, 91.
William Byron, 160.
William Colladay, 76, 142.
William Cornell, 201.
William Dilworth, 191.
William Ellwood, 113.
William Everett, 196.
William Folwell, 196.
William Fowler, 107.
William Francis, 150.

Yerkes, William Franklin, 121, 196.
William G.[5], 28.
William G.[7], 151.
William Harman[6] (Honorable), 73, 138.
William Harman[7], 139.
William Harrison, 77, 146.
William Heaton, 143, 201.
William Henry, 78.
William Henry[7] (s. Joseph Ball), 126.
William Henry[7] (s. David Anthony), 105, 176.
William Henry Harrison, 77.
William Holmes, 151, 153.
Yerkes, William J.[7] (s. Charles Reeves), 103, 176.
William J.[7] (s. John), 110.
William Lehman, 118.
William Lippincott, 185.
William Lovell[6], 68, 130.
William Lovell[7], 130.
William Mortimer, 118.
William Purdy, 82.
William Sharpless, 110, 180.
William Tennant[6], 59, 75, 118.
William Tennant[8], 189.
William Tompkins, 144.
William Watts Davis, 87, 155.
Willis M., 154.
Yerkes, Wilmer Harrison, 121, 195.
Winfield Scott, 154.
Winnie Margaret, 182.
Yonker, Yost, 218.
Yorke, Thomas (Captain), 217.
Yothers, Emma, 106.
Youdan, Emily, 93.
Jane E., 93.
Young, Elizabeth, 54.
Margaret, 49, 53, 103, 176.
Marian A., 176.
Uri, 103.
W. C., 67.

Zah, Frederica, 162.
Zimmer, Elizabeth, 179.
Zollers, Katharine, 146.

ERRATA

Page 6. The name Ellinor Duck, wife of Henry Watts, should be Elizabeth Duck.
Page 19. The name Reverend Jonathan Blackwood should be Reverend John Blackwell.
Page 190. The name Almira Mary Wheeler should be Emma Almira Durkee.

R D - 3 36

Deacidified using the Bookkeeper process.
Neutralizing Agent: Magnesium Oxide
Treatment Date:
MAY 1993
BOOKKEEPER
PRESERVATION TECHNOLOGIES

DOBBS BROS.
IBRARY BINDING

T. AUGUSTINE
FLA.
32084

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 005 300 275 4